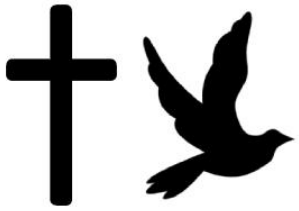

AmaVangeli kanye Nezenzo Zabaphostoli

Okuqukethwe

IVangeli LikaMathewu	1
IVangeli LikaMarku	23
IVangeli LikaLuka	37
IVangeli LikaJohane	60
Izenzo Zabaphostoli	77

Mathewu

ISAHLUKO 1

1 Incwadi yokuzalwa kukaJesu Kristu, indodana kaDavide, indodana ka-Abrahama.
2 U-Abrahama wazala u-Isaka; u-Isaka wazala uJakobe; uJakobe wazala uJuda nabafowabo;
3 UJuda wazala uFaresi noZara ngoTamari; uFaresi wazala u-Esrom; u-Esrom wazala u-Aramu;
4 U-Aramu wazala u-Aminadaba; u-Aminadaba wazala uNaason; uNahasoni wazala uSalimoni;
5 USalimoni wazala uBhowazi ngoRahabi; uBhowazi wazala u-Obede kuRuthe; u-Obede wazala uJese;
6 uJese wazala uDavide ukumkani; uDavide inkosi wazala uSolomoni ngumka-Uriya;
7 USolomoni wazala uRehobowamu; uRehobowamu wazala uAbhiya; uAbhiya wazala uAsa;
8 uAsa wazala uJehoshafati; uJehoshafati wazala uJoramu; uJoramu wazala u-Oziya;
9 U-Oziya wazala uJothamu; uJothamu wazala u-Ahazi; u-Ahazi wazala uHezekiya;
10 UHezekiya wazala uManase; uManase wazala u-Amoni; u-Amoni wazala uJosiya;
11 uJosiya wazala uJekoniya nabafowabo, ngesikhathi sokuthunjelwa kwabo eBabele.
12 Ngemva kokuthunjelwa eBhabhiloni, uJekoniya wazala uSalatiyeli; uSalatiyeli wazala uZorubhabheli;
13 USorobhabheli wazala u-Abiyudi; u-Abiyudi wazala u-Eliyakimi; u-Eliyakimi wazala u-Azore;
14 U-Azore wazala uSadoki; uSadoki wazala uAkimi; u-Akimi wazala u-Eliyudi;
15 u-Eliyudi wazala u-Eleyazare; u-Eleyazare wazala uMathani; uMathani wazala uJakobe;
16 UJakobe wazala uJosefa indoda kaMariya, okwazalwa ngaye uJesu, othiwa uKristu.
17 Ngakho zonke izizukulwane ezisukela ku-Abrahama ziye kuDavide ziyizizukulwane eziyishumi nane; nezisukela kuDavide kuze kube sekuthunjelweni eBabiloni ziyizizukulwane eziyishumi nane; futhi kusukela ekuthunjelweni eBhabhiloni kuze kufike kuKristu ziyizizukulwane eziyishumi nane.
18 Ukuzalwa kukaJesu Kristu kwaba kanje: unina uMariya esemiselwe uJosefa, bengakahlangani wafunyanwa ekhulelwe ngoMoya oNgcwele.
19 Khona uJosefa indoda yakhe, engumuntu olungileyo, engathandi ukumenza ihlazo, waqonda ukumala ngasese.
20 Esacabanga ngalezi zinto, bheka, ingelosi yeNkosi yabonakala kuye ephusheni, ithi: “Josefa, ndodana kaDavide, ungesabi ukumthathela uMariya umkakho; kaMoya oNgcwele.
21 Uzazala indodana, uyiqambe igama lokuthi uJesu, ngokuba nguye oyakusindisa abantu bakhe ezonweni zabo.
22 Manje konke lokhu kwenzeka, ukuze kugcwaliseke okwakhulunywa yiNkosi ngomprofethi ukuthi:
23 Bheka, intombi izokhulelwa, izale indodana, bayiqambe igama lokuthi u-Emanuweli, okungukuthi ngokuhunyushwa, uNkulunkulu unathi.
24 UJosefa esevukile ebuthongweni wenza njengalokho imyalile ingelosi yeNkosi, wamthathela umkakhe;
25 futhi akamazi waze wazala izibulo lakhe, waqamba igama layo ngokuthi uJesu.

ISAHLUKO 2

1 Kwathi uJesu esezelwe eBetlehema laseJudiya emihleni kaHerode inkosi, bheka, kwafika izazi eJerusalema zivela empumalanga,
2 besithi: Ungaphi ozelwe eyinkosi yamaJuda? ngoba sibonile inkanyezi yakhe empumalanga, size ukukhuleka kuye.
3 Kwathi uHerode inkosi ekuzwa lokho wakhathazeka, neJerusalema lonke kanye naye.
4 Wabutha bonke abapristi abakhulu nababhali besizwe, wababuza ukuthi uKristu uzakuzalelwaphi.
5 Basebesithi kuye: EBhethilehema yeJudiya; ngoba kulotshiwe kanje ngomprofethi ukuthi:
6 Nawe, Betlehema, ezweni lakwaJuda, awusiye omncinyane phakathi kwezikhulu zakwaJuda, ngokuba kuyakuvela kuwe uMbusi oyakubusa abantu bami u-Israyeli.
7 Khona uHerode, ezibizile izazi ngasese, wabuzisisa kuzo isikhathi inkanyezi eyabonakala ngaso.
8 Wazithuma eBetlehema, wathi: “Hambani nibuzisise ngomntwana; nxa senimfumene, ningitshele, ukuze nami ngize ngikhuleke kuye.
9 Kwathi seziyizwile inkosi, zahamba; bheka, inkanyezi ezayibona empumalanga yahamba phambi kwazo, yaze yafika yema phezu kwalapho umntwana ekhona.
10 Kwathi beyibona inkanyezi, bathokoza ngentokozo enkulu kakhulu.
11 Zase zingena endlini, zabona umntwana noMariya unina, zawa phansi, zakhuleka kuye; igolide, nenhlaka, nomure.
12 Kwathi sezixwayisiwe nguNkulunkulu ephutsheni ukuthi zingabuyeli kuHerodi, zasuka zabuyela elizweni lakibo ngenye indlela.
13 Kwathi sezihambile, khangela, ingilosi yeNkosi yabonakala kuJosefa ngephupho, ithi: Vuka uthathe umntwana omncane lonina, ubalekele eGibhithe, ube khona ngize ngikutshele; UHerode uzofuna umntwana ukuze ambhubhise.
14 Esevukile wathatha umntwana nonina ebusuku, wamuka waya eGibithe;
15 Wahlala khona kwaze kwaba sekufeni kukaHerode, ukuze kugcwaliseke okwakhulunywa yiNkosi ngomprofethi ukuthi: “Ngayibiza indodana yami iphume eGibithe;
16 Khona uHerode, ebona ukuthi uklolodelwe yizazi, wathukuthela kakhulu, wathumela, wababulala bonke abantwana baseBetlehema nakuyo yonke imikhawulo yalo, kusukela kwabaneminyaka emibili nangaphansi, njengomthetho. isikhathi ayebuzisise ngaso kwabahlakaniphileyo.
17 Khona kwagcwaliseka okwakhulunywa ngomprofethi uJeremiya, ethi:
18 Kwezwakala izwi eRama, ukulila nokukhala nokulila okukhulu, uRaheli ekhalela abantwana bakhe, engafuni ukududuzwa, ngokuba bengasekho.
19 Kwathi esefile uHerodi, khangela, ingilosi yeNkosi yabonakala ngephupho kuJosefa eGibhithe.
20 wathi: “Vuka uthathe umntwana nonina, uye ezweni lakwa-Israyeli, ngokuba bafile ababefuna ukuphila komntwana;

21 Wavuka-ke, wathatha umntwana nonina, weza ezweni lakwa-Israyeli.
22 Kwathi esezwile ukuthi u-Arkelawu usebuse eJudiya esikhundleni sikaHerode uyise, wesaba ukuya khona;
23 Wafika wahlala emzini othiwa iNazaretha, ukuze kugcwaliseke okwakhulunywa ngabaprofethi ukuthi: "Uyakubizwa ngokuthi umNazaretha.

ISAHLUKO 3

1 Ngalezo zinsuku kwafika uJohane uMbhapathizi, eshumayela ehlane laseJudiya,
2 wathi: Phendukani, ngoba umbuso wezulu ususondele.
3 Ngoba nguye owakhulunywa ngaye umprofethi u-Isaya, ethi: "Izwi lomemeza ehlane, lithi: 'Lungisani indlela yeNkosi, nenze izindlela zayo ziqonde.
4 UJohane lo wayenesembatho sakhe soboya bekamela, enoqhotho lwesikhumba okhalweni lwakhe; ukudla kwakhe kwakuyizintethe nezinyosi zasendle.
5 Kwaphumela kuye iJerusalema, neJudiya lonke, nesifunda sonke saseJordani;
6 babhapathizwa nguye eJordani, bevuma izono zabo.
7 Kodwa lapho ebona abaningi kubaFarisi nabaSadusi beza ekubhapathizweni kwakhe, wathi kubo: "Nzalo yezinyoka, ubani onibonise ukubalekela ulaka oluzayo na?
8 Ngakho vezani izithelo ezifanele ukuphenduka;
9 Ningacabangi ukusho phakathi kwenu ukuthi: 'Sinobaba u-Abrahama;' ngokuba ngithi kini: UNkulunkulu unamandla okumvusela u-Abrahama abantwana kulawa matshe.
10 Izembe selibekiwe empandeni yemithi, ngakho yonke imithi engatheli izithelo ezinhle iyagawulwa, iphonswe emlilweni.
11 Mina nginibhapathiza ngamanzi kukho ukuphenduka; kepha ozayo emva kwami unamandla kunami, engingafanele ukuthwala izicathulo zakhe;
12 ophephelo lwakhe lusesandleni sakhe, aze ahlanze isibuya sakhe, abuthele ukolweni wakhe enqolobaneni; kepha amakhoba uyakuwashisa ngomlilo ongacimekiyo.
13 Khona uJesu evela eGalile weza eJordani kuJohane ukuba abhapathizwe nguye.
14 Kodwa uJohane wamalela, esithi: Mina ngiswela ukubhabhathizwa nguwe, kanti wena uza kimi yini?
15 UJesu waphendula, wathi kuye: Vuma kalokhu, ngokuba kusifanele ukugcwalisa kanjalo ukulunga konke. Wase emvumela.
16 UJesu esebhapathiziwe wakhuphuka masinyane emanzini; bheka, amazulu amvulela, wabona uMoya kaNkulunkulu wehla njengejuba, wehlela phezu kwakhe.
17 Bheka, kwavela izwi ezulwini, lithi: "Lo uyiNdodana yami ethandekayo engithokozile ngayo.

ISAHLUKO 4

1 Khona uJesu waholelwa nguMoya ehlane ukuba alingwe nguSathane.
2 Esezile ukudla izinsuku ezingamashumi amane nobusuku obungamashumi amane, wagcina walamba.
3 Kwathi umlingi efika kuye, wathi: Uba uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu, yitsho ukuthi lawa matshe abe yizinkwa.
4 Kodwa waphendula wathi: Kulotshiwe ukuthi: Umuntu kayikuphila ngesinkwa sodwa, kodwa ngamazwi wonke aphuma emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu.
5 USathane wayesemthatha wamyisa emzini ongcwele, wammisa esiqongweni sethempeli.
6 Wathi kuye: "Uma uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu, ziphonse phansi, ngokuba kulotshiwe ukuthi: "Uyakuyaleza izingelosi zakhe ngawe; phezu kwetshe.
7 UJesu wathi kuye: Kulotshiwe futhi ukuthi: Ungayilingi iNkosi uNkulunkulu wakho.
8 USathane wabuye wamyisa entabeni ende kakhulu, wamkhombisa imibuso yonke yezwe nenkazimulo yayo;
9 Wathi kuye: "Konke lokhu ngizakukunika khona, uma uziwisa phansi, ukhuleke kimi.
10 UJesu wasesithi kuye: Suka, Sathane, ngoba kulotshiwe ukuthi: Wokhuleka eNkosini uNkulunkulu wakho, umkhonze yena yedwa.
11 USathane wayesemshiya, bheka, kwafika izingelosi, zamkhonza.
12 Kwathi uJesu esezwile ukuthi uJohane ubotshiwe, wasuka waya eGalili;
13 Wasuka eNazaretha, weza wahlala eKapernawume elisogwini lolwandle, emikhawulweni yakwaZabuloni neyakwaNafetali;
14 ukuze kugcwaliseke okwakhulunywa ngomprofethi uIsaya ukuthi:
15 Izwe lakwaZabuloni nezwe lakwaNafetali ngasendleleni yolwandle ngaphesheya kweJordani, iGalile labezizwe;
16 Abantu ababehlezi ebumnyameni babona ukukhanya okukhulu; futhi kwabahlezi esifundeni nasethunzini lokufa ukukhanya kuye kwaphumela.
17 Kusukela kulesosikhathi uJesu waqala ukutshumayela lokuthi: Phendukani, ngoba umbuso wezulu ususondele.
18 UJesu ehamba ngaselwandle lwaseGalile wabona izelamani ezimbili, uSimoni othiwa uPetru, no-Andreya umfowabo, bephonsa inetha olwandle, ngokuba babengabadobi.
19 Wathi kubo: Ngilandeleni, ngizanenza nibe ngabadobi babantu.
20 Base bewashiya masinyane amanetha, bamlandela.
21 Eqhubeka esuka lapho wabona ezinye izelamani ezimbili, uJakobe kaZebedewu noJohane umfowabo, besemkhunjini kanye noZebedewu uyise, belungisa amanetha abo; wasebabiza.
22 Base beshiya masinyane umkhumbi noyise, bamlandela.
23 UJesu walihamba lonke elaseGalile efundisa emasinagogeni abo, eshumayela ivangeli lombuso, ephulukisa abantu ekuguleni konke nasekuguleni konke.
24 Udumo lwakhe lwaphumela kulo lonke elaseSiriya, baletha kuye bonke abagulayo abaphethwe yizifo ngezifo nezinhlupheko, nabakhwelwe ngamademoni, nabanesithuthwane, nabafe uhlangothi; wasebasilisa.
25 Izixuku ezinkulu zamlandela zivela eGalile, naseDekapholi, naseJerusalema, naseJudiya, nangaphesheya kweJordani.

ISAHLUKO 5

1 Ebona izixuku wakhuphukela entabeni;
2 Wavula umlomo wakhe, wabafundisa, wathi:
3 Babusisiwe abampofu emoyeni, ngokuba umbuso wezulu ungowabo.

4 Babusisiwe abalilayo, ngokuba bayakududuzwa.
5 Babusisiwe abamnene, ngokuba bayakudla ifa lomhlaba.
6 Babusisiwe abalambele, bomele ukulunga, ngokuba bayakusuthiswa.
7 Babusisiwe abanesihawu, ngokuba bayakuhawukelwa.
8 Babusisiwe abahlanzekile enhliziyweni, ngokuba bayakubona uNkulunkulu.
9 Babusisiwe abalamulayo, ngokuba bayakubizwa ngokuthi ngabantwana bakaNkulunkulu.
10 Babusisiwe abazingelwa ngenxa yokulunga, ngokuba umbuso wezulu ungowabo.
11 Nibusisiwe, nxa abantu benithuka, benizingela, bekhuluma yonke inhlobo yobubi ngani, beqamba amanga ngenxa yami.
12 Jabulani nithokoze, ngokuba umvuzo wenu mkhulu ezulwini, ngokuba babazingela kanjalo abaprofethi abanandulele.
13 Nina ningusawoti womhlaba, kepha uma usawoti edumele, ubusawoti bovuswa ngani na? kusukela ngaleso sikhathi awusasizi lutho, kuphela ukulahlwa ngaphandle, nokunyathelwa ngabantu.
14 Nina ningukukhanya kwezwe. Umuzi ophezu kwentaba awunakufihlakala.
15 Futhi abantu abasokheli isibani basibeke ngaphansi kwesitsha, kodwa basibeke othini; futhi ikhanyisela bonke abasendlini.
16 Kanjalo makukhanye ukukhanya kwenu phambi kwabantu, ukuze babone imisebenzi yenu emihle, badumise uYihlo osezulwini.
17 Ningacabangi ukuthi ngize ukuchitha umthetho noma abaprofethi; angizanga ukuchitha, kodwa ukugcwalisa.
18 Ngokuba ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Kuze kudlule izulu nomhlaba, akusoze kwadlula gamana linye nasicashana sinye somthetho, kuze kufezeke konke.
19 Ngakho-ke oweqa owodwa kule miyalo emncinyane, afundise abantu kanjalo, uyakuthiwa omncinyane embusweni wezulu;
20 Ngokuba ngithi kini: Uma ukulunga kwenu kungadluli okwababhali nokwabaFarisi, anisoze nangena embusweni wezulu.
21 Nizwile kwathiwa kwabasendulo: Ungabulali; nobulalayo uyakuba necala lokwahlulelwa.
22 Kepha mina ngithi kini: Yilowo nalowo othukuthelela umfowabo ngaphandle kwesizathu uyakuba necala lokwahlulelwa, noshoyo kumfowabo ukuthi: 'Siwula,' uyakuba necala emphakathini; , uyakuba necala lesihogo somlilo.
23 Ngakho uma uletha umnikelo wakho e-altare, ukhumbula lapho ukuthi umfowenu unokuthile ngawe;
24 Shiya lapho umnikelo wakho phambi kwe-altare, uhambe; qala ubuyisane nomfowenu, andukuba uze unikele umnikelo wakho.
25 Vumelana masinyane nesitha sakho usesendleleni laso; funa omelene nawe akunikele kumahluleli, umahluleli akunikele esikhonzini, uphonswe etilongweni.
26 Ngiqinisile ngithi kuwe: Kawusoze uphume lapho, uze ukhokhe indibilishi yokugcina.
27 Nizwile kwathiwa kwabasendulo: “Ungaphingi;
28 Kodwa mina ngithi kini: Loba ngubani obuka owesifazana amkhanuke, usephingile laye enhliziyweni yakhe.
29 Uma iso lakho lokunene likukhubekisa, likhiphe, ulilahle;
30 Uma isandla sakho sokunene sikukhubekisa, sinqume, usilahle;
31 Kwathiwa: Loba ngubani olahla umkakhe, kamnike incwadi yesehlukaniso;
32 Kepha mina ngithi kini: Yilowo nalowo olahla umkakhe, ngaphandle kwesizathu sokuphinga, umenza ukuba aphinge;
33 Futhi nizwile kwathiwa kwabasendulo: Ungafungi, kepha ugcwalise izifungo zakho eNkosini;
34 Kodwa mina ngithi kini: Lingafungi lakanye; noma ngezulu; ngoba liyisihlalo sobukhosi sikaNkulunkulu;
35 Noma ngomhlaba; ngoba uyisenabelo senyawo zakhe: kumbe ngeJerusalema; ngoba kungumuzi weNkosi enkulu.
36 Futhi ungafungi ngekhanda lakho, ngokuba ungelwenze unwele lube mhlophe noma lube mnyama.
37 Kodwa inkulumo yenu mayibe ngokuthi, Yebo, yebo; Cha, cha, ngokuba noma yini engaphezu kwalokhu ivela komubi.
38 Nizwile kwathiwa: Iso ngeso, nezinyo ngezinyo;
39 Kodwa mina ngithi kini: Lingamelani lokubi;
40 Futhi uma umuntu efuna ukukumangalela, futhi akuphuce ingubo yakho, myeke athathe nesambatho sakho.
41 Loba ngubani okuphoqa ukuthi uhambe imayela elilodwa hamba laye abe mabili.
42 Muphe okucelayo, ungamfulatheli ofuna ukuboleka kuwe.
43 Nizwile kwathiwa: Wothanda umakhelwane wakho, uzonde isitha sakho.
44 Kepha mina ngithi kini: Thandani izitha zenu, nibabusise abaniqalekisayo, nenze okuhle kwabalizondayo, nibakhulekele abaniphatha kabi, banizingele;
45 ukuze nibe ngabantwana bakaYihlo osezulwini, ngokuba yena wenza ilanga lakhe liphume phezu kwababi nabahle, nemvula anise phezu kwabalungileyo nabangalungile.
46 Ngokuba uma nithanda abanithandayo, ninamvuzo muni na? Abenzi njalo nabathelisi na?
47 Uma nibingelela abafowenu bodwa, nenza ngani ngaphezu kwabanye? Abenzi njalo nabathelisi na?
48 Ngakho-ke yibani ngabaphelele, njengoba noYihlo osezulwini ephelele.

ISAHLUKO 6

1 Qaphelani ukuba ukulunga kwenu ningakwenzi phambi kwabantu ukuba nibonwe yibo; uma kungenjalo, aninamvuzo kuYihlo osezulwini.
2 Ngakho nxa wabela izipho, ungakhalisi icilongo phambi kwakho, njengoba kwenza abazenzisi emasinagogeni lemigwaqweni, ukuze badunyiswe ngabantu. Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Sebewutholile umvuzo wabo.
3 Kodwa nxa wabela isipho, isandla sakho sokhohlo kasikwazi esikwenzayo esokunene;
4 Ukuze isipho sakho sibe sekusithekeni, noYihlo obona ekusithekeni uyakukuvuza.
5 Nalapho nikhuleka, ningabi njengabazenzisi, ngokuba bathanda ukukhuleka bemi emasinagogeni nasemakhoneni ezindlela ukuba babonwe ngabantu. Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Sebewutholile umvuzo wabo.

6 Kepha wena, nxa ukhuleka, ngena ekamelweni lakho, uthi usuvale umnyango wakho, ukhuleke kuYihlo osekusithekeni; futhi uYihlo obona ekusithekeni uzokubuyisela obala.
7 Kepha nxa nikhuleka, ningaphindaphindi njengabezizwe, ngokuba bathi bayakuzwiwa ngokukhuluma kwabo okuningi.
8 Ngakho maningafani nabo, ngokuba uYihlo uyakwazi enikudingayo ningakaceli kuye.
9 Ngakho anokhuleka kanje: Baba wethu osezulwini, malingcweliswe igama lakho;
10 Umbuso wakho mawuze. mayenziwe intando yakho emhlabeni njengasezulwini.
11 Usiphe lamuhla isinkwa sethu sensuku zonke;
12 Usithethelele amacala ethu, njengalokhu nathi sibathethelela abanamacala kithi.
13 Ungasingenisi ekulingweni, kodwa usikhulule kokubi, ngokuba umbuso ungowakho, namandla, nenkazimulo, kuze kube phakade. Amen.
14 Ngokuba uma nithethelela abantu iziphambeko zabo, noYihlo osezulwini uyakunithethelela nani;
15 Kepha uma ningathetheleli abantu iziphambeko zabo, noYihlo akayikunithethelela iziphambeko zenu.
16 Futhi nxa nizila ukudla, ningabi njengabazenzisi, ubuso obudangeleyo, ngokuba banyakamisa ubuso babo, ukuze babonakale kubantu ukuthi bazilile. Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Sebewutholile umvuzo wabo.
17 Kepha wena, nxa uzila, gcoba ikhanda lakho, ugeze ubuso bakho;
18 ukuze ungabonakali kubantu ukuthi uzilile, kodwa kuYihlo osekusithekeni;
19 Ningazibekeleli ingcebo emhlabeni, lapho inundu nokugqwala konakalisa khona, nalapho amasela efohla khona ebe;
20 Kodwa zibekeleni ingcebo ezulwini, lapho inundu nokugqwala kungoni, nalapho amasela engafohli khona, ebe;
21 Ngokuba lapho kukhona ingcebo yenu, nenhliziyo yenu iyakuba-khona.
22 Isibane somzimba yilihlo; ngakho uba ilihlo lakho lilihle, umzimba wakho wonke uzakhanya.
23 Kepha uma iso lakho lilibi, umzimba wakho wonke uyakuba mnyama. Ngakho uma ukukhanya okukuwe kungubumnyama, bukhulu kangakanani lobo bumnyama!
24 Akakho ongakhonza amakhosi amabili, ngokuba uyakuzonda enye, athande enye; noma ibambelele kwenye, idelele enye. Anikwazi ukukhonza uNkulunkulu noMamona.
25 Ngakho-ke ngithi kini: Ningakhathazeki ngokuphila kwenu, ukuthi niyakudlani noma niyakuphuzani; nomzimba wenu ukuthi niyakwembathani. Ukuphila kakukhulu yini kunokudla, nomzimba kunesambatho?
26 Bhekani izinyoni zezulu, ngokuba azihlwanyeli, azivuni, azibutheli eziphaleni; nokho uYihlo osezulwini uyazondla. Anizidlula kakhulu na?
27 Ngumuphi kini ongathi ngokukhathazeka anezele ingalo eyodwa ebukhulwini bakhe na?
28 Nizikhathazelani ngesambatho na? Cabangani ngeminduze yasendle, ukuthi imila kanjani; azikhandleki, aziphothi;
29 Nokho ngithi kini: NoSolomoni enkazimulweni yakhe yonke wayengavunule njengomunye wayo.
30 Ngakho-ke, uma uNkulunkulu esembathisa kanjalo utshani basendle obukhona namuhla, futhi kusasa buphonswa eziko, ngeke yini anembesa kakhulu nina eninokukholwa okuncane?
31 Ngakho ningakhathazeki nithi: Siyakudlani na? noma: Siyakuphuzani na? noma: Siyakwembatha ngani na?
32 Ngokuba konke lokho abezizwe bayakufuna, ngokuba uYihlo osezulwini uyazi ukuthi niyakudinga lokho.
33 Kodwa funani kuqala umbuso kaNkulunkulu lokulunga kwakhe; futhi zonke lezi zinto ziyakwenezelwa nina.
34 Ngakho-ke ningakhathazeki ngengomuso; Banele usuku ububi balo.

ISAHLUKO 7

1 Ningahluleli, ukuze ningahlulelwa.
2 Ngokuba ngokwahlulela enahlulela ngakho nani niyakwahlulelwa ngakho, nangesilinganiso enilinganisa ngaso nani niyakulinganiselwa ngaso.
3 Ubhekelani ucezwana olusesweni lomfowenu, kanti ugongolo olukwelakho iso awuluboni na?
4 Noma ungasho kanjani kumfowenu ukuthi: ‘Ake ngikhiphe ucezwana esweni lakho; bheka, kukhona ugongolo kwelakho iso na?
5 Mzenzisi, khipha kuqala ugongolo esweni lakho; khona-ke uyobona kahle ukukhipha ucezwana esweni lomfowenu.
6 Ninganiki izinja okungcwele, ningaphonsi amaparele enu phambi kwezingulube, funa ziwanyathele ngezinyawo zazo, ziphenduke, ziniklebhule.
7 Celani, lizaphiwa; funani, niyakufumana; ngqongqothani, niyakuvulelwa;
8 Ngoba wonke ocelayo uyemukela; nalowo ofunayo uyathola; nongqongqothayo uyakuvulelwa.
9 Noma ngumuphi umuntu kini ongathi, uma indodana yakhe icela isinkwa, ayinike itshe na?
10 Noma icela inhlanzi, ayinike inyoka na?
11 Ngakho uma nina enibabi nikwazi ukubapha abantwana benu izipho ezinhle, kakhulu kangakanani uYihlo osezulwini uzakubapha okuhle abacela kuye?
12 Ngakho-ke zonke izinto enifuna ukuba abantu bakwenze kini, kwenzeni nani kanjalo kubo, ngokuba lokhu kungumthetho nabaprofethi.
13 Ngenani ngesango elincane, ngokuba libanzi isango, nendlela ibanzi eyisa ekubhujisweni, baningi abangena ngayo;
14 Ngoba isango lincane, futhi incane indlela eyisa ekuphileni, futhi bambalwa abayitholayo.
15 Xwayani abaprofethi bamanga abeza kini bembathise okwezimvu, kodwa ngaphakathi beyizimpisi eziphangayo.
16 Niyakubazi ngezithelo zabo. Abantu bakha izithelo zomvini emeveni noma amakhiwane emakhakhasini na?
17 Kanjalo yonke imithi emihle ithela izithelo ezinhle; kodwa isihlahla esibi sithela izithelo ezimbi.
18 Umuthi omuhle ungethele izithelo ezimbi, nomuthi omubi ungethele izithelo ezinhle.
19 Yilowo nalowo muthi ongatheli izithelo ezinhle uyagawulwa, uphonswe emlilweni.
20 Ngakho niyakubazi ngezithelo zabo.
21 Akubona bonke abashoyo kimi ukuthi: Nkosi, Nkosi, abayakungena embusweni wezulu; kodwa lowo owenza intando kaBaba osezulwini.

22 Abaningi bayakuthi kimi ngalolo suku: Nkosi, Nkosi, asiprofethanga yini egameni lakho na? ngegama lakho sakhipha amademoni na? futhi ngegama lakho senza izimangaliso eziningi na?
23 Khona ngiyakufakaza kubo ukuthi: Angikaze nginazi; sukani kimi nina benzi bokubi.
24 Ngakho yilowo nalowo ozwa lawa mazwi ami, awenze, uyakufaniswa nendoda ehlakaniphileyo eyakha indlu yayo phezu kwedwala;
25 Layithela imvula, kwafika izikhukhula, kwavunguza imimoya, yayishaya kuleyo ndlu; kepha kayiwa, ngokuba yayisekelwe phezu kwedwala.
26 Yilowo nalowo owezwa lawa mazwi ami, angawenzi, uyakufaniswa nendoda eyisiwula eyakha indlu yayo phezu kwesihlabathi;
27 Layithela imvula, kwafika izikhukhula, kwavunguza imimoya, yayishaya leyo ndlu; yawa: kwaba kukhulu ukuwa kwayo.
28 Kwathi uJesu eseqedile lawo mazwi, izixuku zamangala ngokufundisa kwakhe.
29 Ngoba wabafundisa njengonegunya, kungenjengababhali.

ISAHLUKO 8

1 Esehlile entabeni, zamlandela izixuku eziningi.
2 Bheka, kwafika onochoko, wakhuleka kuye, wathi: “Nkosi, uma uthanda, ungangihlambulula.
3 UJesu welula isandla, wamphatha, wathi: Ngiyathanda; hlambuluka. Masinyane uchoko lwakhe lwahlambuluka.
4 UJesu wasesithi kuye: Khangela ungatsheli muntu; kepha hamba, uziveze kumpristi, unikele umnikelo uMose ayala ngawo, kube ngubufakazi kubo.
5 Kwathi uJesu esengenile eKapenawume, kweza kuye induna yekhulu imncenga.
6 wathi: Nkosi, inceku yami ilele endlini efe uhlangothi, ibuhlungu kakhulu.
7 UJesu wasesithi kuye: Mina ngizakuza ngimphulukise.
8 Induna yekhulu yaphendula yathi: Nkosi, kangifanele ukuthi ungene ngaphansi kophahla lwami;
9 Ngokuba nami ngingumuntu ophansi kwegunya, nginamasosha phansi kwami; futhi komunye: Woza, futhi uyeza; nasencekwini yami, Yenza lokhu, ikwenze.
10 UJesu ekuzwa lokho wamangala, wathi kwabamlandelayo: “ Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Angizange ngithole ukholo olungaka nakwa-Israyeli.
11 Ngithi kini: Abaningi bayakuza bevela empumalanga nasentshonalanga, bahlale ekudleni no-Abrahama, no-Isaka, noJakobe embusweni wezulu.
12 Kodwa abantwana bombuso bazaphoselwa ebumnyameni obungaphandle, lapho kuzakuba khona ukukhala lokugedla amazinyo.
13 UJesu wasesithi enduneni yekhulu: Hamba; futhi njengoba ukholiwe, makube njalo kuwe. Futhi inceku yakhe yasinda ngaso leso sikhathi.
14 UJesu esengenile endlini kaPetro, wabona umkhwekazi wakhe elele elomkhuhlane.
15 Wathinta isandla sakhe, umkhuhlane wamyeka, wasukuma, wabakhonza.
16 Sekuhlwile, baletha kuye abaningi ababekhwelwe ngamademoni;
17 ukuze kugcwaliseke okwakhulunywa nguIsaya umprofethi ukuthi: Yena wathatha ubuthakathaka bethu, wathwala izifo zethu.
18 Kwathi uJesu ebona izixuku ezinkulu zimphahlile, walaya ukuthi baye ngaphetsheya.
19 Kwasekusiza umbhali othile wathi kuye: Mfundisi, ngizakulandela loba ngaphi lapho oya khona.
20 UJesu wathi kuye: Izimpungushe zinemigodi, nezinyoni zezulu zinezidleke; kodwa iNdodana yomuntu kayilalapho engaqamelisa khona ikhanda.
21 Omunye wabafundi bakhe wathi kuye: Nkosi, ngivumele ngiqale ngiyengcwaba ubaba.
22 Kodwa uJesu wathi kuye: Ngilandele; futhi abafileyo bayekele abafileyo babo.
23 Esengenile emkhunjini, abafundi bakhe bamlandela.
24 Bheka, kwavuka isiphepho esikhulu elwandle, kangangokuthi umkhumbi wagutyungelwa amagagasi, kodwa yena wayelele.
25 Abafundi bakhe beza kuye bamvusa bathi: Nkosi, sisindise, siyabhubha.
26 Wathi kubo: “ Nesabani nina bokukholwa okuncane na? Wasevuka, wayikhuza imimoya nolwandle; kwasekusiba khona ukuthula okukhulu.
27 Kodwa abantu bamangala, besithi: Ngumuntu onjani lo ukuthi lemimoya lolwandle kuyamlalela?
28 Esefike ngaphesheya ezweni lamaGergasi, kwahlangana naye ababili abakhwelwe ngamademoni, bephuma emathuneni, benolaka olukhulu, kangangokuthi kwakungadluli muntu ngaleyo ndlela.
29 Bheka, bamemeza bathi: “Sinamsebenzi muni nawe Jesu, Ndodana kaNkulunkulu? Uze lapha ukusihlupha singakafiki isikhathi?
30 Kwakukhona khatshana labo umhlambi wezingulube ezinengi usidla.
31 Amademoni amncenga, ethi: “Uma usikhipha, sivumele ukuba siye emhlambini wezingulube.
32 Wasesithi kubo: Hambani. Seziphumile, zangena emhlambini wezingulube;
33 Abelusi babaleka, baya emzini, babika konke, nalokho okwehlele abakhwelwe ngamademoni.
34 Bheka, umuzi wonke waphuma ukumhlangabeza uJesu;

ISAHLUKO 9

1 Wangena emkhunjini, wawela, weza emzini wakubo.
2 Bheka, baletha kuye umuntu ofe uhlangothi elele ohlakeni; uJesu ebona ukholo lwabo wathi kofe uhlangothi: Ndodana, yimani isibindi; uthethelelwe izono zakho.
3 Bheka, abanye bababhali bathi phakathi kwabo: Lo uyahlambalaza.
4 UJesu eyazi imicabango yabo wathi: “ Nicabangani okubi ezinhliziyweni zenu na?
5 Ngokuba yikuphi okulula, ukuthi: Uthethelelwe izono zakho; noma ukuthi: Vuka uhambe?
6 Kodwa ukuze nazi ukuthi iNdodana yomuntu inamandla emhlabeni okuthethelela izono, ” wayesethi kofe uhlangothi: “ Sukuma, uthabathe uhlaka lwakho, uye endlini yakho.”
7 Wasesukuma, waya endlini yakhe.
8 Kepha izixuku zikubona zamangala, zamdumisa uNkulunkulu onikile abantu amandla anjalo.

9 Kwathi uJesu edlula lapho, wabona indoda, ibizo layo linguMathewu, ihlezi endaweni yokuthela, wathi kuyo: Ngilandele. Wasuka-ke, wamlandela.
10 Kwathi ehlezi ekudleni endlini, bheka, abathelisi abaningi nezoni beza bahlala naye nabafundi bakhe.
11 Kwathi abaFarisi bekubona lokho bathi kubafundi bakhe: Kungani umfundisi wenu esidla labathelisi lezoni?
12 UJesu esezwile wathi kubo: Abaphilileyo kabadingi melaphi, kodwa abagulayo.
13 Kodwa hambani nifunde ukuthi kusho ukuthini ukuthi: 'Ngithanda isihawu, hhayi umhlatshelo,' ngokuba angizanga ukubiza abalungileyo kodwa izoni ukuba ziphenduke.
14 Khona kwafika kuye abafundi bakaJohane, bathi: "Kungani thina nabaFarisi sizila kaningi, kepha abafundi bakho abazili na?
15 UJesu wathi kubo: " Abayeni bangalila yini, umyeni enabo na? kodwa zizakufika izinsuku, lapho umyeni ezakususwa kubo, khona-ke bezakuzila.
16 Akakho obekela isiziba sendwangu entsha engutsheni endala;
17 Futhi kabatheli iwayini elitsha ezimvabeni ezindala;
18 Esakhuluma lokho kubo, bheka, kwafika umbusi othile, wakhuleka kuye, wathi: "Indodakazi yami isifile manje;
19 UJesu wasukuma wamlandela kanye nabafundi bakhe.
20 Bheka, kwafika emva kwakhe owesifazane owayenomopho iminyaka eyishumi nambili, wathinta umphetho wengubo yakhe;
21 Ngoba wayesithi phakathi kwakhe: Uba ngingathinta nje isembatho sakhe, ngizasinda.
22 Kodwa uJesu watshibilika wambona wathi: Isibindi, ndodakazi; ukukholwa kwakho kukusindisile. Owesifazane wasinda kusukela kulelo hora.
23 Kwathi uJesu efika endlini yomphathi, ebona abashayayo nezixuku zenza umsindo;
24 Wathi kubo: Sukani, ngokuba intombazana ayifile, kodwa ilele. Bamhleka usulu.
25 Kwathi ixuku selikhutshiwe, wangena, wayibamba ngesandla, yasivuka intombazana.
26 Udumo lwalokhu lwanda ezweni lonke.
27 UJesu esesukile lapho, izimpumputhe ezimbili zamlandela, zamemeza zathi: "Sihawukele, Ndodana kaDavide!
28 Esengenile endlini, izimpumputhe zeza kuye, uJesu wathi kuzo: " Niyakholwa ukuthi ngingakwenza lokhu na? Basebesithi kuye: Yebo, Nkosi.
29 Khona wathinta amehlo azo, wathi: Makwenzeke kini njengokukholwa kwenu.
30 Ayesevuleka amehlo abo; uJesu wazilaya, wathi: Qaphelani kungaziwa muntu.
31 Kodwa zona sezihambile zalusakaza udumo lwakhe kulo lonke lelo zwe.
32 Kwathi seziphuma, khangela, baletha kuye isimungulu esiledimoni.
33 Kwathi selikhutshiwe idimoni, isimungulu sakhuluma;
34 Kodwa abaFarisi bathi: Ukhupha amadimoni ngombusi wamadimoni.
35 UJesu wayihamba yonke imizi nemizana efundisa emasinagogeni abo, eshumayela ivangeli lombuso, ephulukisa abantu izifo zonke nezifo zonke.
36 Kodwa ebona izixuku waba lesihelo ngazo, ngoba zazidiniwe, zihlakazekile njengezimvu ezingelamalusi.
37 Wasesithi kubafundi bakhe: Ukuvuna kukhulu, kodwa izisebenzi ziyingcosana;
38 Ngakho nxusani eNkosini yokuvuna ukuthi ithumele izisebenzi ekuvuneni kwayo.

ISAHLUKO 10

1 Futhi lapho esebizele kuye abafundi bakhe abayishumi nambili, wabanika amandla phezu kwawomoya abangcolile, ukuba babakhiphe, futhi belaphe yonke inhlobo yezifo nazo zonke izinhlobo zezifo.
2 Manje amagama abaphostoli abayishumi nambili yilawa; owokuqala nguSimoni othiwa uPetro, loAndreya umfowabo; uJakobe kaZebedewu, noJohane umfowabo;
3 uFiliphu loBartolomewu; uTomase, noMathewu umthelisi; uJakobe ka-Alfewu, noLebewu othiwa futhi uThadewu;
4 uSimoni umKhanani loJudasi Iskariyothi laye owamnikelayo.
5 Laba abayishumi nambili uJesu wabathuma, wabayala, wathi: " Ningayi endleleni yabezizwe, ningangeni emzini wamaSamariya;
6 Kodwa yanini kakhulu ezimvini ezilahlekileyo zendlu kaIsrayeli.
7 Ekuhambeni kwenu shumayelani nithi: 'Umbuso wezulu ususondele.
8 Phulisani abagulayo, nivuse abafileyo, nihlambulule abanochoko, nikhiphe amademoni;
9 Ningaphathi igolide, nesiliva, nethusi emixhakeni yenu;
10 nasikhwama sohambo, namabhantshi amabili, nazicathulo, naludondolo, ngokuba isisebenzi sifanele ukudla kwaso.
11 "Nakumuphi umuzi noma umuzana eniyakungena kuwo, funani ofaneleyo kuwo; nihlale khona nize nimuke.
12 Nxa ningena endlini, niyibingelele.
13 Uma indlu ifanele, ukuthula kwenu makube phezu kwayo, kepha uma ingafanele, ukuthula kwenu makubuyele kini.
14 Noma ngubani onganamukeli noma ongawezwa amazwi enu, anothi niphuma kuleyo ndlu noma kulowo muzi, nivuthulule uthuli ezinyaweni zenu.
15 Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Kuyakuba ngcono kulo izwe laseSodoma nelaseGomora ngosuku lokwahlulelwa kunakulowo muzi.
16 Bhekani, ngiyanithuma ninjengezimvu phakathi kwezimpisi; ngakho hlakaniphani njengezinyoka, nibe msulwa njengamajuba.
17 Kodwa xwayani abantu;
18 Niyakuyiswa phambi kwababusi namakhosi ngenxa yami, kube ngubufakazi kubo nakwabezizwe.
19 Kepha nxa benikhaphela, ningakhathazeki ngokuthi niyakukhuluma kanjani nokuthi niyakuthini, ngokuba niyakunikwa ngaso leso sikhathi eniyakukukhuluma.
20 Ngokuba akuyinina enikhulumayo kodwa uMoya kaYihlo okhuluma kini.
21 Umfowabo uyakukhaphela umfowabo ekufeni, noyise umntwana, nabantwana bavukele abazali babo, bababulale.
22 niyakuzondwa ngabantu bonke ngenxa yegama lami, kepha okhuthazelayo kuze kube sekupheleni nguyena oyakusindiswa.

23 Kepha nxa benizingela kulo muzi, balekelani komunye; ngokuba ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Aniyikuqeda imizi yakwa-Israyeli, ingakafiki iNdodana yomuntu.
24 Umfundi kaphezu komfundisi wakhe, nenceku ayingaphezu kwenkosi yayo.
25 Kumanele umfundi ukuthi abe njengomfundisi wakhe, nenceku ibe njengenkosi yayo. Uma bebizile umninindlu ngokuthi uBelzebule, kakhulu kangakanani abendlu yakhe?
26 Ngakho-ke ningabesabi, ngokuba akukho okumboziwe okungayikwambulwa; lokufihliweyo, okungasoze kwaziwa.
27 Lokhu enginitshela khona ebumnyameni, kukhulumeni ekukhanyeni, nalokho enikuzwa endlebeni, kushumayeleni phezu kwezindlu.
28 Ningabesabi ababulala umzimba, bengenamandla okubulala umphefumulo, kepha yesabani lowo onamandla okubhubhisa nomphefumulo nomzimba esihogweni.
29 Ondlunkulu ababili abathengiswa yini ngendibilishi na? futhi ayisoze yawela phansi enye yazo ngaphandle kukaYihlo.
30 Kodwa nezinwele zekhanda lenu zibaliwe zonke.
31 Ngakho-ke ningesabi, nina nibaluleke kunondlunkulu abaningi.
32 Ngakho-ke lowo oyakungivuma phambi kwabantu, nami ngiyakumvuma phambi kukaBaba osezulwini.
33 Kodwa lowo oyakungiphika phambi kwabantu, nami ngiyakumphika phambi kukaBaba osezulwini.
34 Ningacabangi ukuthi ngize ukuletha ukuthula emhlabeni;
35 Ngoba ngize ukuphambanisa umuntu loyise, lendodakazi lonina, lomalokazana loninazala.
36 Nezitha zomuntu kuyakuba ngabendlu yakhe.
37 Othanda uyise noma unina kunami kangifanele, nothanda indodana noma indodakazi kunami kangifanele.
38 Nongasithathi isiphambano sakhe, angilandele, kangifanele.
39 Othola ukuphila kwakhe uyakulahlekelwa yikho, nolahlekelwa ngukuphila kwakhe ngenxa yami uyakukufumana.
40 Lowo onamukelayo uyangamukela mina, nowemukela mina wemukela ongithumileyo.
41 Owamukela umprofethi ebizweni lomprofethi uyakwamukela umvuzo womprofethi; nowamukela olungileyo ngokuba olungileyo uyakwamukela umvuzo wolungileyo.
42 Loba ngubani ozanathisa omunye walaba abancinyane inkezo yodwa yamanzi aqandayo ebizweni lomfundi, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Kasoze alahlekelwa ngumvuzo wakhe.

ISAHLUKO 11

1 Kwathi uJesu eseqedile ukuyala abafundi bakhe abayishumi nambili, wamuka lapho ukufundisa nokushumayela emizini yakubo.
2 Kwathi uJohane esetilongweni ezwe imisebenzi kaKristu, wathuma ababili kubafundi bakhe.
3 Base bethi kuye: “Wena unguye ozayo, noma sibheke omunye na?
4 UJesu waphendula, wathi kubo: Hambani nimtshele uJohane izinto enizizwayo nenizibonayo;
5 Izimpumputhe ziyabona, nezinyonga ziyahamba, abanochoko bayahlanjululwa, nezithulu ziyezwa, abafileyo bayavuswa, nabampofu bayashunyayezwa ivangeli;
6 Futhi ubusisiwe lowo ongakhubekiyo ngami.
7 Kwathi sebemuka, uJesu waqala ukukhuluma ezixukwini ngoJohane, wathi: “ Naphuma ukuyobonani ehlane? Umhlanga unyakaziswa ngumoya na?
8 Kodwa laphumela ukuyabonani? Umuntu owembethe ingubo ethambileyo na? bhekani, abembethe ezintofontofo basezindlini zamakhosi.
9 Kodwa laphumela ukuyabonani? Umprofethi? yebo, ngithi kini: Odlula umprofethi.
10 Ngoba lo nguye okulotshwe ngaye ukuthi: Khangela, ngiyathuma isithunywa sami phambi kobuso bakho, esizalungisa indlela yakho phambi kwakho.
11 Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Kwabazelwe ngabesifazane akuvelanga omkhulu kunoJohane uMbhapathizi; kepha omncane embusweni wezulu mkhulu kunaye.
12 Kusukela emihleni kaJohane uMbhapathizi kuze kube manje umbuso wezulu uyafuzulwa, nabafuzulayo bayawuthatha.
13 Ngoba bonke abaprofethi lomlayo baprofetha kwaze kwaba nguJohane.
14 Uma nivuma ukukwamukela, lo unguEliya obezakuza.
15 Onezindlebe zokuzwa makezwe.
16 Kepha lesi sizukulwane ngiyakusifanisa nani na? Kufana nabantwana abahlezi ezigcawini, bebiza omakhelwane babo;
17 Bethi: “Sinibethele imitshingo, kepha anisinanga; sililile kini, anikhalanga.
18 Ngokuba uJohane wafika engadli, engaphuzi, bathi: Unedemoni.
19 INdodana yomuntu yafika idla, inatha, bathi: Bhekani, umuntu oyisiminzi nesiphuzi, umngane wabathelisi nezoni. Kodwa ukuhlakanipha kulungisiswa kubantwana bakho.
20 Khona waqala ukuthethisa imizi okwakwenziwe kuyo iningi lemisebenzi yakhe yamandla, ngokuba ingaphendukanga;
21 Maye kuwe Korazini! maye kuwe, Betsayida! ngokuba uma yayenziwe eTire naseSidoni imisebenzi yamandla eyenziwe kini, ngabe kade baphenduka bembethe amasaka nangomlotha.
22 Kepha ngithi kini: Kuyakuba ngcono kulo iTire neSidoni ngosuku lokwahlulelwa kunakini.
23 Nawe Kapernawume, ophakanyiselwe ezulwini, uyakwehliselwa esihogweni, ngokuba uma yayenziwe eSodoma imisebenzi yamandla eyenziwe kuwe, ngabe isekhona nanamuhla.
24 Kepha ngithi kini: Kuyakuba ngcono ezweni laseSodoma ngosuku lokwahlulelwa kunawe.
25 Ngaleso sikhathi uJesu waphendula wathi: “ Ngiyakubonga, Baba, Nkosi yezulu nomhlaba, ngokuba uzifihlile lezizinto kwabahlakaniphileyo nabanokuqonda, wazambulela izingane;
26 Kunjalo, Baba, ngokuba kube kuhle emehlweni akho kanjalo.
27 Zonke izinto zinikelwe kimi nguBaba, futhi akakho owazi iNdodana ngaphandle kukaBaba; kakho futhi omaziyo uYise, ngaphandle kweNdodana, njalo loba ngubani iNdodana ethanda ukumambulela kuye.
28 Wozani kimi nina nonke enikhatheleyo nenisindwayo, mina ngizakuniphumuza.
29 Bekani ijoka lami phezu kwenu, nifunde kimi; ngokuba ngimnene, ngithobekile ngenhliziyo; niyakufumana ukuphumula emiphefumulweni yenu.

30 Ngokuba ijoka lami lihle, nomthwalo wami ulula.

ISAHLUKO 12

1 Ngalesosikhathi uJesu wadabula emasimini ngesabatha; abafundi bakhe babelambile, baqala ukukha izikhwebu, badla.
2 Kwathi abaFarisi bekubona bathi kuye: Khangela, abafundi bakho benza okungavunyelwanga ukwenziwa ngesabatha.
3 Kodwa wathi kubo: Kalifundanga yini uDavida akwenzayo mhla elambile yena lababelaye;
4 ukuthi wangena kanjani endlini kaNkulunkulu, wadla izinkwa zokubukwa, okwakungavunyelwe ukuba azidle yena, nalabo ababenaye, kodwa ngabapristi bodwa?
5 Kumbe anifundanga yini emthethweni ukuthi ngesabatha abapristi bayalona isabatha ethempelini, bangabi nacala na?
6 Kodwa ngithi kini: Lapha kukhona omkhulu kunethempeli.
7 Kodwa uba benazi ukuthi kuyini lokhu ukuthi: Ngithanda isihawu, hatshi umhlatshelo, ngabe kalilahlwanga abangenacala.
8 Ngokuba iNdodana yomuntu iyiNkosi yosuku lwesabatha.
9 Esesukile lapho wangena esinagogeni labo.
10 Bheka, kwakukhona umuntu onesandla esishwabene. Bambuza-ke, bathi: Kuvunyelwe yini ukuphulukisa ngesabatha na? ukuze bambeke icala.
11 Wathi kubo: " Ngumuphi umuntu phakathi kwenu onemvu eyodwa, kuthi uma iwela emgodini ngesabatha, ongayikuyibamba, ayikhiphe, na?
12 Pho, umuntu udlula imvu kangakanani? Ngakho kuvunyelwe ukwenza okuhle ngesabatha.
13 Wasesithi endodeni: Yelula isandla sakho. Waselula; kwasekusindiswa kwaba kuhle njengenye.
14 Basebephuma abaFarisi benza icebo ngaye ukuthi bangambulala njani.
15 UJesu esekwazi lokho wamuka lapho; izixuku ezinkulu zamlandela;
16 Wabayala ukuthi bangamenzi aziwe;
17 ukuze kugcwaliseke okwakhulunywa ngomprofethi uIsaya ukuthi:
18 Bheka inceku yami engiyikhethile; othandiweyo wami othokoza kuye umphefumulo wami;
19 Akayikuphikisana, noma akhale; njalo kakho ozakuzwa ilizwi lakhe emigwaqweni.
20 Umhlanga ofecekileyo akayikuwuphula, nelineni eliqhumayo akayikuwucima, aze athumele ukwahlulela kube ukunqoba.
21 Futhi abezizwe bayakwethemba egameni lakhe.
22 Kwase kulethwa kuye okhwelwe yidemoni, eyimpumputhe, eyisimungulu;
23 Bamangala bonke abantu, bathi: "Lo akasiyo yini indodana kaDavide na?
24 Kodwa abaFarisi bekuzwa bathi: Lo kakhiphi amadimoni, kodwa ngoBelezebule umbusi wamadimoni.
25 UJesu wayazi imicabango yabo, wathi kubo: Wonke umbuso owehlukene wodwa uyachitheka; futhi wonke umuzi noma indlu eyehlukene yodwa ayiyikuma.
26 Futhi uma uSathane ekhipha uSathane, uhlukene yedwa; pho, umbuso wakhe uyakuma kanjani na?
27 Uma mina ngikhipha amademoni ngoBelzebule, abantwana benu bawakhipha ngobani na? ngalokho bayakuba ngabahluleli benu.
28 Kepha uma ngikhipha amademoni ngoMoya kaNkulunkulu, umbuso kaNkulunkulu usufikile kini.
29 Kumbe umuntu angangena njani endlini yesiqhwaga aphange impahla yaso, ngaphandle kokuthi aqale asibophe isiqhwaga? khona-ke uyakuphanga indlu yakhe.
30 Ongenami umelene nami; ongabuthi kanye nami uyahlakaza.
31 Ngakho ngithi kini: Abantu bayakuthethelelwa zonke izono nokuhlambalaza, kepha ukuhlambalaza uMoya akuyikuthethelelwa.
32 Loba ngubani okhuluma ilizwi elibi ngeNdodana yomuntu uzathethelelwa, kodwa loba ngubani okhuluma elimelene loMoya oNgcwele kayikuthethelelwa, kuleli zwe, nakwelizayo.
33 Yenzani umuthi ube muhle, nesithelo sawo sibe sihle; noma nenze isihlahla sibe sibi, nesithelo sawo sibe sibi, ngokuba umuthi waziwa ngesithelo sawo.
34 Nzalo yezinyoka, ningakhuluma kanjani okuhle nibabi na? ngokuba umlomo ukhuluma ngokuchichima kwenhliziyo.
35 Umuntu omuhle uveza okuhle emfuyweni enhle yenhliziyo, nomuntu omubi ukhipha okubi engcebweni yakhe embi.
36 Kodwa ngithi kini: Wonke amazwi ayize abawakhulumayo abantu bayakuziphendulela ngawo ngosuku lokwahlulelwa.
37 Ngokuba ngamazwi akho uyakuthiwa ulungile, nangamazwi akho uyakulahlwa.
38 Abanye bababhali labaFarisi basebephendula, besithi: Mfundisi, sithanda ukubona isibonakaliso esivela kuwe.
39 Kodwa waphendula wathi kubo: Isizukulwana esibi lesiphingayo sifuna isibonakaliso; futhi kasiyikunikwa sibonakaliso, ngaphandle kwesibonakaliso sikaJona umprofethi.
40 Ngokuba njengalokho uJona wayesesiswini somkhomo izinsuku ezintathu nobusuku obuthathu; kanjalo iNdodana yomuntu iyakuba senhliziyweni yomhlaba izinsuku ezintathu nobusuku obuthathu.
41 Amadoda aseNineve ayakusukuma ekwahlulelweni kanye nalesi sizukulwane, asilahle, ngokuba aphenduka ngokushumayela kukaJona; bhekani, lapha kukhona omkhulu kunoJona.
42 Indlovukazi yaseningizimu iyakusukuma ekwahlulelweni kanye nalesi sizukulwane, isilahle; futhi bhekani, lapha kukhona omkhulu kunoSolomoni.
43 Nxa umoya ongcolileyo ephumile kumuntu, uyadabula izindawo ezingenamanzi, efuna ukuphumula, kodwa angakufumani.
44 Khona uthi: Ngizabuyela endlini yami engaphuma kuyo; kuthi lapho efika ayithole ingenalutho, ishaneliwe, ihlotshisiwe.
45 Abesehamba, athabathe kanye nabanye omoya abayisikhombisa ababi kunaye, bangene bahlale khona; Kuyakuba njalo nakulesi sizukulwane esibi.
46 Kwathi esakhuluma lamaxuku, khangela, unina labafowabo bema phandle, befuna ukukhuluma laye.
47 Omunye wasesithi kuye: Khangela, unyoko labafowenu bemi ngaphandle befuna ukukhuluma lawe.

48 Kodwa waphendula wathi komtshelayo: Ngubani umame? futhi bangobani abafowethu?
49 Waseselulela isandla sakhe kubafundi bakhe, wathi: Khangelani umama labafowethu!
50 Ngokuba yilowo nalowo owenza intando kaBaba osezulwini nguye ongumfowethu, nodadewethu, nomame.

ISAHLUKO 13

1 Ngalolo suku uJesu waphuma endlini, wahlala ngaselwandle.
2 Kwabuthana kuye izixuku eziningi, waze wangena emkhunjini, wahlala; isixuku sonke sema ogwini.
3 Wakhuluma kubo izinto eziningi ngemifanekiso, wathi: " Bhekani, kwaphuma umhlwanyeli ukuyohlwanyela;
4 Kwathi ekuhlanyeleni kwakhe, enye imbewu yawela ngasendleleni, kweza izinyoni zayidla zayiqeda;
5 Enye yawela edwaleni, lapho yayingenamhlaba omningi khona, yahle yamila, ngoba yayingenawo ukushona komhlaba.
6 Kwathi seliphumile ilanga, zahangulwa; futhi ngenxa yokuthi zazingelampande zabuna.
7 Enye yawela emeveni; ameva akhula, ayiminyanisa.
8 Kepha enye yawela emhlabathini omuhle, yathela isithelo, enye ngekhulu, enye ngamashumi ayisithupha, enye ngamashumi amathathu.
9 Onezindlebe zokuzwa makezwe.
10 Abafundi beza bathi kuye: Kungani ukhulumela kubo ngemifanekiso?
11 Waphendula, wathi kubo: " Ngokuba niphiwe nina ukwazi izimfihlakalo zombuso wezulu, kepha bona kabakuphiwanga.
12 Ngokuba yilowo nalowo onakho uyakuphiwa, abe nokuchichima; kepha ongenakho uyakwamukwa nalokho anakho.
13 Ngakho ngikhuluma labo ngemifanekiso, ngoba bebona kababoni; nokuzwa kabezwa, kabaqondi.
14 Kugcwaliseka kubo isiprofetho sika-Isaya sokuthi: "Ngokuzwa niyakuzwa, ningaqondi; nokubona nizakubona, ningabonisisi;
15 Ngoba inhliziyo yalababantu seyaba lukhuni, lendlebe zabo bezwa buthuntu, lamehlo abo bawacimezile; funa noma nini babone ngamehlo, bezwe ngezindlebe zabo, baqonde ngenhliziyo, baphenduke, ngibaphulukise.
16 Kodwa abusisiwe amehlo enu, ngoba ayabona, lezindlebe zenu, ngoba ziyezwa.
17 Ngokuba ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Abaningi abaprofethi nabalungileyo babefisa ukubona enikubonayo, abakubonanga; lokuzwa izinto enizizwayo, kodwa kabazizwanga.
18 Ngakho yizwani umfanekiso womhlanyeli.
19 Noma ubani olizwa izwi lombuso engaliqondi, omubi uyeza, ahlwithe okuhlwanyelwe enhliziyweni yakhe. Nguye owahlanyelwa ngasendleleni.
20 Kodwa ohlanyelwe edwaleni, nguye olizwayo ilizwi, ahle alamukele ngentokozo;
21 kodwa kanampande phakathi kwakhe, kodwa uhlala isikhashana;
22 Lowo ohlanyelwe emeveni nguye olizwayo izwi; futhi ukukhathazeka kwaleli zwe, nokukhohlisa kwengcebo kuminyanisa izwi, libe ngongatheli.
23 Kepha ohlanyelwe emhlabathini omuhle nguye olizwayo izwi, aliqonde; ethela isithelo, enye ngekhulu, enye ngamashumi ayisithupha, enye ngamashumi amathathu.
24 Wababekela omunye umfanekiso, wathi: " Umbuso wezulu ufana nomuntu owahlwanyela imbewu enhle ensimini yakhe;
25 Kwathi abantu besalele, kwafika isitha sakhe sahlwanyela ukhula phakathi kukakolweni, samuka.
26 Kodwa kwathi lapho ikhaba selimila futhi lithela, khona kwabonakala nokhula.
27 Zase zisondela izinceku zomninindlu, zathi kuye: 'Nkosi, awuhlwanyelanga imbewu enhle ensimini yakho na? Pho, luvelaphi ukhula?
28 Wathi kubo: Lokhu kwenziwe yisitha. Zathi izinceku kuye: Uyathanda-ke ukuba sihambe siyokubutha na?
29 Kodwa wathi: Hatshi; hlezi nibuthe ukhula, nisiphule namabele kanye nalo.
30 Yekani kukhule kokubili ndawonye kuze kube sekuvuneni, futhi ngesikhathi sokuvuna ngizothi kubavuni: Buthani kuqala ukhula, nilubophe izinyanda ukuze nilushise;
31 Wababekela omunye umfanekiso, wathi: " Umbuso wezulu ufana nohlamvu lwesinaphi, aluthatha umuntu, waluhlwanyela ensimini yakhe;
32 yona incinyane kuzo zonke izimbewu, kepha lapho isikhulile, inkulu kunazo zonke phakathi kwemifino, ibe yisihlahla, kuze kufike izinyoni zezulu, zihlale emagatsheni awo.
33 Wakhuluma kubo omunye umfanekiso; Umbuso wezulu ufana nemvubelo, ayithatha owesifazane, wayifaka ezilinganisweni ezintathu zempuphu, kwaze kwabila yonke.
34 Konke lokhu uJesu wakukhuluma ezixukwini ngemifanekiso; futhi ngaphandle komfanekiso akakhulumanga kubo;
35 ukuze kugcwaliseke okwakhulunywa ngomprofethi ukuthi: Ngizavula umlomo wami ngemifanekiso; ngizakhuluma izinto ebezifihliwe kusukela ekusekelweni komhlaba.
36 UJesu wayesebamukisa abantu, wangena endlini; abafundi bakhe beza kuye, bathi: "Sichasisele umfanekiso wokhula lwensimu.
37 Wasephendula wathi kubo: Ohlanyela inhlanyelo enhle yiNdodana yomuntu;
38 Insimu ngumhlaba; imbewu enhle ngabantwana bombuso; kodwa ukhula lungabantwana bomubi;
39 Isitha esawuhlwanyelayo nguSathane; ukuvuna kungukuphela kwezwe; nabavuni yizingelosi.
40 Ngakho njengalokhu ukhula luyabuthwa lushiswe emlilweni; kuyakuba njalo ekupheleni kwalelizwe.
41 INdodana yomuntu iyakuthuma izingelosi zayo, zibuthe, zikhiphe embusweni wayo konke okukhubekisayo, nabenza okubi;
42 zibaphose esithandweni somlilo; lapho kuzakuba khona ukulila lokugedla amazinyo.
43 Khona abalungileyo bazakhanya njengelanga embusweni kaYise wabo. Onezindlebe zokuzwa makezwe.
44 Futhi umbuso wezulu ufana nengcebo efihlwe ensimini; okuthi lapho umuntu eseyitholile, wayifihla, futhi ngenxa yokujabula kwayo wahamba wathengisa ngakho konke anakho, futhi wathenga leyo nsimu.

45 “Futhi umbuso wezulu ufana nomthengisi ofuna amaparele amahle;
46 Kwathi eselitholile iparele linye elinenani elikhulu, waya wathengisa ngakho konke anakho, walithenga.
47 Futhi umbuso wezulu ufana nenetha elaphonswa olwandle, labutha zonke izinhlobo;
48 Lithe seligcwele, balidonsela ogwini, bahlala phansi, babuthela ezinhle ezitsheni, kodwa ezimbi bazilahla.
49 Kuyakuba njalo ekupheleni kwezwe: izingelosi ziyakuphuma, zihlukanise ababi kwabalungileyo;
50 zibaphose esithandweni somlilo; lapho kuzakuba khona ukulila lokugedla amazinyo.
51 UJesu wathi kubo: Selikuzwisisile konke lokhu? Bathi kuye: Yebo, Nkosi.
52 Wayesethi kubo: “ Ngakho wonke umbhali ofundisiwe ngombuso wezulu ufana nomuntu umninindlu okhipha engcebweni yakhe izinto ezintsha nezindala.
53 Kwathi uJesu eseqedile le mifanekiso, wamuka lapho.
54 Esefikile ezweni lakubo wabafundisa esinagogeni labo, baze bamangala, bathi: “Lo ukuthathephi lokhu kuhlakanipha nalawa mandla na?
55 Lo akasiyo yini indodana yombazi na? Unina akabizwa ngokuthi uMariya na? nabafowabo oJakobe, noJose, noSimoni, noJuda?
56 Odadewabo abakho yini bonke kithi na? Pho, lo ukuthathaphi konke lokhu na?
57 Basebekhubeka ngaye. Kepha uJesu wathi kubo: “ Umprofethi kadelelwa, kuphela ezweni lakubo nasendlini yakubo.
58 Akenzanga lapho imisebenzi yamandla eminengi ngenxa yokungakholwa kwabo.

ISAHLUKO 14

1 Ngalesosikhathi uHerodi umtetrarki wezwa udumo lukaJesu.
2 Wasesithi ezincekwini zakhe: Lo nguJohane uMbhabhathizi; uvukile kwabafileyo; ngakho-ke imisebenzi yamandla iyabonakala kuye.
3 Ngokuba uHerode wayembambile uJohane, wambopha, wamfaka etilongweni ngenxa kaHerodiya umkaFiliphu umfowabo.
4 Ngokuba uJohane wathi kuye: "Awuvunyelwe ukuba ube naye."
5 Kwathi efuna ukumbulala wesaba ixuku, ngoba lalisithi ungumprofethi.
6 Kwathi sekugujwa usuku lokuzalwa kukaHerodi, indodakazi kaHerodiya yasina phambi kwabo, yamthokozisa uHerodi.
7 Wasethembisa ngesifungo ukuyinika loba yini engayikucela.
8 yona, ilaywe ngunina, yathi: Nginike lapha ngoqwembe ikhanda likaJohane uMbhapathizi.
9 Inkosi yadabuka, nokho ngenxa yesifungo nangalabo ababehlezi nayo ekudleni yayala ukuba inikwe.
10 Wasethuma wamquma uJohane ikhanda entolongweni.
11 Ikhanda lakhe lalethwa ngoqwembe, lanikwa intombazana, yaliyisa kunina.
12 Abafundi bakhe beza bathatha isidumbu, basingcwaba, futhi baya babikela uJesu.
13 UJesu ekuzwa lokho wamuka lapho ngomkhumbi, waya endaweni eyihlane eyedwa;
14 UJesu esephuma, wabona isixuku esikhulu, waba nesihe ngaso, waphulukisa abagulayo babo.
15 Kwathi sekuhlwile, abafundi bakhe beza kuye, bathi: “Le ndawo iyihlane, isikhathi sesihambile; yekela izixuku zihambe, ukuze ziye emizaneni, zizithengele ukudla.
16 Kodwa uJesu wathi kubo: Kakusweli ukuthi bahambe; bapheni nina ukudla.
17 Basebesithi kuye: Asilalutho lapha ngaphandle kwezinkwa ezinhlanu lenhlanzi ezimbili.
18 Wathi: Zileteni lapha kimi.
19 Waselaya amaxuku ukuthi ahlale phansi etshanini, wathatha izinkwa ezinhlanu lenhlanzi ezimbili, wakhangela phezulu ezulwini, wazibusisa, wazihlephula, wazinika abafundi bakhe izinkwa, labafundi baphakela ixuku. .
20 Badla bonke, basutha, babutha imvuthuluka eseleyo, iziqabetho eziyishumi nambili ezigcwele.
21 Ababedlile kwakungamadoda angaba yizinkulungwane eziyisihlanu ngaphandle kwabesifazane nabantwana.
22 UJesu wayesecindezela masinyane abafundi bakhe ukuba bangene emkhunjini, bamandulele ukuya ngaphesheya, yena aze amukise izixuku.
23 Esezimukisile izixuku wenyukela entabeni eyedwa ukuyokhuleka;
24 Kodwa umkhumbi wawususukile elwandle, unyakaziswa ngamaza, ngoba umoya wawuphambene.
25 Ngomlindo wesine wobusuku uJesu waya kubo ehamba phezu kolwandle.
26 Kwathi abafundi bembona ehamba phezu kolwandle batshaywa luvalo, besithi yisithunzi; bakhala ngokwesaba.
27 Kodwa uJesu wahle wakhuluma kubo, wathi: Manini isibindi; yimina; ningesabi.
28 UPetru wamphendula wathi: “Nkosi, uma kunguwe, yisho ukuba ngize kuwe phezu kwamanzi.
29 Wasesithi: Woza. Futhi lapho uPetru ehla emkhunjini, wahamba phezu kwamanzi, ukuya kuJesu.
30 Kodwa ebona umoya wesaba; eseqala ukutshona wakhala wathi: Nkosi, ngisindise.
31 Masinyane uJesu welula isandla sakhe, wambamba, wathi kuye: “ Wena onokukholwa okuncane, ungabazeleni na?
32 Sebengenile emkhunjini, umoya wanqamuka.
33 Ababesemkhunjini bakhuleka kuye, bathi: "Nempela wena uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu."
34 Sebewelile bafika ezweni laseGenesaretha.
35 Kwathi amadoda akuleyondawo emazi, athumela kulo lonke lelo zwe langakhona, aletha kuye bonke ababegula;
36 bamncenga ukuthi bathinte nje umphetho wengubo yakhe;

ISAHLUKO 15

1 Kwasekufika kuJesu ababhali nabaFarisi ababevela eJerusalema, bathi:
2 Kungani abafundi bakho beqa isiko labadala? ngoba abagezi izandla zabo nxa bedla isinkwa.
3 Kodwa waphendula wathi kubo: Kungani lani leqe umlayo kaNkulunkulu ngesiko lenu?
4 Ngokuba uNkulunkulu wayala ngokuthi: “Hlonipha uyihlo nonyoko,” nokuthi: “Othuka uyise noma unina makafe nokufa.
5 Kodwa lina lithi: Loba ngubani othi kuyise kumbe kunina: Kungumnikelo;

6 futhi ingahloniphi uyise noma unina, iyakukhululeka. Kanjalo nenze umyalo kaNkulunkulu ube yize ngesiko lenu.
7 Bazenzisi, waprofetha kahle ngani u-Isaya, ethi:
8 Lababantu basondela kimi ngomlomo wabo, bangidumisa ngezindebe zabo; kepha inhliziyo yabo ikude nami.
9 Kodwa bangikhonza ngeze, befundisa izifundiso eziyimilayo yabantu.
10 Wayesebiza isixuku, wathi kubo: " Yizwani, niqonde;
11 Akusikho okungena emlonyeni okumngcolisayo umuntu; kodwa okuphuma emlonyeni, yikho okumngcolisayo umuntu.
12 Base besondela abafundi bakhe, bathi kuye: "Uyazi yini ukuthi abaFarisi bakhubeka sebezwile leli zwi?
13 Kodwa waphendula wathi: Sonke isithombo, uBaba osezulwini angasitshalanga, sizasitshulwa.
14 Bayekeni: bangabaholi abayizimpumputhe. Uma impumputhe ihola impumputhe, ziyakuyela emgodini zombili.
15 UPetro wasephendula wathi kuye: Sichasisele lumfanekiso.
16 UJesu wathi: " Kanti nani anikaqondi na?
17 Anikaqondi yini ukuthi konke okungena emlonyeni kuya esiswini, futhi kulahlelwa ogwini?
18 Kodwa okuphuma emlonyeni kuphuma enhliziyweni; futhi ziyamngcolisa umuntu.
19 Ngokuba enhliziyweni kuphuma imicabango emibi, ukubulala, ukuphinga, ubufebe, ukweba, ukufakaza amanga, ukuhlambalaza.
20 Lezi yizo izinto ezingcolisa umuntu, kodwa ukudla ngezandla ezingagezwanga akumngcolisi umuntu.
21 UJesu wasesuka lapho wamuka waya emikhawulweni yeTire leSidoni.
22 Bheka, kwavela kuleyo ndawo owesifazane waseKhanani, wakhala kuye, wathi: "Ngihawukele, Nkosi, Ndodana kaDavide; Indodakazi yami ikhwelwe kabi yidemoni.
23 Kodwa kamphendulanga ngalizwi. Abafundi bakhe beza, bamncenga, bathi: Mmukise; ngokuba uyakhala emva kwethu.
24 Kodwa waphendula wathi: Kangithunywanga kuphela ezimvini ezilahlekileyo zendlu kaIsrayeli.
25 Wasesiza wakhuleka kuye, wathi: Nkosi, ngisize.
26 Kepha waphendula wathi: " Akukuhle ukuthatha isinkwa sabantwana, siphonse ezinjaneni.
27 Wathi: "Yebo, Nkosi, nokho nezinjana ziyadla imvuthuluka ewa etafuleni labaninizo.
28 UJesu waphendula, wathi kuye: O mame, kukhulu ukukholwa kwakho; Indodakazi yakhe yasinda kusukela ngaleso sikhathi.
29 UJesu wasuka lapho, weza ngaselwandle lwaseGalile; wenyukela entabeni, wahlala phansi khona.
30 Kwase kusondela kuye izixuku eziningi zinezinyonga, nezimpumputhe, nezimungulu, nezilima, nabanye abaningi, zababeka ngasezinyaweni zikaJesu; wabaphulukisa;
31 kangangokuthi isixuku samangala lapho zibona izimungulu zikhuluma, izilima zisindile, izinyonga zihamba nezimpumputhe zibona, futhi bamdumisa uNkulunkulu ka-Israyeli.
32 UJesu wayesebizela kuye abafundi bakhe, wathi: " Ngiyasihawukela isixuku, ngokuba sekuyizinsuku ezintathu sihlezi nami, singenalutho lokudla;
33 Abafundi bakhe bathi kuye: "Singasitholaphi isinkwa esingaka ehlane ukuba sisuthise isixuku esingaka na?
34 UJesu wasesithi kubo: Lilezinkwa ezingaki? Basebesithi: Eziyisikhombisa, lezinhlanzana ezimbalwa.
35 Waselaya amaxuku ukuthi ahlale phansi emhlabathini.
36 Wazithabatha izinkwa eziyisikhombisa nezinhlanzi, wabonga, wazihlephula, wanika abafundi bakhe, abafundi baphakela izixuku.
37 Badla bonke, basutha, babutha imvuthuluka eseleyo, amaqoma ayisikhombisa agcwele.
38 Abadlayo babe ngamadoda ayizinkulungwane ezine ngaphandle kwabesifazane nabantwana.
39 Wayesemukisa isixuku, wagibela umkhumbi, waya emikhawulweni yaseMagdala.

ISAHLUKO 16

1 Kwafika abaFarisi nabaSadusi, bamlinga bamcela ukuba ababonise isibonakaliso esivela ezulwini.
2 Waphendula, wathi kubo: " Nxa kuhlwa nithi: 'Izulu lizokuba lihle, ngokuba izulu libomvu;
3 ekuseni nithi: 'Namuhla izulu lizoba mnyama; Bazenzisi, niyakwazi ukubona ubuso bezulu; kepha aniziqondi izibonakaliso zezikhathi na?
4 Isizukulwane esibi nesiphingayo sifuna isibonakaliso; futhi kasiyikunikwa sibonakaliso, ngaphandle kwesibonakaliso sikaJona umprofethi. Wabashiya, wahamba.
5 Kwathi abafundi bakhe sebewelela ngaphesheya, babekhohliwe ukuphatha izinkwa.
6 UJesu wasesithi kubo: Qaphelani liqaphele imvubelo yabaFarisi labaSadusi.
7 Bakhulumisana bodwa, besithi: Kungoba singaphathanga izinkwa.
8 UJesu ekwazi wathi kubo: " O nina eninokukholwa okuncane, kungani nibuzana ngokuthi aniphathanga izinkwa na?
9 Anikaqondi yini, futhi anikazikhumbuli izinkwa eziyisihlanu zezinkulungwane eziyisihlanu nokuthi bangaki obhasikidi enabutha na?
10 Noma izinkwa eziyisikhombisa zezinkulungwane ezine nokuthi bangaki obhasikidi enabutha?
11 Aniqondi kanjani ukuthi angikhulumanga kini ngesinkwa ukuthi nixwaye imvubelo yabaFarisi nabaSadusi na?
12 Khona baqonda ukuthi wayengashongo ukuthi baxwaye imvubelo yesinkwa, kodwa imfundiso yabaFarisi nabaSadusi.
13 UJesu esefikile emikhawulweni yeKesariya yeFiliphi, wabuza abafundi bakhe, wathi: Abantu bathi mina iNdodana yomuntu ngingubani?
14 Basebesithi: Abanye bathi unguJohane uMbhabhathizi; abanye bathi uJeremiya, kumbe omunye wabaprofethi.
15 Wathi kubo: Lina-ke lithi ngingubani?
16 USimoni Petru waphendula wathi: "Wena unguKristu, iNdodana kaNkulunkulu ophilayo.
17 UJesu waphendula wathi kuye: " Ubusisiwe wena Simoni kaJona, ngokuba inyama negazi akukwambulelanga lokhu, kodwa uBaba osezulwini.

18 Nami ngithi kuwe: Wena unguPetru, phezu kwaleli dwala ngiyakulakha ibandla lami; futhi amasango esihogo ngeke alinqobe.
19 Futhi ngizokunika izihluthulelo zombuso wezulu, futhi noma yini oyoyibopha emhlabeni iyobe kuboshiwe ezulwini, futhi noma yini oyoyikhulula emhlabeni iyobe ikhululiwe ezulwini.
20 Wasebalaya abafundi bakhe ukuthi bangatsheli muntu ukuthi yena unguJesu uKristu.
21 Kusukela kuleso sikhathi uJesu waqala ukubonisa abafundi bakhe ukuthi umelwe ukuya eJerusalema, ahlushwe ngokuningi ngamalunga nabapristi abakhulu nababhali, abulawe, avuswe ngosuku lwesithathu.
22 UPetru wayesemthatha, waqala ukumkhuza, ethi: “Makube kude nawe, Nkosi;
23 Kodwa yena watshibilika wathi kuPetro: Suka emva kwami, Sathane, uyisikhubekiso kimi;
24 UJesu wayesethi kubafundi bakhe: “ Uma umuntu ethanda ukungilandela, makazidele, athabathe isiphambano sakhe, angilandele.
25 Ngokuba yilowo nalowo othanda ukusindisa ukuphila kwakhe uyakulahlekelwa yikho, kepha olahlekelwa ngukuphila kwakhe ngenxa yami uyakukufumana.
26 Ngokuba kuyakumsizani umuntu, uma ezuza izwe lonke, alahlekelwe umphefumulo wakhe? Kumbe umuntu uyakunikani kube yisihlengo somphefumulo wakhe?
27 Ngoba iNdodana yomuntu izakuza ngenkazimulo kaYise kanye lezingilosi zayo; khona-ke uyakuvuza yilowo nalowo ngokwemisebenzi yakhe.
28 Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Bakhona abanye kwabemi lapha, abangayikuzwa ukufa, baze babone iNdodana yomuntu iza embusweni wayo.

ISAHLUKO 17

1 Emva kwezinsuku eziyisithupha uJesu wathatha oPetru, noJakobe, noJohane umfowabo, wakhuphukela nabo entabeni ende bebodwa.
2 Waguqulwa isimo phambi kwabo, ubuso bakhe bakhazimula njengelanga, nezingubo zakhe zaba mhlophe njengokukhanya.
3 Bheka, kwabonakala kubo oMose no-Eliya bekhuluma naye.
4 UPetro wasephendula wathi kuJesu: Nkosi, kuhle ukuthi sibe lapha; elinye libe ngelakho, elinye libe ngelikaMose, elinye libe ngelika-Eliya.
5 Esakhuluma, bheka, ifu elikhanyayo labasithibeza; yizweni.
6 Kwathi abafundi bekuzwa bawa ngobuso babo, besaba kakhulu.
7 UJesu wasondela, wabathinta, wathi: Sukumani, ningesabi.
8 Sebephakamisa amehlo abo, kababonanga muntu, ngaphandle kukaJesu yedwa.
9 Behla entabeni, uJesu wabayala, wathi: “ Ningawutsheli muntu umbono, ize ivuke kwabafileyo iNdodana yomuntu.
10 Abafundi bakhe basebembuza, besithi: Pho batshoni ababhali ukuthi uEliya umelwe ukufika kuqala?
11 UJesu waphendula, wathi kubo: UEliya uzafika kuqala, abuyisele zonke izinto.
12 Kodwa ngithi kini: UEliya usefikile, kodwa abamazanga, kodwa benza kuye lokho ababekuthanda. Kanjalo neNdodana yomuntu iyakuhlushwa yibo.
13 Khona abafundi baqonda ukuthi ubekhuluma kubo ngoJohane uMbhapathizi.
14 Kwathi sebefikile esixukwini, kweza kuye indoda ethile, yaguqa phambi kwakhe, yathi:
15 Nkosi, hawukela indodana yami, ngokuba inosathane, ikhathazekile, ngokuba iwela kaningi emlilweni, kaningi emanzini.
16 Ngiyilethe kubafundi bakho, kepha behlulekile ukuyiphulukisa.
17 UJesu waphendula wathi: “ O sizukulwane esingakholwayo nesiphambeneyo, koze kube nini nginani na? koze kube nini nginibekezelela? mletheni lapha kimi.
18 UJesu wasemkhuza idimoni; waphuma kuye; umntwana waphulukiswa kusukela ngaleso sikhathi.
19 Abafundi base beza kuJesu bebodwa, bathi: “Thina besingemkhiphe ngani na?
20 UJesu wathi kubo: “ Ngenxa yokungakholwa kwenu; futhi iyosuka; futhi akukho lutho oluyokwenzeka kini.
21 Nokho lolu hlobo aluphumi kuphela ngokukhuleka nokuzila ukudla.
22 Kwathi besahlezi eGalili, uJesu wathi kubo: INdodana yomuntu izanikelwa ezandleni zabantu;
23 njalo bazambulala, kodwa ngosuku lwesithathu izavuswa. Basebedabuka kakhulu.
24 Sebefikile eKapernawume, abamukela imali yethempeli beza kuPetru, bathi: “Umfundisi wenu akayitheli yini imali?
25 Wathi: Yebo. Esengenile endlini, uJesu wamandulela, wathi: “ Ucabangani, Simoni? Amakhosi omhlaba athatha kubani intela nenkokhiso? Kubantwana babo, kumbe kwabafokazi?
26 UPetro wathi kuye: Kwabezizweni. UJesu wathi kuye: Ngakho-ke abantwana bakhululekile.
27 Nokho, ukuze singabakhubekisi, hamba uye olwandle, uphonse udobo, ubambe inhlanzi ephuma kuqala; lapho usuvula umlomo wayo, uzafumana imali; yithathe, ubanike yona, mina nawe.

ISAHLUKO 18

1 Ngaso leso sikhathi abafundi beza kuJesu, bathi: “Ngubani omkhulu embusweni wezulu na?
2 UJesu wasebizela kuye umntwana omncane, wammisa phakathi kwabo.
3 Wathi: “ Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Ngaphandle kokuthi niguquke, nibe njengabantwana abancane, anisoze nangena embusweni wezulu.
4 Ngakho-ke yilowo nalowo oyakuzithoba njengalo mntwana nguyena omkhulu embusweni wezulu.
5 Futhi loba ngubani owemukela umntwana oyedwa onje ebizweni lami uyangamukela mina.
6 Kodwa loba ngubani okhubekisa abe munye kulaba abancinyane abakholwa yimi, bekungaba ngcono kuye ukuthi itshe lokuchola ligaxwe entanyeni yakhe, acwiliswe ekujuleni kolwandle.
7 Maye kuwo umhlaba ngenxa yezikhubekiso! ngokuba kufanele ukuba kufike izikhubekiso; kodwa maye kulowomuntu esiza ngaye isikhubekiso!
8 Ngakho uma isandla sakho noma unyawo lwakho kukukhubekisa, kunqume, ukulahle;

9 Uma iso lakho likukhubekisa, likhiphe, ulilahle;
10 Qaphelani ningadeleli noyedwa walaba abancinyane; ngokuba ngithi kini: Izingelosi zabo ezulwini zibona njalo ubuso bukaBaba osezulwini.
11 Ngoba iNdodana yomuntu ize ukusindisa okulahlekileyo.
12 Nicabangani? Uma umuntu enezimvu eziyikhulu, kuduke enye kuzo, akazishiyi ezingamashumi ayisishiyagalolunye nesishiyagalolunye, aye ezintabeni, afune edukileyo?
13 Uma eyithola, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Uthokoza ngayo kakhulu kunangezingamashumi ayisishiyagalolunye nesishiyagalolunye ezingadukanga.
14 Kanjalo akusiyo intando kaYihlo osezulwini ukuba kubhubhe noyedwa kulaba abancinyane.
15 Kepha uma umfowenu ona kuwe, hamba umsole ninodwa naye; uma ekuzwa, umzuzile umfowenu.
16 Kodwa uma engakulaleli, thatha kanye nawe oyedwa noma ababili, ukuze ngomlomo wofakazi ababili noma abathathu wonke amazwi aqiniswe.
17 Uma enqaba ukubezwa, tshela ibandla;
18 Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Konke eniyakukubopha emhlabeni koba kuboshiwe ezulwini, nakho konke eniyakukukhulula emhlabeni koba kukhululiwe ezulwini.
19 Futhi ngithi kini: Uma ababili kini emhlabeni bevumelana nganoma yini abangayicela, bayakuyenzelwa nguBaba osezulwini.
20 Ngoba lapho ababili kumbe abathathu bebuthene ndawonye ebizweni lami, ngikhona lapho phakathi kwabo.
21 UPetro wasesondela kuye wathi: Nkosi, umfowethu uzangona kangaki, ngimthethelela? kuze kube kasikhombisa na?
22 UJesu wathi kuye: Angisho kuwe ukuthi, Kuze kube kasikhombisa, kodwa kuze kube kamashumi ayisikhombisa aphindwe kasikhombisa.
23 Ngakho umbuso wezulu ufaniswa nomuntu oyinkosi, owayethanda ukubalelana nezinceku zakhe.
24 Kwathi eqala ukulandisa, kwalethwa kuye enye eyayimkweleta amatalenta ayizinkulungwane eziyishumi.
25 Kodwa njengoba ingenalutho lokukhokha, inkosi yayala ukuba kuthengiswe ngaye, nomkayo, nabantwana, nangakho konke anakho, kukhokhwe.
26 Ngakho inceku yawa phansi, yakhuleka kuyo, yathi: Nkosi, ungibekezelele, ngizakuhlawula konke.
27 Inkosi yaleyonceku yayisihawukela, yayikhulula, yayithethelela icala.
28 Kodwa leyonceku yaphuma yathola enye inceku ekanye layo eyayimkweleda wabodenariyo* abalikhulu, yambamba, yayikhama, yathi: Ngikhokhele okukweletayo.
29 Inceku kanye nayo yawa phansi ezinyaweni zayo, yayincenga, yathi: ‘Ake ungibekezelele, ngizokukhokhela konke.
30 Kodwa kayivumanga, kodwa yasuka yamphosa entolongweni, ize ikhokhe isikwelede.
31 Kwathi izinceku ezikanye nayo zibona okwenzekileyo, zadabuka kakhulu, zeza zabikela inkosi yazo konke okwenzekileyo.
32 Inkosi yayo isiyibizile yathi kuyo: ‘Nceku embi, ngikuxolele sonke leso sikweletu, ngokuba wangicela;
33 Bekungafanele yini nawe ube nesihawu ngenceku kanye nawe, njengalokho nami ngakuhawukela na?
34 Inkosi yayo yathukuthela, yayinikela kubahlukumezi, ize ikhokhe konke eyayikukweleta.
35 UBaba osezulwini uyakwenza njalo kini, uma ningathetheleli yilowo nalowo umfowabo iziphambeko zakhe ngezinhliziyo zenu.

ISAHLUKO 19

1 Kwathi uJesu eseqedile lawo mazwi, wamuka eGalile, weza emikhawulweni yaseJudiya phesheya kweJordani;
2 Izixuku ezinkulu zamlandela; wabaphulukisa khona.
3 AbaFarisi beza kuye bemlinga, bathi kuye: Kuvunyelwe yini ukuthi indoda ilahle umkayo nganoma yisiphi isizathu?
4 Wabaphendula wathi: “ Anifundanga yini ukuthi owabadala ekuqaleni wabenza owesilisa nowesifazane?
5 Wasesithi: Ngenxa yalokhu indoda izatshiya uyise lonina, inamathele kumkayo, labo ababili bazakuba nyamanye?
6 Ngakho abasebabili, kodwa sebenyamanye. Ngakho-ke lokho akuhlanganisileyo uNkulunkulu, makungahlukaniswa muntu.
7 Basebesithi kuye: Pho, uMozisi walayelani ukunika incwadi yesehlukaniso, lokumala?
8 Wathi kubo: “ Ngenxa yobulukhuni benhliziyo yenu uMose wanivumela ukwala omkenu;
9 “Nami ngithi kini: Yilowo nalowo olahla umkakhe, kungengenxa yokuphinga, aganwe ngomunye, uyaphinga;
10 Abafundi bakhe bathi kuye: Uba indaba yendoda lomkayo injalo, akukuhle ukuganwa.
11 Kodwa wathi kubo: Bonke angeze balamukele lelilizwi, kuphela labo elinikiweyo.
12 Ngoba kukhona abathenwa, abazalwa benjalo kwasesibelethweni sikanina; Lowo okwazi ukuwemukela, makakwemukele.
13 Khona kwalethwa kuye abantwana abancane, ukuze abeke izandla phezu kwabo, akhuleke;
14 Kodwa uJesu wathi: “ Vumelani abantwana, ningabenqabeli ukuza kimi, ngokuba umbuso wezulu ungowabanjalo.
15 Wabeka izandla phezu kwabo, wamuka lapho.
16 Bheka, kwasondela omunye, wathi kuye: “Mfundisi Omuhle, ngizakwenzani okuhle, ukuze ngibe nokuphila okuphakade na?
17 Wathi kuye: “ Ungibizelani ngokuthi ngimuhle na? akakho omuhle, munye kuphela, okunguNkulunkulu; kepha uma uthanda ukungena ekuphileni, gcina imiyalo.
18 Wathi kuye: Yiphi? UJesu wathi: Ungabulali, ungaphingi, ungebi, ungafakazi amanga;
19 Hlonipha uyihlo nonyoko, nokuthi: Wothanda umakhelwane wakho njengalokhu uzithanda wena.
20 Insizwa yathi kuye: “Konke lokho ngikugcinile kwasebusheni bami;
21 UJesu wathi kuye: “ Uma uthanda ukuphelela, hamba uthengise ngalokho onakho, uphe abampofu, khona uzakuba negugu ezulwini;
22 Kodwa ijaha selizwile lelolizwi, lahamba lidabukile, ngoba lalempahla enengi.
23 UJesu wasesithi kubafundi bakhe: Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Onothileyo uzangena kalukhuni embusweni wezulu.
24 Futhi ngithi kini: Kulula ukuba ikamela lingene ngentunja yenalithi, kunokuba onothileyo angene embusweni kaNkulunkulu.

25 Kwathi abafundi bakhe bekuzwa bamangala kakhulu, bathi: Pho kungasindiswa bani?
26 Kodwa uJesu wabakhangela wathi kubo: Kubantu lokhu kakwenzeki; kodwa kuNkulunkulu zonke izinto ziyenzeka.
27 UPetro wasephendula wathi kuye: Khangela, thina sitshiye konke, sakulandela; siyakufumanani na?
28 UJesu wasesithi kubo: Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Lina elingilandelayo, ekuzalweni kutsha lapho iNdodana yomuntu isihlezi esihlalweni senkazimulo yayo, lani lizahlala ezihlalweni zobukhosi ezilitshumi lambili, lahlulele izizwe ezilitshumi lambili zelizwe. Israyeli.
29 Futhi yilowo nalowo oshiye izindlu, noma abafowabo, noma odadewabo, noma uyise, noma unina, noma abantwana, noma amasimu, ngenxa yegama lami, uyakwamukeliswa okuphindwe kayikhulu, adle ifa lokuphila okuphakade.
30 Kodwa abanengi abokuqala bazakuba ngabokucina; futhi abokugcina bayakuba ngabokuqala.

ISAHLUKO 20

1 Ngokuba umbuso wezulu ufana nomuntu umninindlu owaphuma ekuseni ukuyoqasha izisebenzi esivinini sakhe.
2 Esevumelene nezisebenzi ngodenariyu ngosuku, wazithumela esivinini sakhe.
3 Waphuma ngehora lesithathu, wabona abanye bemi esigcawini, bengenzi lutho;
4 Wasesithi kubo; Yanini nani esivinini, futhi ngizoninika noma yini efanele. Bahamba-ke.
5 Wabuya waphuma futhi ngehora lesithupha nelesishiyagalolunye, wenza njalo.
6 Kwathi sekungaba lihola letshumi lanye waphuma, wafica abanye bemi bengenzi lutho, wathi kubo: Limeleni lapha usuku lonke lingenzi lutho?
7 Bathi kuye: Ngoba akukho muntu osiqashile. Wathi kubo: Hambani nani, niye esivinini; futhi noma yini efanele, lokho niyokwamukela.
8 Kwathi sekuhlwile, umninisivini wathi enduneni yakhe: Biza izisebenzi, uzinike inkokhelo yazo, uqale ngezokugcina kuze kube ngezokuqala.
9 Sebefikile abaqatshiweyo ngehola letshumi lanye bamukela ngulowo lalowo udenariyo.
10 Kodwa sebefikile abokuqala, bacabanga ukuthi bazakwemukela okwengeziwe; bamukela kwaba yilowo nalowo udenariyo.
11 Sebekutholile bakhonona ngomninindlu.
12 bethi: Laba bokugcina basebenze ihora linye, usubalinganisile nathi thina esithwele ubunzima nokushisa kwemini.
13 Kodwa waphendula omunye wabo wathi: Mngane, angikoni;
14 Thatha okwakho, uhambe;
15 Kangivunyelwa yini ukuthi ngenze engikuthandayo ngokungokwami? Iso lakho libi, ngokuba mina ngimuhle?
16 Kanjalo abokugcina bayakuba ngabokuqala, nabokuqala babe ngabokugcina, ngokuba baningi ababiziweyo, kepha bayingcosana abakhethiweyo.
17 Kwathi uJesu ekhuphukela eJerusalema wathatha abafundi abayishumi nambili endleleni, wathi kubo:
18 Bheka, sikhuphukela eJerusalema; njalo iNdodana yomuntu izanikelwa kubapristi abakhulu lababhali, njalo bazayigwebela ukufa.
19 Bazamnikela kwabezizwe ukuthi baklolodelwe, babhaxabule, babethelwe esiphambanweni, njalo ngosuku lwesithathu izavuka.
20 Khona kwafika kuye unina wamadodana kaZebedewu namadodana akhe, wakhuleka, ecela into kuye.
21 Wasesithi kuye: Uthandani? Wathi kuye: Vumela lawa madodana ami amabili ahlale, enye ngakwesokunene sakho, nenye ngakwesokhohlo, embusweni wakho.
22 Kodwa uJesu waphendula wathi: Kalikwazi elikucelayo. Niyakwazi yini ukuyiphuza indebe engizoyiphuza mina, nokubhapathizwa ngobhapathizo engibhapathizwa ngalo na? Bathi kuye: Singakwenza.
23 Wathi kubo: " Impela nizakuphuza indebe yami, nibhapathizwe ngombhapathizo engibhapathizwa ngawo mina; kunikwa labo abakulungiselweyo nguBaba.
24 Kwathi abayishumi bekuzwa, bazithukuthelela izelamani ezimbili.
25 Kepha uJesu wababizela kuye, wathi: " Niyazi ukuthi ababusi bezizwe babusa phezu kwazo, nezikhulu zazo ziphethe amandla phezu kwazo.
26 Kodwa kungabi njalo phakathi kwenu, kodwa loba ngubani ofuna ukuba mkhulu phakathi kwenu kabe yisikhonzi senu;
27 loba ngubani ofuna ukuba ngowokuqala phakathi kwenu kabe yinceku yenu;
28 njengalokhu iNdodana yomuntu ingezanga ukukhonzwa, kodwa ukukhonza, nokunikela ukuphila kwayo, kube yisihlengo sabaningi.
29 Kwathi sebephuma eJeriko, ixuku elikhulu lamlandela.
30 Bheka, izimpumputhe ezimbili zihlezi ngasendleleni, zizwa ukuthi uJesu uyadlula, zamemeza zathi: "Sihawukele, Nkosi, Ndodana kaDavide!
31 Ixuku labakhuza ukuthi bathule; kodwa bamemeza kakhulu, besithi: Sihawukele, Nkosi, Ndodana kaDavida.
32 UJesu wema, wawabiza, wathi: Nithanda ukuba ngenze kini na?
33 Bathi kuye: Nkosi, ukuze amehlo ethu avulwe.
34 UJesu waba nesihe ngazo, wathinta amehlo azo;

ISAHLUKO 21

1 Kwathi sebesondele eJerusalema, sebefikile eBetfage entabeni yeMihlwathi, uJesu wathuma abafundi ababili,
2 Wathi kubo: " Hambani niye emzaneni obhekene nani, nizakufumana masinyane imbongolo iboshiwe, ithole kanye nayo;
3 Uma umuntu esho utho kini, anothi: INkosi iyazidinga; njalo uzahle azithumele.
4 Konke lokhu kwenzeka, ukuze kugcwaliseke okwakhulunywa ngomprofethi ukuthi:
5 Tshelani indodakazi yaseSiyoni ukuthi: Bheka, iNkosi yakho iza kuwe, imnene, ikhwele imbongolo, nethole lembongolo;
6 Abafundi basebehamba benza njengokulaywa kukaJesu.
7 Baletha imbongolo nethole, babeka izingubo zabo phezu kwazo, bamhlalisa phezu kwazo.
8 Isixuku esikhulu kakhulu sendlala izingubo zaso endleleni; abanye bagawula amagatsha emithini, bawandlala endleleni.
9 Izixuku ezazihamba phambili nezazimlandela zamemeza zathi: "Hosana kuyo iNdodana kaDavide! Hosana kweliphezulu.

10 Esengenile eJerusalema, umuzi wonke wanyakaza, uthi: “Ngubani lo na?
11 Isixuku sathi: “Lo ungumprofethi uJesu waseNazaretha laseGalile.
12 UJesu wayesengena ethempelini likaNkulunkulu, wabaxosha bonke ababethengisa nababethenga ethempelini, wagumbuqela amatafula abashintshela imali nezihlalo zabathengisa ngamajuba.
13 Wasesithi kubo: Kulotshiwe ukuthi: Indlu yami izabizwa ngokuthi yindlu yokukhuleka; kepha nina niyenze umhume wabaphangi.
14 Kweza kuye izimpumputhe nezinyonga ethempelini; wasebasilisa.
15 Kwathi abapristi abakhulu lababhali bebona izimangaliso azenzayo, labantwana bememeza ethempelini besithi: Hosana kuyo iNdodana kaDavida! babethukuthele kakhulu,
16 Basebesithi kuye: Uyakuzwa yini lokhu abakutshoyo laba? UJesu wathi kubo: Yebo; anikaze nifunde yini ukuthi: Emlonyeni wezingane nabasancela uphelelisile ukudumisa na?
17 Wabashiya, waphuma emzini, waya eBethaniya; walala khona.
18 Kwathi ekuseni ebuyela emzini walamba.
19 Wabona umkhiwane ngasendleleni, waya kuwo, akafumananga lutho kuwo, amaqabunga odwa ; Umkhiwane wabuna masinyane.
20 Kwathi abafundi bekubona bamangala, bathi: Umkhiwane ubune masinyane kangakanani?
21 UJesu waphendula wathi kubo: Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Uba lilokholo, lingangabazi, kaliyikwenza lokhu emkhiwaneni kuphela, kodwa loba lisithi kulentaba: Suka. , uphonseke olwandle; kuyakwenziwa.
22 Futhi zonke izinto eniyakukucela ngokukhuleka nikholwa, niyakwamukeliswa.
23 Esengenile ethempelini, abapristi abakhulu namalunga esizwe beza kuye esafundisa, bathi: “Ukwenza lokhu ngagunya lini na? njalo ngubani okunike leligunya?
24 UJesu wasephendula wathi kubo: Lami ngizalibuza ilizwi libe linye;
25 Ubhapathizo lukaJohane lwavelaphi na? ezulwini noma kubantu na? Bakhulumisana bodwa, bathi: “Uma sithi: Ezulwini; uzakuthi kithi: Pho, anikholwanga nguye ngani na?
26 Kodwa uba sisithi: Kubantu; siyabesaba abantu; ngoba bonke bathi uJohane ungumprofethi.
27 Basebephendula uJesu, bathi: Asazi. Wathi kubo: “ Nami anginitsheli ukuthi ngenza lokhu ngagunya lini.
28 Kodwa lina lithini? Umuntu othile wayenamadodana amabili; waya kweyokuqala, wathi: ‘Mntanami, hamba uyosebenza namuhla esivinini sami.
29 Yena waphendula wathi: Kangithandi;
30 Weza kowesibili, washo njalo. Wasephendula wathi: Ngiyahamba, nkosi;
31 Nguwuphi kulaba ababili owenza intando kayise? Bathi kuye: Owokuqala. UJesu wathi kubo: “ Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Abathelisi nezifebe bangena phambi kwenu embusweni kaNkulunkulu.
32 Ngokuba uJohane weza kini ngendlela yokulunga, anikholwanga nguye, kepha abathelisi nezifebe bakholwa nguye;
33 Yizwani omunye umfanekiso: Kwakukhona umninindlu owahlanyela isivini, wasibiyela ngothango, wemba isikhamo sewayini kuso, wakha umphoshongo, wasiqashisa kubalimi, waya ezweni elikude;
34 Kwathi sekusondele isikhathi sesithelo, wathuma izinceku zakhe kubalimi, ukuze zithathe izithelo zazo.
35 Abalimi bazibamba izinceku zakhe, enye bayishaya, enye bayibulala, enye bayikhanda ngamatshe.
36 Wabuye wathuma ezinye izinceku eziningi kunezokuqala, benze njalo nakuzo.
37 Kodwa ekugcineni wathumela kubo indodana yakhe, ethi: Bazoyihlonipha indodana yami.
38 Kodwa abalimi sebeyibonile indodana bakhulumisana besithi: Lo uyindlalifa; wozani siyibulale, sidle ifa layo.
39 Basebembamba, bamkhiphela ngaphandle kwesivini, bambulala.
40 Ngakho nxa efika umninisivini, uzabenzani labo balimi?
41 Basebesithi kuye: Uzakubabhubhisa kabuhlungu labobantu ababi, njalo uzaqatsha isivini sakhe kwabanye abalimi, abazamnika izithelo ngesikhathi sazo.
42 UJesu wathi kubo: “ Anizange nifunde yini emiBhalweni ukuthi: “Itshe abalinqabayo abakhi yilo laba yinhloko yegumbi;
43 Ngakho ngithi kini: Umbuso kaNkulunkulu uyakwamukwa kini, unikwe isizwe esithela izithelo zawo.
44 Loba ngubani ozakuwa phezu kwalelitshe uzaphahlazwa, kodwa loba ngubani eliwela phezu kwakhe lizamcola.
45 Abapristi abakhulu nabaFarisi sebeyizwile imifanekiso yakhe baqonda ukuthi ukhuluma ngabo.
46 Kodwa sebedinga ukumbamba, besaba ixuku, ngoba babesithi ungumprofethi.

ISAHLUKO 22

1 UJesu waphendula, wabuye wakhuluma kubo ngemifanekiso, wathi:
2 Umbuso wezulu ufana nenkosi ethile, eyayenzela indodana yayo umshado;
3 Wathuma izinceku zakhe ukuba zibize abamenyiweyo emtshadweni, kepha abavumanga ukuza.
4 Waphinda wathuma ezinye izinceku, wathi: ‘Tshelani abamenyiweyo ukuthi: Bhekani, sengilungisile isidlo sami, izinkabi zami nokukhuluphalisiweyo sekuhlatshiwe, konke sekulungisiwe;
5 Kodwa kabananzanga, basuka, omunye waya ensimini yakhe, omunye waya entengweni yakhe.
6 Abaseleyo babamba izinceku zakhe, baziphatha kabi, bazibulala.
7 Kodwa inkosi yathukuthela yathukuthela, yasithuma amabutho ayo, yabhubhisa labobabulali, yatshisa umuzi wabo.
8 Yasisithi ezincekwini zayo: Umtshado usulungile, kodwa abamenyiweyo bebengafanelanga.
9 Ngakho hambani niye ezindleleni, nibizele emshadweni bonke eningabafumana.
10 Lezo zinceku zaphuma zaya ezindleleni, zabutha bonke ezabafumanayo, ababi nabahle;
11 Kwathi inkosi ingena ukubona ababehlezi ekudleni, yabona khona umuntu owayeyembethe isembatho somshado;

12 Wasesithi kuye: Mngane, ungene njani lapha ungelasembatho somtshado? Wathula wathula.
13 Yayisithi inkosi ezincekwini: 'Mbopheni izinyawo nezandla, nimkhiphe, nimkhiphe ebumnyameni obungaphandle; lapho kuyakuba khona ukukhala nokugedla amazinyo.
14 Ngoba banengi ababiziweyo, kodwa bayingcosana abakhethiweyo.
15 Ngakho abaFarisi basuka benza icebo lokuthi bangamthiya njani ekukhulumeni kwakhe.
16 Bathuma kuye abafundi babo kanye nabakaHerode, bathi: "Mfundisi, siyazi ukuthi uqinisile, ufundisa indlela kaNkulunkulu ngeqiniso, awukhathali ngamuntu, ngokuba awubheki ubuso babantu.
17 Ngakho sitshele, uthini wena? Kuvunyelwe ukuthela kuKesari noma qha?
18 Kodwa uJesu ebazi ububi babo wathi: Bazenzisi, lingilingelani?
19 Ngiboniseni imali yokuthela. Basebeletha kuye udenariyo.
20 Wasesithi kubo: Ngokabani lomfanekiso lombhalo?
21 Bathi kuye: KaKesari. Wayesethi kubo: " Ngakho-ke nikani uKesari okukaKesari; nakuNkulunkulu okukaNkulunkulu.
22 Kwathi sebezwile lawomazwi bamangala, basuka kuye bahamba.
23 Ngalolo suku kweza kuye abaSadusi, abathi akukho ukuvuka kwabafileyo, bambuza.
24 besithi: Mfundisi, uMozisi wathi: Uba indoda isifa ingelamntwana, umfowabo kamthathe umkakhe, amvusele umfowabo inzalo.
25 Kwakukhona kithi izelamani eziyisikhombisa; owokuqala esethethe umfazi, wafa, engenabantwana, washiyela umfowabo umkakhe.
26 Kanjalo nowesibili, nowesithathu, kwaze kwaba kowesikhombisa.
27 Ekugcineni kwabo bonke owesifazane wafa naye.
28 Ngakho-ke ekuvukeni uyakuba ngumkabani kwabayisikhombisa na? ngoba bonke babenaye.
29 UJesu waphendula, wathi kubo: Niduka, ningayazi imibhalo, namandla kaNkulunkulu.
30 ngoba ekuvukeni kwabafileyo kabathathanga, kabendiswa, kodwa banjengengilosi zikaNkulunkulu ezulwini.
31 Kodwa mayelana lokuvuka kwabafileyo, kalifundanga yini okwakhulunywa kini nguNkulunkulu, esithi:
32 Mina nginguNkulunkulu kaAbrahama, loNkulunkulu kaIsaka, loNkulunkulu kaJakobe? UNkulunkulu kasiye uNkulunkulu wabafileyo kodwa owabaphilayo.
33 Kwathi amaxuku ekuzwa lokho, amangala ngokufundisa kwakhe.
34 Kodwa abaFarisi sebezwile ukuthi uJesu ubathulisile abaSadusi, babuthana ndawonye.
35 Omunye wabo, isazimthetho, wambuza, emlinga, wathi:
36 Mfundisi, imuphi umyalo omkhulu emthethweni na?
37 UJesu wathi kuye: Wothanda iNkosi uNkulunkulu wakho ngayo yonke inhliziyo yakho, nangawo wonke umphefumulo wakho, nangayo yonke ingqondo yakho.
38 Lona ngumyalo wokuqala nomkhulu.
39 Owesibili ofana nawo uthi: Wothanda umakhelwane wakho njengalokhu uzithanda wena.
40 Kuleyo miyalo emibili kubambelela umthetho wonke nabaprofethi.
41 Kwathi sebebuthene abaFarisi, uJesu wababuza wathi:
42 esithi: Licabangani ngoKristu? uyindodana kabani? Bathi kuye: INdodana kaDavide.
43 Wathi kubo: Pho uDavida ngoMoya wambiza njani ngokuthi, Nkosi, esithi:
44 INkosi yathi eNkosini yami: Hlala ngakwesokunene sami, ngize ngenze izitha zakho zibe yisenabelo senyawo zakho?
45 Ngakho uba uDavida embiza ngokuthi Nkosi, uyindodana yakhe njani?
46 Kwakungekho-muntu owakwazi ukumphendula izwi;

ISAHLUKO 23

1 Khona uJesu wakhuluma ezixukwini nakubafundi bakhe.
2 esithi: Ababhali nabaFarisi bahlezi esihlalweni sikaMozisi;
3 Ngakho konke abalitshela khona, kwenzeni, likwenze; kodwa ningenzi njengemisebenzi yabo, ngokuba bayakhuluma, bangenzi.
4 Ngoba babopha imithwalo enzima njalo enzima ukuthi bayithwale, bayibeke emahlombe abantu; kodwa bona abafuni ukuwanyakazisa nangomunwe wawo.
5 Kepha yonke imisebenzi yabo bayenza ukuba babonwe ngabantu; bawenza abe banzi amafilakteriyu abo, bandise imiphetho yezingubo zabo;
6 bathanda izihlalo eziphambili ekudleni, nezihlalo eziphambili emasinagogeni;
7 nokubingelelwa ezigcawini, nokubizwa ngabantu ngokuthi Rabi, Rabi.
8 Kepha nina maningabizwa ngokuthi Rabi, ngokuba munye uMfundisi wenu, uKristu; lani lonke lingabazalwane.
9 Ningabizi muntu emhlabeni ngokuthi uyihlo, ngokuba munye uYihlo osezulwini.
10 Futhi ningabizwa ngokuthi amakhosi, ngokuba munye uMfundisi wenu, uKristu.
11 Kodwa omkhulu phakathi kwenu uzakuba yinceku yenu.
12 Loba ngubani oziphakamisayo uzathotshiswa; lalowo ozithobayo uzaphakanyiswa.
13 Kodwa maye kini, babhali labaFarisi, bazenzisi! ngokuba nivalela abantu umbuso wezulu, ngokuba aningeni nina, nabangenayo anibavumeli ukuba bangene.
14 Maye kinina babhali nabaFarisi, bazenzisi! ngokuba nidla izindlu zabafelokazi, nangokuzenzisa nenza imikhuleko emide;
15 Maye kinina babhali nabaFarisi, bazenzisi! ngoba nizungeza ulwandle nomhlaba ukwenza oyedwa ophendukela kumaJuda, futhi lapho esenziwe, nimenza umntwana wesihogo ngokuphindwe kabili kunani.
16 "Maye kinina baholi abayizimpumputhe, enithi: 'Noma ubani ofunga ithempeli akulutho; kodwa ofunga igolide lethempeli, ulomlandu.
17 Ziwula, zimpumputhe, ngokuba yikuphi okukhulu, igolide nethempeli elingcwelisa igolide na?
18 Futhi: Ofunga i-altare akulutho; kepha ofunga umnikelo ophezu kwawo unecala.
19 Ziwula nezimpumputhe, ngokuba yikuphi okukhulu, umnikelo noma i-altare elingcwelisa umnikelo na?

20 Ngakho-ke ofunga i-altare ufunga lona nakho konke okuphezu kwalo.
21 lalowo ofunga ithempeli ufunga lona langaye ohlala kulo.
22 Nalowo ofunga izulu ufunga isihlalo sobukhosi sikaNkulunkulu nohlezi phezu kwaso.
23 Maye kinina babhali nabaFarisi, bazenzisi! Ngokuba nikhokha okweshumi kweminti, neanise, nekhumini, kepha nizishiyile izinto ezinzima zomthetho, ukwahlulela, nesihawu, nokukholwa;
24 Bakhokheli abayizimpumputhe, elihluza insensane, liginye ikamela.
25 Maye kinina babhali nabaFarisi, bazenzisi! ngokuba nihlanza ingaphandle lenkezo nesitsha, kepha ngaphakathi kugcwele ukuphanga nokuxhashazwa.
26 MFarisi oyimpumputhe, hlambulula kuqala okuphakathi kwenkezo lesitsha, ukuze lengaphandle lakho lihlambuluke.
27 Maye kinina babhali nabaFarisi, bazenzisi! ngokuba nifana namathuna acakiwe, abonakala emahle ngaphandle, kepha ngaphakathi agcwele amathambo abafileyo nakho konke ukungcola.
28 Kanjalo nani ngaphandle nibonakala kubantu nilungile, kepha ngaphakathi nigcwele ukuzenzisa nobubi.
29 Maye kinina babhali nabaFarisi, bazenzisi! ngokuba nakha amathuna abaprofethi, nihlobise amathuna abalungileyo;
30 nithi: Uma sasikhona emihleni yawobaba, sasingeke sihlanganyele nabo egazini labaprofethi.
31 Ngakho niyazifakazela nina ukuthi ningamadodana ababulala abaprofethi.
32 gcwalisani-ke isilinganiso sawoyihlo.
33 Zinyoka, nzalo yamabululu, ningakubalekela kanjani ukulahlwa kwesihogo na?
34 Ngakho, bhekani, mina ngithuma kini abaprofethi, nabahlakaniphileyo, nababhali; abanye kubo niyakubashaya emasinagogeni enu, nibazingele imizi ngemizi;
35 Ukuze kufike phezu kwenu igazi lonke elilungileyo elachithwa emhlabeni, kusukela egazini lika-Abela olungileyo kuze kufike egazini likaZakariya indodana kaBarakiya enambulala phakathi kwethempeli ne-altare.
36 Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Konke lokhu kuyakufika phezu kwalesi sizukulwane.
37 “Jerusalema, Jerusalema, wena obulala abaprofethi nokhanda ngamatshe abathunyelwe kuwe, kukangaki ngithanda ukubuthela ndawonye abantwana bakho njengesikhukhukazi sibuthela amatshwele aso phansi kwamaphiko aso, kepha anivumanga!
38 Bhekani, indlu yenu isisala nani.
39 Ngokuba ngithi kini: Anisayikungibona kusukela manje, nize nithi: Ubusisiwe ozayo egameni leNkosi.

ISAHLUKO 24

1 UJesu waphuma wamuka ethempelini; abafundi bakhe beza kuye ukumbonisa izakhiwo zethempeli.
2 UJesu wathi kubo: “ Aniziboni zonke lezi zinto na? ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Akuyikushiywa lapha itshe phezu kwetshe elingayikudilizelwa phansi.
3 Esahlezi eNtabeni Yeminqumo, abafundi beza kuye bebodwa, bathi: “Sitshele, lokhu kuyakuba nini na? nesibonakaliso sokuza kwakho nesokuphela kwezwe siyakuba yini na?
4 UJesu waphendula, wathi kubo: Qaphelani ningadukiswa muntu.
5 Ngokuba abaningi bayakuza egameni lami, bathi: Mina nginguKristu; njalo bazadukisa abanengi.
6 Niyakuzwa ngezimpi namahemuhemu ezimpi, bhekani ningethuki;
7 Ngokuba isizwe siyakuvukela isizwe, nombuso uvukele umbuso, kube khona indlala, nokuzamazama komhlaba ezindaweni ngezindawo.
8 Konke lokhu kungukuqala kwemihelo.
9 Khona bayakunikhaphela osizini, banibulale; niyakuzondwa yizizwe zonke ngenxa yegama lami.
10 Khona-ke abaningi bayakukhubeka, bakhaphelane, bazondane.
11 Kuyakuvela abaprofethi bamanga abaningi, badukise abaningi.
12 Futhi ngenxa yokwanda kobubi, uthando lwabaningi luyophola.
13 Kodwa okhuthazelayo kuze kube sekupheleni nguyena oyakusindiswa.
14 Leli vangeli lombuso liyakushunyayelwa ezweni lonke, kube-ngubufakazi ezizweni zonke; khona-ke ukuphela kuyofika.
15 Ngakho nxa libona amanyala encithakalo, akhulunywa nguDaniyeli umprofethi, emi endaweni engcwele, (ofundayo kaqedisise;)
16 Khona abaseJudiya mababalekele ezintabeni;
17 Ophezu kwendlu kangehli ukukhupha ulutho endlini yakhe;
18 nosensimini makangabuyeli emuva ukuyothatha izingubo zakhe.
19 Maye kwabakhulelweyo nabancelisayo ngalezo zinsuku!
20 Kodwa khulekani ukuthi ukubaleka kwenu kungabi sebusika, noma ngosuku lwesabatha;
21 Ngokuba ngaleso sikhathi kuyakuba khona usizi olukhulu, olungazange lube khona kusukela ekuqaleni kwezwe kuze kube manje, nolungasayikuba khona.
22 Uma lezo zinsuku zingafinyezwanga, bekungayikusindiswa nyama, kepha ngenxa yabakhethiweyo lezo zinsuku ziyakufinyezwa.
23 Khona uma umuntu ethi kini: Bhekani, nangu uKristu, noma: Nanguya; ningakholwa.
24 Ngokuba kuyakuvela oKristu bamanga nabaprofethi bamanga, baveze izibonakaliso ezinkulu nezimangaliso; ukuze, uma kungenzeka, badukise nabakhethiweyo.
25 Bhekani, nginitshelile ngaphambili.
26 Ngakho-ke uma bethi kini: Bhekani, usehlane; ningaphumi; bheka, usendlini ecashile; ningakholwa.
27 Ngokuba njengombani uphuma empumalanga, ukhanye ngisho nasentshonalanga; kuyakuba njalo nokufika kweNdodana yomuntu.
28 Ngokuba lapho kukhona isidumbu, kulapho amanqe eyakubuthana khona.
29 Masinyane emva kosizi lwalezo zinsuku ilanga liyofiphazwa, nenyanga ngeke ikunikeze ukukhanya kwayo, nezinkanyezi ziyakuwa ezulwini, namandla asezulwini ayozamazama.
30 Khona-ke kuyobonakala isibonakaliso seNdodana yomuntu ezulwini, khona-ke zonke izizwe zomhlaba

ziyolila, futhi ziyobona iNdodana yomuntu iza ngamafu ezulu inamandla nenkazimulo enkulu.
31 Iyakuthuma izingelosi zayo ngokukhala okukhulu kwecilongo, ziqoqe abakhethiweyo bayo emimoyeni yomine, kusukela emkhawulweni omunye wezulu kuze kube komunye.
32 Fundani umfanekiso emkhiwaneni; nxa igatsha lawo selithambile, lihluma amaqabunga, niyazi ukuthi ihlobo seliseduze;
33 Kanjalo nani, nxa nibona zonke lezi zinto, yazini ukuthi iseduze ngasemnyango.
34 Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Lesi sizukulwane asiyikudlula, zingakenzeki zonke lezi zinto.
35 Kuyakudlula izulu nomhlaba, kepha amazwi ami awasoze adlula.
36 Kepha lolo suku nalelo hora akakho owaziyo ngalo, nazingelosi zezulu, naBaba kuphela.
37 Kodwa njengoba zazinjalo izinsuku zikaNowa, kuzakuba njalo ukufika kweNdodana yomuntu.
38 Ngokuba njengasezinsukwini zangaphambi kukazamcolo babedla, bephuza, beshada, bendiswa, kwaze kwaba lusuku uNowa angena ngalo emkhunjini;
39 futhi bengazi kwaze kwafika uzamcolo, wabakhukhula bonke; kuyakuba njalo nokufika kweNdodana yomuntu.
40 Khona ababili bayakuba sensimini; omunye athathwe, omunye ashiywe.
41 Abesifazane ababili bayakube besila etsheni; omunye athathwe, omunye ashiywe.
42 Ngakho lindani, ngokuba anazi ukuthi iNkosi yenu iyakufika ngaliphi ihora.
43 Kodwa yazini lokhu, ukuthi uba umninindlu ebesazi ukuthi isela lizafika ngawuphi umlindo, ubezalinda, njalo ubengayikuvuma ukuthi indlu yakhe igqekezwe.
44 Ngakho nani hlalani nilungile, ngokuba iNdodana yomuntu iza ngehora eningalicabangiyo.
45 Pho, ngubani oyinceku ethembekileyo lehlakaniphileyo, inkosi yayo eyimisile phezu kwabendlu yayo, ukuze ibanike ukudla ngesikhathi esifaneleyo?
46 Ibusisiwe leyonceku okuzakuthi inkosi yayo nxa ifika iyithole yenze njalo.
47 Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Izayibeka phezu kwayo yonke impahla yayo.
48 Kodwa uba leyonceku embi ithi enhliziyweni yayo: Inkosi yami ilibele ukufika;
49 aqale ukushaya izinceku ezikanye naye, adle, anathe nezidakwa;
50 Inkosi yaleyo nceku iyakufika ngosuku engayibhekile ngayo nangehora engalaziyo.
51 imnqume, immisele isabelo sakhe nabazenzisi; lapho kuyakuba khona ukukhala nokugedla amazinyo.

ISAHLUKO 25

1 “Khona umbuso wezulu uyakufaniswa nezintombi eziyishumi ezathatha izibani zazo, zaphuma ukuyohlangabeza umyeni.
2 Eziyisihlanu kuzo zazihlakaniphile, ezinhlanu ziyiziwula.
3 Eziyiziwula zathatha izibani zazo, azaphatha amafutha kanye lazo.
4 Kodwa ezihlakaniphileyo zaphatha amafutha ezitsheni kanye nezibani zazo.
5 Kwathi umyeni esalibele, zozela zonke zalala.
6 Phakathi kobusuku kwamenyezwa ukuthi: ‘Nangu umyeni; phumani niyomhlangabeza.
7 Khona zavuka lezo zintombi zonke, zalungisa izibani zazo.
8 Eziyiziwula zasezisithi kwezihlakaniphileyo: Sipheni emafutheni enu; ngoba izibane zethu zicima.
9 Kodwa ezihlakaniphileyo zaphendula zathi: Hatshi; hlezi angasaneli thina lani; kodwa hambani kwabathengisayo, lizithengele.
10 Zisaya kothenga, wafika umyeni; labo ababelungile bangena laye emshadweni, umnyango wavalwa.
11 Ngasemuva zafika nezinye izintombi, zathi: Nkosi, Nkosi, sivulele.
12 Kodwa waphendula wathi: Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Anginazi.
13 Ngakho lindani, ngoba kalilwazi usuku loba ihola iNdodana yomuntu eza ngalo.
14 Ngoba umbuso wezulu unjengomuntu owaya elizweni elikhatshana, wabiza izinceku zakhe, wazinika impahla yakhe.
15 Futhi wayinika amatalenta amahlanu, omunye amabili, futhi omunye elilodwa; yilowo nalowo ngokwamandla akhe; wahle wasuka wahamba.
16 Lowo obamukele amatalenta ayisihlanu wahamba wahweba ngawo, wazuza amanye amatalenta ayisihlanu.
17 Kanjalo nobamukele amabili wazuza amanye amabili.
18 Kodwa obamukele yanye waya wemba emhlabathini, wayifihla imali yenkosi yakhe.
19 Emva kwesikhathi eside yafika inkosi yalezo zinceku, yalandisana nazo.
20 Weza obamukele amatalenta ayisihlanu, waletha amanye amatalenta ayisihlanu, wathi: ‘Nkosi, wanginika amathalenta ayisihlanu;
21 Inkosi yayo yathi kuyo: ‘Kuhle, nceku enhle nethembekileyo!
22 Weza nobamukele amatalenta amabili, wathi: ‘Nkosi, wanginika amatalenta amabili;
23 Inkosi yayo yathi kuyo: Kuhle, nceku enhle nethembekileyo; ubuthembekile ezintweni eziyingcosana, ngizakubeka phezu kwezinengi; ngena entokozweni yenkosi yakho.
24 Weza obamukele italenta lalinye, wathi: Nkosi, bengikwazi wena ukuthi ungumuntu olukhuni, uvuna lapho ongahlwanyelanga khona, ubutha lapho ongazange uhlakaze khona;
25 Ngesaba, ngaya ngalithukusa emhlabathini italenta lakho;
26 Inkosi yayo yaphendula, yathi kuyo: ‘Nceku embi nevilaphayo, ubuwazi ukuthi ngivuna lapho ngingahlwanyelanga khona, futhi ngibutha lapho ngingahlwazanga khona;
27 Ngakho-ke ngabe ubeke imali yami kwabahwebi, khona-ke ekufikeni kwami ngabe ngamukele okwami nenzalo.
28 Ngakho mthatheleni italenta, nilinike onamatalenta ayishumi.
29 Ngokuba yilowo nalowo onakho uyakuphiwa, abe nokuchichima;
30 Futhi phonsani inceku engasizi ebumnyameni obungaphandle;

31 Nxa iNdodana yomuntu iza ngenkazimulo yayo nezingelosi zonke ezingcwele kanye nayo, khona izakuhlala esihlalweni sayo senkazimulo;
32 Kuyakubuthelwa phambi kwakhe izizwe zonke, ibahlukanise abanye kwabanye, njengomalusi ehlukanisa izimvu nezimbuzi;
33 Izamisa izimvu ngakwesokunene sayo, kodwa izimbuzi ngakwesokhohlo.
34 Khona iNkosi izakuthi kwabangakwesokunene sayo: Wozani lina elibusiswe nguBaba, lidle ilifa lombuso eliwulungiselweyo selokhu kwasekelwa umhlaba;
35 Ngokuba ngangilambile, nanginika ukudla; ngangomile, nangiphuzisa;
36 Nginqunu, nangembathisa; ngangigula, nangihambela; ngangiboshiwe, neza kimi.
37 Khona abalungileyo bazamphendula, besithi: Nkosi, sakubona nini ulambile, sakupha ukudla? noma womile, sakuphuzisa, na?
38 Sakubona nini ungumfokazi, sakungenisa? noma uhamba ze, sakwembathisa na?
39 Sakubona nini ugula, noma usetilongweni, seza kuwe na?
40 INkosi iyakuphendula, ithi kubo: Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Njengoba nikwenzile komunye walaba bafowethu abancane, nikwenzile nakimi.
41 Khona-ke izakuthi nakwabangakwesokhohlo: Sukani kimi, nina baqalekisiweyo, niye emlilweni ophakade olungiselwe uSathane nezingelosi zakhe;
42 Ngokuba ngangilambile, kepha aninginikanga ukudla;
43 ngangingumfokazi, aningingenisanga; nginqunu, aningigqokisanga;
44 Khona lalaba bazamphendula, besithi: Nkosi, sakubona nini ulambile, loba womile, loba ungowemzini, loba ze, loba ugula, loba usetilongweni, kodwa kasikukhonza?
45 Khona iyakubaphendula, ithi: Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Njengoba ningakwenzanga komunye walaba abancinyane, anikwenzanga nakimi.
46 Laba bayakumuka ekujezisweni okuphakade, kepha abalungileyo baye ekuphileni okuphakade.

ISAHLUKO 26

1 Kwathi uJesu eseqedile onke lawo mazwi, wathi kubafundi bakhe:
2 Niyazi ukuthi emva kwezinsuku ezimbili kungumkhosi wePhasika, futhi iNdodana yomuntu izokhashelwa ukuba ibethelwe.
3 Khona abapristi abakhulu, nababhali, namalunga esizwe babuthana esigodlweni sompristi omkhulu othiwa uKayafase;
4 bacebisana ukuthi bambambe uJesu ngobuqili, bambulale.
5 Kodwa bathi: Kungabi ngomkhosi, funa kube khona isiyaluyalu phakathi kwabantu.
6 Kwathi uJesu eseBethaniya endlini kaSimoni onochoko.
7 Kwasekufika kuye owesifazana ephethe umfuma wealabhasta wamagcobo aligugu elikhulu, wawathela ekhanda lakhe ehlezi ekudleni.
8 Kodwa abafundi bakhe bekubona bathukuthela, besithi: Kwenzelwani lokho kuchithwa?
9 Ngokuba lawa mafutha ngabe athengiswe ngemali enkulu, kuphiwe abampofu.
10 UJesu esekwazi wathi kubo: Limhluphelani owesifazana? ngoba wenzé umsebenzi omuhle kimi.
11 Ngokuba abampofu ninabo njalo; kepha mina aninami njalo.
12 Ngokuba ngokuthela lawa mafutha emzimbeni wami, ukwenzele ukungcwatshwa kwami.
13 Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Nomaphi lapho elizashunyayelwa khona leli vangeli emhlabeni wonke, kuyakuba-khona nalokhu akwenzileyo lona wesifazane, kube yisikhumbuzo ngaye.
14 Khona-ke omunye wabayishumi nambili, othiwa uJuda Iskariyothe, waya kubapristi abakhulu.
15 Wasesithi kubo: Lizanginikani, njalo ngizamnikela kini? Basebesenza isivumelwano laye ngezinhlamvu zesiliva ezingamatshumi amathathu.
16 Kusukela ngaleso sikhathi wafuna ithuba elihle lokumkhaphela.
17 Kwathi ngosuku lokuqala lomkhosi wesinkwa esingelamvubelo abafundi beza kuJesu, bathi kuye: Uthanda ukuthi sikulungisele ngaphi ukuthi udle iphasika?
18 Wathi: “ Hambani niye emzini kumuntu othize, nithi kuye: ‘Uthi uMfundisi: Isikhathi sami siseduze; ngizakwenza iphasika kwakho kanye labafundi bami.
19 Abafundi benza njengokusho kukaJesu; basebelungisa iphasika.
20 Kwathi sekuhlwile, wahlala ekudleni nabayishumi nambili.
21 Kwathi besidla, wathi: Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Omunye wenu uzakungikhaphela.
22 Basebedabuka kakhulu, basebeqala ukuthi kuye ngulowo lalowo: Nkosi, kayisimi yini?
23 Wasephendula wathi: Ofaka isandla kanye lami esitsheni nguye ozangithengisa.
24 INdodana yomuntu iyamuka njengokulotshiweyo ngayo, kepha maye kulowo muntu iNdodana yomuntu ekhashelwa ngaye! Bekuzakuba kuhle kulowomuntu uba wayengazalwanga.
25 Wasephendula uJudasi owamnikelayo, wathi: Nkosi, kambe? Wathi kuye: " Wena ushilo."
26 Kwathi besidla, uJesu wathatha isinkwa, wasibusisa, wasihlephula, wanika abafundi, wathi: Thathani, lidle; lokhu kungumzimba wami.
27 Wasethatha inkezo, wabonga, wabanika, esithi: Selani kuyo lonke;
28 Ngokuba lokhu kuyigazi lami lesivumelwano elithululwa ngenxa yabaningi kukho ukuthethelelwa kwezono.
29 Kepha ngithi kini: Kusukela manje angisayikuphuza kulesi sithelo somvini, kuze kufike lolo suku engiyakusiphuza ngalo nani sisisha embusweni kaBaba.
30 Kwathi sebehlabelele igama lokubonga, baphuma baya eNtabeni Yeminqumo.
31 Khona uJesu wathi kubo: “ Nina nonke nizakukhubeka ngami ngalobu busuku, ngokuba kulotshiwe ukuthi: ‘Ngiyakushaya umalusi, izimvu zomhlambi zihlakazeke.
32 Kodwa nxa sengivusiwe, ngizanandulela ukuya eGalili.
33 UPetro waphendula wathi kuye: Lanxa bonke bezakukhubeka ngawe, mina kangisoze ngikhubeke.
34 UJesu wathi kuye: Ngiqinisile ngithi kuwe: Ngalobubusuku, lingakakhali iqhude, uzakungiphika kathathu.
35 UPetro wathi kuye: Lanxa kufanele ngife lawe, kangisoze ngikuphike. Basho kanjalo bonke abafundi.

36 Khona uJesu wafika nabo endaweni ethiwa iGetsemane, wathi kubafundi: “ Hlalani lapha, ngisaya kukhuleka laphaya.
37 Wathatha uPetru namadodana amabili kaZebedewu, waqala ukuba nomunyu nosizi.
38 Wayesethi kubo: “ Umphefumulo wami ulusizi kakhulu kuze kube sekufeni;
39 Waqhubeka ingcosana, wawa ngobuso bakhe, wakhuleka, wathi: “Baba, uma kungenzeka, makudlule kimi lesi sitsha;
40 Wasesiza kubafundi, wabafica belele, wathi kuPetro: Kanti beningelinde lami ihola elilodwa yini?
41 Lindani, nikhuleke, ukuze ningangeni ekulingweni; umoya uyavuma, kepha inyama ibuthakathaka.
42 Wabuye wahamba ngokwesibili, wakhuleka, wathi: “Baba, uma lesi sitsha singedlule kimi, ngingasiphuzi, mayenziwe intando yakho.
43 Wasesiza wabafica belele futhi, ngoba amehlo abo ayenzima.
44 Wabashiya, wabuye wahamba, wakhuleka ngokwesithathu, esho wona lawo mazwi.
45 Wayeseya kubafundi bakhe, wathi kubo: “ Nisalele manje, niphumule; bhekani, isikhathi sesisondele, iNdodana yomuntu iyakukhashelwa ezandleni zezoni.
46 Sukumani, sihambe; bhekani, useseduze ongikhaphelayo.
47 Esakhuluma, bheka, kwafika uJuda, omunye wabayishumi nambili, enesixuku esikhulu siphethe izinkemba nezinduku, sivela kubapristi abakhulu namalunga abantu.
48 Kepha omkhaphelayo wayebanike isibonakaliso, ethi: “Lowo engiyakumanga, nguye;
49 Wahle waya kuJesu, wathi: Bayede, Rabi! wamanga.
50 UJesu wasesithi kuye: Mngane, uzeleni? Base besondela, babeka izandla kuJesu, bambamba.
51 Bheka, omunye kwababe noJesu welula isandla, wahosha inkemba yakhe, wagalela inceku yompristi omkhulu, wayinquma indlebe.
52 UJesu wasesithi kuye: Buyisela inkemba yakho endaweni yayo, ngoba bonke abaphatha inkemba bazabhubha ngenkemba.
53 Ucabanga ukuthi ngingecele kuBaba manje, anginike manje amalegiyona ezingelosi angaphezu kweshumi nambili na?
54 Kodwa izagcwaliseka njani imibhalo yokuthi kumele kube njalo?
55 Ngaleso sikhathi uJesu wathi ezixukwini: “ Niphumele ukungibamba niphethe izinkemba nezinduku njengokuya kumphangi na? Bengihlezi kini imihla ngemihla ethempelini ngifundisa, aningibambanga;
56 Kodwa konke lokhu kwenzeka, ukuze kugcwaliseke imibhalo yabaprofethi. Khona bonke abafundi bamshiya, babaleka.
57 Ababembambile uJesu bamyisa kuKayafase umpristi omkhulu, lapho kwakubuthene khona ababhali namalunga.
58 Kepha uPetru wamlandela ekude kwaze kwaba segcekeni lompristi omkhulu, wangena, wahlala nezinceku ukuba abone isiphetho.
59 Abapristi abakhulu namalunga nomkhandlu wonke bafuna ubufakazi bamanga ngoJesu ukuze bambulale;
60 Kodwa kababutholanga, lanxa kwafika ofakazi bamanga abanengi, kababutholanga. Ekugcineni kwafika ofakazi bamanga ababili.
61 bathi: Lo wathi: Ngilakho ukudiliza ithempeli likaNkulunkulu, ngilakhe ngezinsuku ezintathu.
62 Wasesukuma umpristi omkhulu, wathi kuye: Kawuphenduli lutho yini? kuyini laba abakufakaza ngawe na?
63 Kodwa uJesu wathula. Umpristi omkhulu wasephendula wathi kuye: Ngikufungisa uNkulunkulu ophilayo, ukuthi usitshele ukuthi wena unguKristu, iNdodana kaNkulunkulu.
64 UJesu wathi kuye : “Wena ushilo;
65 Khona umpristi omkhulu waklebhula izingubo zakhe, wathi: Uhlambalazile; sisaswelelani ofakazi na? bhekani, manje senikuzwile ukuhlambalaza kwakhe.
66 Nicabangani? Baphendula bathi: Unecala lokufa.
67 Basebemkhafulela ngamathe ebusweni, bamkhanda ngamanqindi; abanye bamshaya ngezintende zezandla.
68 besithi: Siprofethe, wena Kristu, ngubani okutshayileyo?
69 Kepha uPetru wayehlezi ngaphandle egcekeni;
70 Kodwa waphika phambi kwabo bonke, wathi: Angikwazi lokho okushoyo.
71 Kwathi ephumela egumeni, enye incekukazi yambona, yathi kwababekhona: Lo muntu ubenoJesu waseNazaretha.
72 Waphinda waphika ngesifungo, wathi: Kangimazi lowomuntu.
73 Kwathi emva kwesikhashana beza kuye ababemi khona, bathi kuPetru: “Nempela nawe ungomunye wabo; ngoba ukukhuluma kwakho kuyakuveza.
74 Waseqala ukuthuka lokufunga, esithi: Kangimazi lumuntu. Lahle lakhala iqhude.
75 UPetro wasekhumbula ilizwi likaJesu ayelitshilo kuye ukuthi: Lingakakhali iqhude, uzangiphika kathathu. Waphuma wakhala kamunyu.

ISAHLUKO 27

1 Kwathi sekusile, bonke abapristi abakhulu namalunga esizwe benza icebo ngoJesu ukuba bambulale;
2 Ngemva kokumbopha, bamqhuba bamnikela kuPontiyu Pilatu umbusi.
3 Khona uJuda owamkhaphelayo, ebona ukuthi ulahliwe, wazisola, wabuyisela izinhlamvu zesiliva ezingamashumi amathathu kubapristi abakhulu namalunga;
4 esithi: Ngonile ngokukhaphela igazi elingelacala. Basebesithi: Kuyini kithi lokho? bheka wena.
5 Waziphonsa phansi izinhlamvu zesiliva ethempelini, wamuka, wazilengisa.
6 Abapristi abakhulu basebethatha izinhlamvu zesiliva, bathi: Kakuvunyelwa ukuthi zifakwe emnikelweni, ngoba ziyintengo yegazi.
7 Basebecebisana, bathenga ngayo insimu yombumbi, ibe yindawo yokungcwaba abezizweni.
8 Ngakho leyo nsimu yabizwa ngokuthi iNsimu yegazi kuze kube namuhla.
9 Khona kwagcwaliseka okwashiwo ngomprofethi uJeremiya ukuthi: “Bathatha izinhlamvu zesiliva ezingamashumi amathathu, inani lalowo owalinganiswayo, abamlinganisela abantwana bakwa-Israyeli;
10 yazinika insimu yombumbi, njengalokho iNkosi ingimisele.

11 UJesu wema phambi kombusi; umbusi wambuza, wathi: “Wena uyinkosi yabaJuda na? UJesu wasesithi kuye: Utsho wena.
12 Kwathi emangalelwa ngabapristi abakhulu labadala, kaphendulanga lutho.
13 UPilatu wasesithi kuye: Kawuzwa yini ukuthi zingaki izinto abazifakaza ngawe?
14 Akamphendulanga nezwi; waze wamangala kakhulu umbusi.
15 Ngomkhosi umbusi wayejwayele ukukhululela isixuku isiboshwa, esisithandayo.
16 Ngalesosikhathi babenesibotshwa esidumileyo esithiwa nguBarabasi.
17 Ngakho sebebuthene, uPilatu wathi kubo: Lithanda ukuthi ngilikhululele bani? UBarabasi, kumbe uJesu othiwa uKristu?
18 Ngoba wayekwazi ukuthi bamnikele ngomhawu.
19 Esehlezi esihlalweni sokwahlulela, umkakhe wathumela kuye, wathi: “Ungabi nandaba nalowo muntu olungileyo, ngokuba ngihlupheke kakhulu namuhla ngaye ephusheni.
20 Kepha abapristi abakhulu namalunga bancenga izixuku ukuba zicele uBaraba, zimbulale uJesu.
21 Umbusi waphendula wathi kubo: Nithanda ukuba nginikhululele muphi kulaba ababili na? Bathi: UBaraba.
22 UPilatu wathi kubo: Pho-ke ngimenzeni uJesu othiwa uKristu? Bonke bathi kuye: Kabethelwe esiphambanweni.
23 Umbusi wasesithi: Ngoba enze bubi bani? Kodwa bamemeza kakhulu, besithi: Kabethelwe esiphambanweni.
24 Kwathi uPilatu ebona ukuthi kakusizi lutho, kodwa ukuthi isiyaluyalu siyaqala, wathatha amanzi, wageza izandla phambi kwexuku, wathi: Anginacala egazini lalumuntu olungileyo;
25 Basebephendula bonke abantu, bathi: Igazi lakhe kalibe phezu kwethu laphezu kwabantwana bethu.
26 Wasebakhululela uBaraba; esetshaye uJesu, wamnikela ukuthi abethelwe.
27 Khona amasosha ombusi amthatha uJesu amngenisa ehholo, abuthela kuye ibutho lonke.
28 Amhlubula, amembathisa ingubo ebomvu.
29 Eluluka umqhele wameva, awubeka ekhanda lakhe, nomhlanga esandleni sakhe sokunene, aguqa ngamadolo phambi kwakhe, amklolodela, athi: “Bayede, Nkosi yamaJuda!
30 Amkhafulela, athatha umhlanga, amshaya ekhanda.
31 Ngemva kokuba emklolodela, amhlubula ingubo, amembathisa ezakhe izingubo, amuka naye ukuyombethela esiphambanweni.
32 Kwathi sebephuma, bafica umuntu weKurene, uSimoni ngebizo, amcindezela ukuthi athwale isiphambano sakhe.
33 Sebefikile endaweni ethiwa yiGolgotha, okutsho ukuthi, iNdawo yoKhakhayi.
34 Bamnika uviniga oxutshwe nenyongo ukuba anathe;
35 Ayesembethela, abelana izingubo zakhe, enzelana inkatho, ukuze kugcwaliseke okwakhulunywa ngomprofethi ukuthi: “Babelana izingubo zami, benza inkatho yokuphosa ngesambatho sami.
36 Basebehlala phansi bamlinda khona;
37 Babeka phezu kwekhanda lakhe icala lakhe libhaliwe ukuthi: LO NGUJESU INKOSI YABAJUDA.
38 Kwabethelwa kanye naye abaphangi ababili, esinye ngakwesokunene nesinye ngakwesokhohlo.
39 Abadlulayo bamthuka, benikina amakhanda abo.
40 bethi: Wena odiliza ithempeli, ulakhe ngezinsuku ezintathu, zisindise; Uma uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu, yehla esiphambanweni.
41 Ngokunjalo labapristi abakhulu bamklolodela kanye lababhali labadala, bathi:
42 Wasindisa abanye; yena angekwazi ukuzisindisa. Uma eyiNkosi yakwa-Israyeli, makehle manje esiphambanweni, futhi sizomkholwa.
43 Wathembela kuNkulunkulu; makamkhulule manje, uma emthanda, ngokuba wathi: Mina ngiyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu.
44 Lamasela ayebethelwe kanye laye, amluma ngokunjalo.
45 Kusukela ngehola lesithupha kwaba lobumnyama emhlabeni wonke kwaze kwaba lihola lesificamunwemunye.
46 Kwathi sekungaba lihola lesificamunwemunye uJesu wamemeza ngelizwi elikhulu, esithi: Eli, Eli, lama sabaktani? okungukuthi: Nkulunkulu wami, Nkulunkulu wami, ungishiyeleni na?
47 Abanye kwababemi khona besizwa bathi: Lo ubiza uEliya.
48 Njalo wahle wagijima omunye wabo, wathatha uzipho, walugcwalisa ngeviniga, waluhloma emhlangeni, wamnika ukuthi anathe.
49 Abanye bathi: Yekelani, sibone ukuthi uEliya uzafika yini ukumsindisa.
50 UJesu esephinde wamemeza ngelizwi elikhulu, wawunikela umoya.
51 Bheka, iveli lethempeli ladabuka kabili, kusukela phezulu kuze kufike phansi; umhlaba wazamazama, amadwala aqhekezeka;
52 Amathuna avuleka; nemizimba emininingi yabangcwele ababelele yavuka;
53 baphuma emathuneni emva kokuvuka kwakhe, bangena emzini ongcwele, babonakala kwabaningi.
54 Kwathi induna yekhulu lababelaye belinda uJesu bebona ukuzamazama komhlaba lezinto ezenzekileyo, besaba kakhulu, bathi: Ngeqiniso lo ubeyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu.
55 Kwakukhona lapho abesifazana abanengi bekhangele bekhatshana, ababelandele uJesu bevela eGalili, bemkhonza;
56 phakathi kwabo kwakukhona uMariya Magdalena, noMariya unina kaJakobe noJose, nonina wamadodana kaZebedewu.
57 Kwathi sekuhlwile, kweza umuntu ocebileyo wase-Arimathiya, igama lakhe linguJosefa, naye owayengumfundi kaJesu;
58 yena waya kuPilatu, wacela isidumbu sikaJesu. Khona uPilatu wayala ukuba isidumbu sikhululwe.
59 Kwathi uJosefa esesithathile isidumbu, wasisonga ngelembu elicolekileyo elicolekileyo.
60 Wasibeka engcwabeni lakhe elitsha, ayeligubhe edwaleni, wasegingqela ilitshe elikhulu emnyango wethuna, wahamba.
61 Kwakukhona lapho uMariya Magdalena, lomunye uMariya, behlezi maqondana lengcwaba.
62 Ngangomuso, olulandela usuku lokulungisela, abapristi abakhulu nabaFarisi babuthana kuPilatu;
63 besithi: Nkosi, siyakhumbula ukuthi umkhohlisi lowo esaphila wathi: Emva kwezinsuku ezintathu ngizavuka.

64 Ngakho yala ukuthi ingcwaba liqiniswe kuze kube lusuku lwesithathu, hlezi abafundi bakhe beze ebusuku, bamebe, bathi ebantwini: Uvukile kwabafileyo;
65 UPilatu wasesithi kubo: Lilabalindi;
66 Ngakho bahamba, futhi wenza ethuneni waqiniseka, uphawu itshe, futhi ukubeka umlindo .

ISAHLUKO 28

1 Ekupheleni kwesabatha, ngovivi ngolokuqala lweviki, kwafika uMariya Magdalena nomunye uMariya, beza ukuzobona ithuna.
2 Bheka, kwaba khona ukuzamazama komhlaba okukhulu, ngokuba ingelosi yeNkosi yehla ezulwini, yeza yagingqa itshe, yalisusa, yahlala phezu kwalo.
3 Ubuso bakhe babunjengombani, nesembatho sakhe sasimhlophe njengeqhwa.
4 Ngokwesaba sona abalindi bathuthumela, baba njengabafileyo.
5 Ingelosi yaphendula, yathi kwabesifazane: “Ningesabi nina, ngokuba ngiyazi ukuthi nifuna uJesu obebethelwe esiphambanweni.
6 Kakho lapha, ngoba uvukile njengokutsho kwakhe. Wozani nibone indawo lapho iNkosi yayilele khona.
7 Hambani masinyane, nitshele abafundi bakhe ukuthi uvukile kwabafileyo; bhekani, uyanandulela ukuya eGalile; niyakumbona lapho; bhekani, nginitshelile.
8 Base beshesha bamuka ethuneni benokwesaba nokuthokoza okukhulu; wagijima wabikela abafundi bakhe.
9 Kwathi besiyatshela abafundi bakhe, khangela, uJesu wabahlangabeza, esithi: Sanibonani. Base besondela, bambamba izinyawo, bakhuleka kuye.
10 UJesu wasesithi kubo: Lingesabi; hambani liyetshela abafowethu ukuthi baye eGalili, njalo bazangibona khona.
11 Kwathi besahamba, bheka, abanye kubalindi bafika emzini, babikela abapristi abakhulu konke okwenzekileyo.
12 Sebebuthene namalunga, benza icebo, banika amasosha imali eningi;
13 besithi: Lithi: Abafundi bakhe beza ebusuku, bameba silele.
14 Uma lokho kuzwakala kumbusi, thina siyakuncenga, thina sinivikele;
15 Base beyithabatha imali, benza njengoba babefundisiwe;
16 Abafundi abalitshumi lanye basuka baya eGalili entabeni lapho uJesu ayebalaye khona.
17 sebembonile bakhuleka kuye, kepha abanye bangabaza.
18 UJesu wasondela wakhuluma kubo, wathi: “ Ngiphiwe amandla onke ezulwini nasemhlabeni.
19 Ngakho hambani nifundise izizwe zonke, nibabhapathize egameni likaYise, neleNdodana, nelikaMoya oNgcwele;
20 nibafundise ukugcina konke enginiyale ngakho; bhekani, mina nginani izinsuku zonke, kuze kube sekupheleni kwezwe. Amen.

IVangeli likaMarku

ISAHLUKO 1

1 Ukuqala kwevangeli likaJesu Kristu, iNdodana kaNkulunkulu;
2 njengokulotshiweyo kubaprofethi ukuthi: Khangela, ngiyathuma isithunywa sami phambi kobuso bakho, esizalungisa indlela yakho phambi kwakho.
3 Izwi lomemezayo ehlane, lithi: Lungisani indlela yeNkosi, nenze imikhondo yayo iqonde.
4 UJohane wabhapathiza ehlane, eshumayela umbhapathizo wokuphenduka kukho ukuthethelelwa kwezono.
5 Kwaphumela kuye izwe lonke laseJudiya nabo bonke abaseJerusalema, babhapathizwa nguye emfuleni iJordani, bevuma izono zabo.
6 UJohane wayembethe eyoboya bekamela, enoqhotho lwesikhumba okhalweni lwakhe; wadla izinkumbi nezinyosi zasendle;
7 Washumayela wathi: "Emva kwami kuyeza onamandla kunami, engingafanele ukukhothama ngithukulule umchilo wezicathulo zakhe.
8 Mina nginibhapathize ngamanzi, kepha yena uyakunibhapathiza ngoMoya oNgcwele.
9 Kwathi ngalezo zinsuku kwafika uJesu evela eNazaretha laseGalile, wabhapathizwa nguJohane eJordani.
10 Masinyane ekhuphuka ephuma emanzini, wabona izulu livulekile, noMoya ehlela phezu kwakhe njengejuba.
11 Kwavela izwi ezulwini, lithi: "Wena uyiNdodana yami ethandekayo, engithokozile ngayo.
12 Masinyane uMoya wamqhubela ehlane.
13 Wayekhona ehlane izinsuku ezingamashumi amane elingwa nguSathane; futhi wayekanye nezilwane zasendle; izingelosi zamkhonza.
14 Kwathi uJohane esebotshiwe, uJesu wafika eGalili, etshumayela ivangeli lombuso kaNkulunkulu;
15 Wathi: " Isikhathi sigcwalisekile, nombuso kaNkulunkulu ususondele;
16 Kwathi ehambahamba ngaselwandle lwaseGalile wabona oSimoni no-Andreya umfowabo bephonsa inetha olwandle, ngokuba babengabadobi.
17 UJesu wasesithi kubo: Ngilandeleni, ngizanenza libe ngabadobi babantu.
18 Base bewashiya masinyane amanetha, bamlandela.
19 Eseqhubeke ingcosana wabona uJakobe kaZebedewu loJohane umfowabo besemkhunjini belungisa amanetha abo.
20 Wababiza masinyane; base bemshiya uyise uZebedewu emkhunjini kanye nezisebenzi, bamlandela.
21 Basebengena eKapenawume; Kwathi masinyane ngesabatha wangena esinagogeni, wafundisa.
22 Bamangala ngokufundisa kwakhe, ngokuba wabafundisa njengonegunya, kungenjengababhali.
23 Kwakukhona esinagogeni labo umuntu onomoya ongcolileyo; wakhala.
24 besithi: Asiyeke; Sinamsebenzi muni nawe Jesu waseNazaretha? Uze ukusibhubhisa na? Ngiyakwazi ukuthi ungubani, ungoNgcwele kaNkulunkulu.
25 UJesu wamkhuza wathi: Thula, uphume kuye.
26 Kwathi umoya ongcolileyo emhlukuluza, wakhala ngelizwi elikhulu, waphuma kuye.
27 Basebemangala bonke, baze babuzana besithi: Kuyini lokhu? Iyini imfundiso entsha le? ngokuba ngegunya uyala ngisho nemimoya engcolileyo, imlalele.
28 Njalo udumo lwakhe lwanda masinyane kuso sonke isifunda saseGalile.
29 Njalo bahle baphuma esinagogeni, bangena endlini kaSimoni loAndreya, kanye loJakobe loJohane.
30 Kepha umkhwekazi kaSimoni wayelele enomkhuhlane, bahle bamtshela ngaye.
31 Wasondela, wambamba ngesandla, wamsukumisa; umkhuhlane wamyeka masinyane, wabakhonza.
32 Kwathi sekuhlwile, ilanga selitshona, baletha kuye bonke ababegula lababekhwelwe ngamadimoni.
33 Umuzi wonke wawubuthene emnyango.
34 Waphulukisa abaningi ababephethwe yizifo ngezifo, wakhipha amademoni amaningi; njalo wayengawavumeli amadimoni ukuthi akhulume, ngoba ayemazi.
35 Ekuseni kusesekuseni kakhulu, wavuka waphuma, waya endaweni eyihlane, wakhuleka khona.
36 USimoni nababe naye bamlandela.
37 Kwathi sebemtholile bathi kuye: Bonke bayakufuna.
38 Wathi kubo: " Asihambe siye emizini eseduze, ukuze ngishumayele nakhona, ngokuba ngiphumele lokho.
39 Washumayela emasinagogeni abo kulo lonke elaseGalile, ekhipha amademoni.
40 Kwasekusiza kuye onochoko, emncenga, eguqa phambi kwakhe, esithi kuye: Uba uthanda, ungangihlambulula.
41 UJesu wamhawukela, welula isandla, wamphatha, wathi kuye: Ngiyathanda; hlambuluka.
42 Esakhuluma, uchoko lwasuka masinyane kuye, wahlanjululwa.
43 Waseyilaya masinyane, wayimukisa;
44 Wathi kuye: " Bheka, ungatsheli muntu lutho;
45 Kodwa yena waphuma waqala ukumemezela kakhulu nokuyiveza indaba, kangangokuthi uJesu wayengasenakungena emzini obala, kodwa wayengaphandle ezindaweni eziyihlane;

ISAHLUKO 2

1 Wabuye wangena eKapernawume emva kwezinsuku ezithile; kwasekuzwakala ukuthi usendlini.
2 Kwasekubuthana masinyane abanengi, kwaze kwabe kungasekho ndawo yokubamukela, nangasemnyango, wayeseshumayela izwi kubo.
3 Kwase kufika kuye umuntu ofe uhlangothi ethwelwe ngabane.
4 Kwathi bengelakusondela kuye ngenxa yexuku, bavula uphahla lapho ayekhona;
5 UJesu ebona ukholo lwabo wathi kofe uhlangothi: " Ndodana, uthethelelwe izono zakho.
6 Kepha kwakukhona ababhali abathile behlezi khona, bezindla ezinhliziyweni zabo.
7 Lo ukhulumelani inhlamba kanje? ngubani ongathethelela izono ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu yedwa na?
8 Kwathi masinyane uJesu ekwazi emoyeni wakhe ukuthi babezindla kanjalo phakathi kwabo, wathi kubo: " Nizindlani lezi zinto ezinhliziyweni zenu na?

9 Yikuphi okulula ukuthi kofe uhlangothi: ‘Uthethelelwe izono zakho; noma ukuthi: Vuka, uthabathe uhlaka lwakho, uhambe?
10 Kodwa ukuze nazi ukuthi iNdodana yomuntu inamandla emhlabeni okuthethelela izono, ” esho kofe uhlangothi:
11 Ngithi kuwe: Vuka uthathe uhlaka lwakho, uye endlini yakho.
12 Wasesukuma masinyane, wathatha uhlaka, waphuma phambi kwabo bonke; baze bamangala bonke, bamdumisa uNkulunkulu, besithi: Asizange sikubone okunje.
13 Wabuye waphuma waya ngaselwandle; ixuku lonke laselisiza kuye, wabafundisa.
14 Wathi edlula, wabona uLevi ka-Alfewu ehlezi endaweni yokuthela, wathi kuye: “ Ngilandele. Wasukuma wamlandela.
15 Kwathi ehlezi ekudleni endlini yakhe, nabathelisi abaningi nezoni babehlezi noJesu nabafundi bakhe, ngokuba babebaningi, bamlandela.
16 Kwathi ababhali labaFarisi bembona esidla labathelisi lezoni, bathi kubafundi bakhe: Kungani esidla lokunatha labathelisi lezoni?
17 UJesu ekuzwa lokho wathi kubo: “ Abaphilayo abamdingi umelaphi, kodwa abagulayo kuphela.
18 Abafundi bakaJohane labaFarisi babezila ukudla, basebesiza bathi kuye: Kungani abafundi bakaJohane lababaFarisi bezila ukudla, kodwa abafundi bakho abazili?
19 UJesu wathi kubo: “ Abendlu yomyeni bangazila yini ukudla, umyeni esenabo na? inqobo nje uma umyeni esekanye nabo, abanakuzila ukudla.
20 Kodwa zizafika insuku, lapho umyeni ezakususwa kubo;
21 “Akakho othungela isiziba sendwangu entsha engutsheni endala;
22 Futhi akakho othela iwayini elisha ezimvabeni ezindala;
23 Kwasekusithi edabula emasimini ngesabatha; abafundi bakhe baqala ukuhamba ukukha izikhwebu.
24 AbaFarisi base bethi kuye: “Bheka, benzani ngesabatha okungavunyelwe na?
25 Wathi kubo: “ Anikaze nifunde yini uDavida akwenzayo, lapho eswele, elambile, yena nababe naye?
26 ukuthi wangena kanjani endlini kaNkulunkulu ezinsukwini zika-Abiyathara umpristi omkhulu, wadla izinkwa zokubukwa, ezingavunyelwe ukudliwa ngabapristi kuphela, wanika nababe naye?
27 Wayesethi kubo: “ Isabatha lenzelwa umuntu, umuntu angenzelwanga isabatha;
28 Ngakho iNdodana yomuntu iyiNkosi leyesabatha.

ISAHLUKO 3

1 Wabuye wangena esinagogeni; kwakukhona lapho umuntu onesandla esishwabene.
2 Basebemqaphela ukuthi uzamsilisa yini ngesabatha; ukuze bambeke icala.
3 Wathi endodeni enesandla esishwabeneyo: " Sukuma uhambe."
4 Wathi kubo: Kuvunyelwe yini ngesabatha ukwenza okuhle kumbe okubi? ukusindisa impilo, kumbe ukubulala? Kodwa bathula.
5 Wabathalaza ngolaka, edabukile ngobulukhuni bezinhliziyo zabo, wathi kumuntu: Yelula isandla sakho. Waseselula; isandla sakhe saphila njengesinye.
6 Base bephuma abaFarisi, bahle benza icebo ngokumelene naye nabakaHerode ukuthi bangambulala kanjani.
7 Kodwa uJesu wasuka wahamba labafundi bakhe, waya elwandle;
8 naseJerusalema, nase-Idumiya, nangaphesheya kweJordani; nangaseTire naseSidoni, isixuku esikhulu, sesizwile ukuthi kukhulu akwenzayo, seza kuye.
9 Wasekhuluma kubafundi bakhe ukuthi umkhunjana umlinde ngenxa yexuku, hlezi bamminyezele.
10 Ngoba wayesilise abanengi; baze bamcindezela ukuba bamthinte bonke ababenezifo.
11 Futhi omoya abangcolileyo, lapho bembona, bawela phansi phambi kwakhe, bakhale, bathi: "Wena uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu."
12 Wazilaya kakhulu ukuthi zingamenzi aziwe.
13 Wasenyukela entabeni, wabiza labo ayebathanda; beza kuye.
14 Wamisa abayishumi nambili, ukuze babe naye, nokuba abathume ukuyoshumayela.
15 nokuba namandla okwelapha izifo, nokukhipha amademoni;
16 noSimoni amqamba ngokuthi uPetru;
17 noJakobe kaZebedewu, noJohane umfowabo kaJakobe; wabaqamba ngokuthi uBowanerges, okungukuthi, amadodana okuduma;
18 noAndreya, noFiliphu, noBartolomewu, noMathewu, noTomase, noJakobe ka-Alfewu, noThadewu, noSimoni umKhanani,
19 noJuda Iskariyothe owamkhaphelayo, bangena endlini.
20 Ixuku laphinda labuthana, baze bahluleka lokudla ukudla.
21 Kwathi abangani bakhe bekuzwa baphuma ukuyombamba, ngoba bathi: Uyahlanya.
22 Nababhali abehla bevela eJerusalema bathi: “UnoBelzebule, ukhipha amademoni ngombusi wamademoni.
23 Wababizela kuye, wathi kubo ngemifanekiso: “ USathane angakhipha kanjani uSathane na?
24 Futhi uba umbuso uhlukene wodwa, lowombuso ungeme.
25 Futhi uba indlu ihlukene phakathi, leyondlu ayinakuma.
26 Futhi uma uSathane ezivukela yena futhi ehlukene, angema, kodwa uphela.
27 Akakho ongangena endlini yesiqhwaga, aphange impahla yaso, uma engabophi kuqala isiqhwaga; khona-ke uyakuphanga indlu yakhe.
28 Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Abantwana babantu bazathethelelwa zonke izono lenhlamba loba yini abahlambaza ngayo;
29 Kepha lowo ohlambalaza uMoya oNgcwele akanakuthethelelwa naphakade, kepha unecala lokulahlwa okuphakade;
30 Ngoba bathi: Unomoya ongcolileyo.
31 Khona kwafika abafowabo nonina, bema ngaphandle, bathumela kuye bembiza.
32 Isixuku sasihlezi simzungezile, sathi kuye: “Bheka, unyoko nabafowenu ngaphandle bayakufuna.
33 Wabaphendula wathi: “ Ngubani umame noma abafowethu na?
34 Wasethalaza labo ababehlezi bemphahlile, wathi: Khangelani umama labafowethu.

35 Ngokuba yilowo nalowo owenza intando kaNkulunkulu nguye ongumfowethu nodadewethu nomame.

ISAHLUKO 4

1 Wabuye waqala ukufundisa ngaselwandle; kwabuthana kuye isixuku esikhulu, waze wangena emkhunjini, wahlala olwandle; isixuku sonke sasiphezu kolwandle emhlabathini.
2 Wabafundisa izinto eziningi ngemifanekiso, wakhuluma kubo ekufundiseni kwakhe.
3 Lalelani; Bheka, kwaphuma umhlwanyeli ukuyohlwanyela;
4 Kwathi ekuhlwanyeleni kwakhe enye yawela ngasendleleni, kweza izinyoni zezulu, zayidla zayiqeda.
5 Enye yawela edwaleni, lapho eyayingenamhlabathi omningi khona; yahle yamila, ngoba yayingelakutshona komhlabathi;
6 Kwathi seliphumile ilanga, lahangulwa; futhi ngenxa yokuthi yayingenampande, yabuna.
7 Enye yawela phakathi kwameva, ameva akhula ayiminyanisa, futhi ayizange ithele.
8 Enye yawela emhlabathini omuhle, yathela isithelo, yakhula, yanda; yazala, enye ngamashumi amathathu, enye ngamashumi ayisithupha, enye ikhulu.
9 Wathi kubo: “ Olendlebe zokuzwa makezwe.
10 Eseyedwa, ababemphahlile kanye nabayishumi nambili bambuza ngomfanekiso.
11 Wathi kubo: “ Nina niphiwe ukwazi imfihlakalo yombuso kaNkulunkulu;
12 ukuze bebona babone, bangaboni; nokuzwa, bezwe, bangaqondi; funa noma nini baphenduke, bathethelelwe izono zabo.
13 Wasesithi kubo: Kaliwazi yini lumfanekiso? Pho niyakuyazi kanjani imifanekiso yonke na?
14 Umhlwanyeli uhlanyela izwi.
15 Laba ngabaseceleni kwendlela, lapho okuhlanyelwa khona ilizwi; kepha lapho sebezwile, uSathane uyafika masinyane, alisuse izwi elihlwanyelwe ezinhliziyweni zabo.
16 Kanjalo laba ngabahlwanyelwe edwaleni; abathi sebelizwile ilizwi, balamukele masinyane ngokuthokoza;
17 futhi kabanampande phakathi kwabo, kodwa bahlala isikhashana nje;
18 Laba yilabo abahlanyelwe emeveni; njengabalizwayo izwi,
19 Kepha iminako yaleli zwe, nokukhohlisa kwengcebo, nezinkanuko zezinye izinto, kungena kuminyanise izwi, lingatheli.
20 Lalaba yilabo abahlanyelwe emhlabathini omuhle; abalizwayo izwi, balamukele, bathele isithelo, omunye ngamashumi amathathu, omunye ngamashumi ayisithupha, omunye ngekhulu.
21 Wayesethi kubo: “ Isibani siyalethwa ukuba sibekwe phansi kwesitsha noma phansi kombhede na? futhi hhayi ukuthi ibekwe othini lwesibani?
22 Ngokuba akukho okufihliweyo okungayikubonakaliswa; futhi akukho okufihliwe, ngaphandle kokuthi kuvele obala.
23 Uma umuntu enezindlebe zokuzwa, makezwe.
24 Wayesethi kubo: “ Kuqapheleni enikuzwayo;
25 Ngokuba onakho uyakuphiwa, kepha ongenakho uyakwamukwa nalokho anakho.
26 Wasesithi: Unjalo umbuso kaNkulunkulu, njengalokhu umuntu ephosela inhlanyelo emhlabathini;
27 Alale, avuke ubusuku nemini, imbewu ikhule ikhule, akazi ukuthi kanjani.
28 Ngokuba umhlabathi uthela isithelo ngokwawo; kuqala ikhaba, kulandele isikhwebu, bese kuba amabele agcwele esikhwebu.
29 Kodwa nxa isithelo sesivuthiwe, alifake masinyane isikela, ngoba ukuvuna sekufikile.
30 Wathi: “ Siyakuwufanisa nani umbuso kaNkulunkulu na? noma singakufanisa ngamuphi umfanekiso na?
31 Kunjengohlamvu lwesinaphi, okuthi, nxa luhlwanyelwa emhlabathini, lube luncane kuzo zonke izimbewu ezisemhlabeni;
32 kodwa nxa selihlanyelwe, liyakhula, libe likhulu kuyo yonke imibhida, lenze amagatsha amakhulu; ukuze izinyoni zezulu zihlale emthunzini wawo.
33 Wakhuluma izwi kubo ngemifanekiso emningi enjalo, njengoba babenamandla okuzwa.
34 Kodwa ngaphandle komfanekiso akakhulumanga kubo;
35 Ngalolo suku sekuhlwile, wathi kubo: “ Asiwele siye ngaphesheya.
36 Base bemukisa isixuku, bamthatha esemkhunjini. Kwakukhona neminye imikhumbi emincane kanye naye.
37 Kwavuka isivunguvungu esikhulu somoya, amaza ashaya umkhumbi, waze wasugcwele.
38 Yena wayengemuva emkhunjini elele emqamelweni; bamvusa, bathi kuye: Mfundisi, awunandaba nokuthi siyabhubha na?
39 Wasevuka, wakhuza umoya, wathi kulo ulwandle: Thula, uthi cwaka. Umoya wanqamuka, kwaba khona ukuthula okukhulu.
40 Wathi kubo: “ Nesabani kangaka na? Kanjani ukuba ningabi nalukholo?
41 Besaba ngokwesaba okukhulu, bathi omunye komunye: “Ungumuntu onjani lo ukuthi ngisho nomoya nolwandle kumlalele?

ISAHLUKO 5

1 Basebefika ngaphetsheya kolwandle, elizweni lamaGadara.
2 Kwathi esephumile emkhunjini, wahle wamhlangabeza indoda elomoya ongcolileyo ephuma emangcwabeni.
3 Owayehlala emangcwabeni; futhi kwakungekho muntu owayengayibopha, cha, nangamaketanga;
4 ngoba wayeboshwe kaningi ngamaketanga namaketanga, kodwa amaketanga ayegqashulwa nguye, nezibopho zazigqashula;
5 Njalo ebusuku lemini wayesezintabeni nasemathuneni ememeza ezisika ngamatshe.
6 Kodwa wathi ebona uJesu esekhatshana, wagijima wakhuleka kuye.
7 Wamemeza ngezwi elikhulu, wathi: “Nginamsebenzi muni nawe Jesu, Ndodana kaNkulunkulu oPhezukonke? Ngikufungisa uNkulunkulu ukuthi ungangihluphi.
8 Ngoba wathi kuye: Phuma kumuntu, moya ongcolileyo.
9 Wasembuza wathi: Ungubani ibizo lakho? Wasephendula wathi: Ibizo lami nginguLegiyoni, ngoba sibanengi.
10 Wamncenga kakhulu ukuthi angabamukisi kulelo zwe.
11 Kwakukhona lapho umhlambi omkhulu wezingulube usidla entabeni.
12 Amadimoni wonke amncenga, esithi: Sithumele engulubeni, ukuze singene kuzo.

13 Njalo uJesu wahle wawavumela. Omoya abangcolileyo baphuma, bangena ezingulubeni; umhlambi waphaphatheka, wehla eweni, waya elwandle, zazingaba yizinkulungwane ezimbili, zaminza olwandle.
14 Ababezalusa izingulube babaleka, babika emzini nasemakhaya. Base bephuma ukuyobona ukuthi kwenzekeni.
15 Bafika kuJesu, bambona obekhwelwe ngamademoni ehlezi, embethe, esangulukile;
16 Ababekubona babatshela ukuthi kwenzeke kanjani kowayekhwelwe ngamademoni nangezingulube.
17 Basebeqala ukumncenga ukuthi amuke emikhawulweni yabo.
18 Kwathi esengenile emkhunjini, obekhwelwe ngamadimoni wamncenga ukuthi abe laye.
19 Kodwa uJesu kamvumelanga, kodwa wathi kuye: Hamba uye ekhaya kwabakini, ubatshele ukuthi kungakanani iNkosi ekwenzele khona, lakuhawukela.
20 Wamuka, waqala ukushumayela eDekapholi ukuthi kungakanani uJesu amenzele khona; bamangala bonke.
21 UJesu esephinde wawelela ngaphesheya ngomkhumbi, isixuku esikhulu sabuthana kuye, wayeseduze nolwandle.
22 Bheka, kwafika omunye wabaphathi besinagoge, nguJayiru igama lakhe; kwathi embona wawa ngasezinyaweni zakhe.
23 wamncenga kakhulu, esithi: Indodakazi yami encane isigulela ukufa; njalo uzaphila.
24 UJesu wasehamba laye; abantu abaningi bamlandela, bamminyezela.
25 Owesifazane othile owayenomopho iminyaka eyishumi nambili.
26 Esehlupheke ngokunengi kubelaphi abanengi, esechithe konke alakho, njalo engasizakalanga, kodwa kwaba kubi kakhulu;
27 Kwathi esezwile ngoJesu, weza esixukwini ngemva, wathinta isembatho sakhe.
28 Ngoba wathi: Uba ngingathinta nje izembatho zakhe, ngizasinda.
29 Njalo wahle woma umthombo wegazi lakhe; wezwa emzimbeni ukuthi uphulukisiwe kuleso sifo.
30 UJesu ebona masinyane phakathi kwakhe ukuthi amandla aphumile kuye, waphenduka esixukwini wathi: “ Ngubani othinte izingubo zami na?
31 Abafundi bakhe bathi kuye: Uyabona ixuku likuminyezela, uthi: Ngubani ongithintileyo?
32 Wasethalaza ukuze abone owenze lokho.
33 Kodwa owesifazane ngokwesaba nangokuthuthumela, ekwazi okwenzekile kuye, weza waziphonsa phansi phambi kwakhe, wamtshela iqiniso lonke.
34 Wathi kuye: “ Ndodakazi, ukukholwa kwakho kukusindisile; hamba ngokuthula, uphile ekuhluphekeni kwakho.
35 Esakhuluma, kwafika abanye bendlu yomphathi wesinagoge, bathi: “Indodakazi yakho isifile;
36 Kwathi uJesu esizwa ilizwi elitshiwoyo, wathi kumphathi wesinagoge: Ungesabi, kholwa kuphela.
37 Akavumelanga muntu ukuba amlandele, kuphela uPetru, noJakobe, noJohane umfowabo kaJakobe.
38 Wafika endlini yomphathi wesinagoge, wabona isiyaluyalu nabakhalayo nabalila kakhulu.
39 Esengenile wathi kubo: Kungani nibanga umsindo, nikhale? Intombazana ayifile, kodwa ilele.
40 Basebemhleka usulu. Kepha esebakhiphe bonke, wathatha uyise womntwana nonina nababe naye, wangena lapho bekulele khona intombazana.
41 Wabamba umntwana ngesandla, wathi kuye: “ Thalitha kumi; okungukuthi ngokuhunyushwa: Ntombakazi, ngithi kuwe: Vuka.
42 Yasivuka masinyane intombazana, yahamba; ngoba wayeneminyaka eyishumi nambili. Bamangala ngokumangala okukhulu.
43 Wabalaya kakhulu ukuthi kungaziwa muntu; walaya ukuthi aphiwe ukudla.

ISAHLUKO 6

1 Wasuka lapho, waya ezweni lakubo; labafundi bakhe bamlandela.
2 Sekufikile isabatha, waqala ukufundisa esinagogeni, abaningi abamuzwayo bamangala, bathi: “Lo ukuthathaphi lokhu na? Yikuhlakanipha kuni lokhu akuphiweyo, ukuthi le misebenzi yamandla enje yenziwa ngezandla zakhe na?
3 Lo akasiye yini umbazi, indodana kaMariya, nomfowabo kaJakobe, noJose, noJuda, noSimoni? Nodadewabo abakho yini lapha kithi na? Base bekhubeka kuye.
4 Kepha uJesu wathi kubo: “ Umprofethi kadelelwa, kuphela ezweni lakubo, nasezihlotsheni zakubo, nasendlini yakubo.
5 Wayengenakwenza khona umsebenzi wamandla lapho, kuphela wabeka izandla phezu kwabagulayo abayingcosana, wabaphulukisa.
6 Wamangala ngokungakholwa kwabo. Wahamba imizi ngemizi efundisa.
7 Wasebiza abayishumi nambili, waqala ukubathuma ngababili; wabanika amandla phezu kwawomoya abangcolileyo;
8 Wabalaya ukuthi bangaphathi lutho lwendlela, ngaphandle kodondolo lodwa; nasikhwama, nasinkwa, namali emixhakeni yabo;
9 Kodwa bagqoke izimbadada; futhi lingagqoki amabhantshi amabili.
10 Wathi kubo: “ Nakuphi lapho ningena khona endlini, hlalani khona nize nimuke kuleyo ndawo.
11 Njalo loba ngubani ongayikunamukela kumbe ukulizwa, nxa lisuka lapho, thintithani uthuli olungaphansi kwenyawo zenu, kube yibufakazi kubo. Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Kuyakuba ngcono kulo iSodoma neGomora ngosuku lokwahlulelwa kunakulowo muzi.
12 Basebephuma batshumayela ukuthi abantu baphenduke.
13 Bakhipha amademoni amaningi, bagcoba abagulayo abaningi ngamafutha, babaphulukisa.
14 Inkosi uHerodi yasizwa ngaye; (ngokuba igama lakhe laduma) wathi: “UJohane uMbhapathizi uvukile kwabafileyo, ngakho-ke imisebenzi yamandla iyabonakala kuye.
15 Abanye bathi: UnguEliya. Abanye bathi: Ungumprofethi, noma unjengomunye wabaprofethi.
16 Kodwa uHerodi esezwile wathi: UJohane engamquma ikhanda;
17 Ngokuba uHerode uqobo wayethumele wambamba uJohane, wambopha etilongweni ngenxa kaHerodiya umkaFiliphu umfowabo, ngokuba wayemthathile.
18 Ngoba uJohane wayethe kuHerodi: Kawuvunyelwa ukuthi ube lomkamfowenu.

19 Ngakho uHerodiya waba nokusola kwakhe, wafuna ukumbulala; kodwa akakwazanga:
20 Ngokuba uHerode wayemesaba uJohane emazi ukuthi uyindoda elungileyo engcwele, wamgcina; kwathi emuzwa, wenza izinto eziningi, wamuzwa ngokuthokoza.
21 Kwathi ukuba kufike usuku oluhle, uHerode ngosuku lokuzalwa kwakhe wenzela izikhulu zakhe, nezinduna zezikhulu, nezikhulu zaseGalile idili;
22 Kwathi indodakazi kaHerodiya lowo ingena yasina, yamjabulisa uHerodi lababehlezi laye.
23 Wafunga kuye, wathi: “Noma yini ongayicela kimi ngiyakukunika yona, kuze kube yinxenye yombuso wami.
24 Wasephuma, wathi kunina: Ngizacelani? Wasesithi: Ikhanda likaJohane uMbhabhathizi.
25 Masinyane yangena ngokuphangisa enkosini yacela, yathi: “Ngithanda ukuba unginike manje ngoqwembe ikhanda likaJohane uMbhapathizi.
26 Inkosi yadabuka kakhulu; nokho ngenxa yesifungo sakhe nangenxa yabahlezi naye, akathandanga ukumlahla.
27 Masinyane inkosi yathuma umlindi, yayala ukuba kulethwe ikhanda lakhe;
28 yaletha ikhanda lakhe ngoqwembe, yalinika intombazana;
29 Kwathi abafundi bakhe bekuzwa, beza bathatha isidumbu sakhe, basibeka ethuneni.
30 Abaphostoli babuthana kuJesu, bambikela ngakho konke ababekwenzile nababekufundisile.
31 Wathi kubo: “ Zanini nina nodwa endaweni eyihlane, niphumule isikhashana;
32 Basuka ngomkhumbi baya endaweni eyihlane bebodwa.
33 Isixuku sababona bemuka, abaningi bamazi, bagijimela khona ngezinyawo, bephuma kuyo yonke imizi, babandulela, babuthana kuye.
34 Kwathi uJesu ephuma, wabona isixuku esikhulu, waba nesihe ngaso, ngokuba babenjengezimvu ezingenamalusi; wayeseqala ukubafundisa okuningi.
35 Kwathi isikhathi sesihambile, abafundi bakhe beza kuye bathi: “Le ndawo iyihlane, isikhathi sesihambile;
36 Bamukise ukuba baye emaphandleni nasezindaweni ezizungezile, bazithengele izinkwa, ngokuba abanakudla.
37 Wasephendula wathi kubo: Bapheni lina ukudla. Basebesithi kuye: Sihambe yini siyethenga izinkwa zabodenariyo* abangamakhulu amabili, sibaphe badle?
38 Wathi kubo: Zingaki izinkwa eninazo? hambani nibone. Sebekwazi bathi: Ziyisihlanu, nezinhlanzi ezimbili.
39 Wabalaya ukuthi bonke bahlale phansi ngezigaba etshanini obuluhlaza.
40 Base behlala phansi amaviyo amaviyo, ngamakhulu nangamashumi ayisihlanu.
41 Wazithabatha izinkwa eziyisihlanu nezinhlanzi ezimbili, wabheka ngasezulwini, wazibusisa, wazihlephula izinkwa, wazinika abafundi bakhe, ukuba bazibeke phambi kwabo; lezinhlanzi ezimbili wababela bonke.
42 Badla bonke, basutha.
43 Babutha imvuthuluka, iziqabetho eziyishumi nambili ezigcwele, nezezinhlanzi.
44 Ababedlile izinkwa babengamadoda angaba yizinkulungwane eziyisihlanu.
45 Wayesecindezela masinyane abafundi bakhe ukuba bangene emkhunjini, bamandulele ukuya ngaphesheya eBetsayida, yena aze amukise isixuku.
46 Esebamukisile waphuma waya entabeni ukuyakhuleka.
47 Kwathi sekuhlwile, umkhumbi wawuphakathi kolwandle, yena eyedwa emhlabathini.
48 Wababona beshikashikeka ekugwedleni; ngokuba umoya wawuphambene nabo; kwathi ngomlindo wesine wobusuku weza kubo ehamba phezu kolwandle, efuna ukudlula kubo.
49 Kwathi bembona ehamba phezu kolwandle, bacabanga ukuthi yisithunzi;
50 Ngoba bonke bambona bakhathazeka. Washesha wakhuluma nabo, wathi kubo: “ Yimani isibindi; ningesabi.
51 Wayesekhuphukela kubo emkhunjini; umoya wanqamuka; bamangala kakhulu phakathi kwabo ngokungenakulinganiswa, bamangala.
52 Ngokuba babenganakanga ngezinkwa, ngokuba inhliziyo yabo yayilukhuni.
53 Sebewelile bafika ezweni laseGenesaretha, bamisa ogwini.
54 Sebephumile emkhunjini bamazi masinyane;
55 Base begijima kuso sonke leso sifunda, baqala ukuthwala abagulayo ngemibhede, babayisa lapho ababemuzwa ukuthi ukhona.
56 Nomaphi lapho engena khona, emizaneni, nasemizini, noma emaphandleni, babeka abagulayo emigwaqweni, bamncenga ukuba bathinte noma umphetho wengubo yakhe kuphela;

ISAHLUKO 7

1 Kwabuthana kuye abaFarisi nabanye bababhali ababevela eJerusalema.
2 Babona abanye babafundi bakhe bedla ngezandla ezingcolileyo, okungukuthi ezingagezwanga, basola.
3 Ngoba abaFarisi lamaJuda wonke kabadli ngaphandle kokuthi bageze izandla kanengi, bebambe isiko labadala.
4 Nxa bevela emakethe, abadli bengakagezi. Kukhona nezinye izinto eziningi abazamukeleyo ukuba bazibambe, njengokugezwa kwezindebe, namabhodwe, nezitsha zethusi, namatafula.
5 AbaFarisi lababhali basebembuza besithi: Kungani abafundi bakho bengahambi ngesiko labadala, kodwa badle isinkwa ngezandla ezingagezwanga?
6 Wasephendula wathi kubo: UIsaya waprofetha kuhle ngani bazenzisi, njengokulotshiweyo ukuthi: Lababantu bangidumisa ngezindebe zabo, kodwa inhliziyo yabo ikude lami.
7 Nokho bangikhonza ngeze, befundisa izifundiso eziyimiyalo yabantu.
8 Ngokuba nidela umyalo kaNkulunkulu, nibambe isiko labantu, njengokugezisa amakhanzi nezindebe, nezinye eziningi ezinjalo niyazenza.
9 Wathi kubo: “ Niyakulahla umyalo kaNkulunkulu, ukuze nigcine isiko lenu.
10 Ngoba uMozisi wathi: Hlonipha uyihlo lonyoko; nokuthi: “Othuka uyise noma unina makafe nokufa;
11 Kodwa lina lithi: Uba umuntu esithi kuyise kumbe kunina: YiKorbana, okuyikuthi, isipho, loba yini ongasizakala ngayo; uzakuba ngokhululekileyo.
12 futhi anisayikumvumela ukuba enzele uyise noma unina utho;
13 nilenza libe yize izwi likaNkulunkulu ngesiko lenu enilivezileyo, neziningi ezinjalo niyazenza.

14 Esebizele kuye sonke isixuku, wathi kubo: “ Ngilaleleni nonke, niqonde;
15 Akukho lutho olungaphandle komuntu olungena kuye olungamngcolisa;
16 Uma ekhona onezindlebe zokuzwa, makezwe.
17 Kwathi esengenile endlini evela esixukwini, abafundi bakhe bambuza ngomfanekiso.
18 Wathi kubo: Kanjalo nani ningaqondi na? Anazi yini ukuthi konke okuvela ngaphandle okungena kumuntu akunakumngcolisa;
19 Ngokuba akungeni enhliziyweni yakhe, kodwa kungena esiswini, kuphumele ngaphandle, ehlanza konke ukudla.
20 Wasesithi: Okuphumayo kumuntu yikho okungcolisayo umuntu.
21 Ngokuba ngaphakathi, enhliziyweni yomuntu kuphuma imicabango emibi, ukuphinga, ubufebe, ukubulala,
22 ubusela, ukufisa, ububi, inkohliso, ukuxhwala, ilihlo elibi, inhlamba, ukuzigqaja, ubuthutha;
23 Zonke lezi zinto ezimbi ziphuma ngaphakathi, zimngcolise umuntu.
24 Wasuka lapho, waya emikhawulweni yaseTire neSidoni, wangena endlini, wathanda ukuba kungaziwa muntu;
25 Ngokuba owesifazane othile ondodakazi yakhe encane inomoya ongcolileyo esizwa ngaye, weza waziphonsa ezinyaweni zakhe;
26 Owesifazana wayengumGriki, engowaseSirofenike ngokuzalwa; wamncenga ukuba akhiphe idemoni endodakazini yakhe.
27 Kodwa uJesu wathi kuye: Vumela abantwana basuthe kuqala;
28 Waphendula wathi kuye: “Yebo, Nkosi, kepha nezinjana phansi kwetafula zidla imvuthuluka yabantwana.
29 Wathi kuye: “ Ngenxa yalelo zwi hamba; idemoni liphumile endodakazini yakho.
30 Esefikile endlini yakhe, wafumana idemoni liphumile, nendodakazi ilele embhedeni.
31 Wabuye wamuka emikhawulweni yaseTire naseSidoni, weza olwandle lwaseGalile edabula phakathi kwezifunda zaseDekapholi.
32 Basebeletha kuye isithulu esinamalimi; bamncenga ukuthi abeke isandla sakhe phezu kwakhe.
33 Wamsusa esixukwini, wafaka iminwe yakhe ezindlebeni zakhe, wafela amathe, wathinta ulimi lwakhe;
34 Wabheka phezulu ezulwini, wabubula, wathi kuye: Efatha, okungukuthi, Vula!
35 Njalo zahle zavuleka izindlebe zaso, lentambo yolimi lwaso yakhululeka, wasekhuluma kuhle.
36 Wabayala ukuthi bangatsheli muntu;
37 Bamangala kakhulu, bathi: “Wenze kahle zonke izinto;

ISAHLUKO 8

1 Ngalezo zinsuku isixuku sasisikhulu kakhulu, singenalutho lokudla, uJesu wabizela kuye abafundi bakhe, wathi kubo:
2 Ngiyasihawukela isixuku, ngokuba sekuyizinsuku ezintathu sihlezi kimi, singenalutho lokudla;
3 Uma ngibamukisa ezindlini zabo bengadlanga, bayakuphelelwa amandla endleleni, ngokuba abanye babo bavela kude.
4 Abafundi bakhe basebemphendula bathi: Umuntu angavela ngaphi isinkwa sokusuthisa laba lapha enkangala?
5 Wababuza wathi: Lilezinkwa ezingaki? Basebesithi: Ziyisikhombisa.
6 Waselaya amaxuku ukuthi ahlale phansi emhlabathini; wasethatha izinkwa eziyisikhombisa, wabonga, wazihlephula, wanika abafundi bakhe, ukuthi bababeke phambi kwabo; bazibeka phambi kwabantu.
7 Babenezinhlanzi ezincane eziyingcosana; wabusisa, wathi mazibekwe phambi kwabo.
8 Badla, basutha, babutha imvuthuluka eseleyo, amaqoma ayisikhombisa.
9 Ababedlile babengaba yizinkulungwane ezine; wayesebamukisa.
10 Wayesengena masinyane emkhunjini kanye nabafundi bakhe, waya ezindaweni zaseDalmanutha.
11 Base bephuma abaFarisi, baqala ukuphikisana naye, befuna kuye isibonakaliso esivela ezulwini, bemlinga.
12 Wabubula kakhulu emoyeni wakhe, wathi: “ Lesi sizukulwane sifunelani isibonakaliso na? ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Lesi sizukulwane asiyikunikwa sibonakaliso.
13 Wabashiya, wabuye wangena emkhunjini, waya ngaphesheya.
14 Kepha abafundi babekhohliwe ukuphatha izinkwa, futhi babengenalutho emkhunjini ngaphandle kwesinkwa esisodwa.
15 Wabayala wathi: “ Qaphelani, nixwaye imvubelo yabaFarisi nemvubelo kaHerode.
16 Basebekhulumisana bodwa, besithi: Kungoba singelazinkwa.
17 UJesu ekwazi wathi kubo: “ Kungani niphikisana ngokuthi ningenazinkwa na? anikaqondi, anikaqondi na? Inhliziyo yenu iselukhuni na?
18 Ninamehlo, aniboni na? Ninezindlebe anizwa na? anikhumbuli na?
19 Mhla ngihlephulela abazinkulungwane ezinhlanu izinkwa ezinhlanu, zingaki amaqoma agcwele imvuthuluka na? Bathi kuye: Ishumi nambili.
20 “Mhla abayisikhombisa kwabayizinkulungwane ezine, nabutha iziqabetho ezingaki ezigcwele imvuthuluka na? Basebesithi: Ziyisikhombisa.
21 Wayesethi kubo: “ Kungani ningaqondi na?
22 Wafika eBetsayida; basebeletha kuye isiphofu, bamncenga ukuthi asithinte.
23 Wasebamba impumputhe ngesandla, wayikhuphela ngaphandle komuzi; wafela amathe emehlweni ayo, wabeka izandla zakhe phezu kwayo, wayibuza ukuthi ibona utho yini.
24 Sase siphakamisa amehlo sathi: Ngibona abantu behamba kungathi yizihlahla.
25 Ngemva kwalokho wabuye wabeka izandla phezu kwamehlo ayo, wayiphakamisa, yasindiswa, yababona bonke kahle.
26 Waseyithuma endlini yayo, esithi: Ungangeni emzini, ungatsheli muntu emzini.
27 UJesu wasephuma labafundi bakhe baya emizini yeKesariya yeFiliphi; besendleleni wababuza abafundi bakhe, wathi kubo: Abantu bathi ngingubani?
28 Basebephendula bathi: UJohane uMbhabhathizi; labanye bathi: Ngomunye wabaprofethi.
29 Wasesithi kubo: Lina-ke lithi ngingubani? UPetru waphendula, wathi kuye: “Wena unguKristu.
30 Wabalaya ukuthi bangatsheli muntu ngaye.

31 Waqala ukubafundisa ukuthi iNdodana yomuntu imelwe ukuhlupheka ngokuningi, ilahlwe ngamalunga, nabapristi abakhulu, nababhali, ibulawe, ibuye ivuke emva kwezinsuku ezintathu.
32 Leli zwi walikhuluma obala. UPetru wamthatha, waqala ukumkhuza.
33 Kodwa etshibilika, wakhangela abafundi bakhe, wamkhuza uPetro, esithi: Suka emva kwami, Sathane, ngoba kawucabangi okukaNkulunkulu kodwa okwabantu.
34 Esebizele kuye isixuku kanye nabafundi bakhe, wathi kubo: " Noma ubani ofuna ukungilandela, makazidele, athabathe isiphambano sakhe, angilandele.
35 Ngokuba yilowo nalowo othanda ukusindisa ukuphila kwakhe uyakulahlekelwa yikho; kodwa loba ngubani olahlekelwa yimpilo yakhe ngenxa yami levangeli, yena uzakusindisa.
36 Ngokuba kuyakumsizani umuntu, uma ezuza izwe lonke, alahlekelwe umphefumulo wakhe?
37 Kumbe umuntu anganikela ngani kube yisihlengo somphefumulo wakhe?
38 Ngakho-ke yilowo nalowo oyakuba namahloni ngami nangamazwi ami kulesi sizukulwane esifebayo nesinesono; nayo iNdodana yomuntu iyakuba namahloni ngaye, lapho iza ngenkazimulo kaYise kanye nezingelosi ezingcwele.

ISAHLUKO 9

1 Wayesethi kubo: " Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Bakhona abanye kwabemiyo lapha abangayikuzwa ukufa, baze babone umbuso kaNkulunkulu ufika ngamandla.
2 Emva kwezinsuku eziyisithupha uJesu wathatha oPetru, noJakobe, noJohane, wakhuphukela nabo entabeni ende bebodwa; waguqulwa isimo phambi kwabo.
3 Izingubo zakhe zacwebezela, zaba mhlophe kakhulu njengeqhwa; kangangokuthi akekho umhlanzi emhlabeni ongaba mhlophe.
4 Kwabonakala kubo u-Eliya noMose, bekhuluma noJesu.
5 UPetro wasephendula wathi kuJesu: Rabi, kuhle ukuthi sibe lapha; elinye libe ngelakho, elinye libe ngelikaMose, elinye libe ngelika-Eliya.
6 Ngokuba ubengazi ukuthi athini; ngoba besaba kakhulu.
7 Kwase kuba khona ifu, labasithibeza, kwavela izwi efwini, lithi: "Lo uyiNdodana yami ethandekayo;
8 Kwathi masinyane beqalaza, ababe besabona muntu, kuphela uJesu yedwa enabo.
9 Kwathi besehla entabeni, wabayala ukuthi bangatsheli muntu izinto abazibonileyo, ize ivuke kwabafileyo iNdodana yomuntu.
10 Baligcina lelo zwi phakathi kwabo, bebuzana ukuthi kuyini ukuvuka kwabafileyo.
11 Basebembuza, besithi: Batshoni ababhali ukuthi uEliya umelwe ukufika kuqala?
12 Waphendula, wathi kubo: " Nempela u-Eliya uyeza kuqala, abuyisele zonke izinto; nokuthi kulotshiwe kanjani ngeNdodana yomuntu ukuthi imelwe ukuhlupheka ngokuningi, idelelwe.
13 Kodwa ngithi kini: UEliya usefikile, basebesenza kuye konke ababekuthanda, njengokulotshiweyo ngaye.
14 Esefikile kubafundi bakhe, wabona isixuku esikhulu sibahaqile, nababhali bephikisana nabo.
15 Masinyane isixuku sonke sambona samangala kakhulu, sagijimela kuye, sambingelela.
16 Wababuza ababhali, wathi: " Niphikisana ngani nabo na?
17 Omunye wesixuku waphendula wathi: "Mfundisi, ngilethe kuwe indodana yami enomoya oyisimungulu;
18 loba ngaphi lapho embamba khona, uyamdwengula, akhihlize amagwebu, agedle amazinyo, abinde; futhi abakwazanga.
19 Wasemphendula wathi: O sizukulwane esingakholwayo, koze kube nini nginani? koze kube nini nginibekezelela? mletheni kimi.
20 Basebemletha kuye; yawa phansi, yagiqika ikhihliza amagwebu.
21 Wasebuza uyise wathi: Sekulesikhathi esingakanani lokhu kumfikele? Wathi: Kusukela ebuntwaneni.
22 Umphose kaningi emlilweni nasemanzini ukuba umbhubhise; kepha uma unamandla okwenza utho, sihawukele, usisize.
23 UJesu wathi kuye: Uba ukholwa, zonke izinto ziyenzeka kokholwayo.
24 Wahle wamemeza uyise womntwana, wathi ngezinyembezi: Ngiyakholwa, Nkosi; siza ukungakholwa kwami.
25 Kwathi uJesu ebona ukuthi ixuku ligijima kanyekanye, wawukhuza umoya ongcolileyo, esithi kuwo: Wena moya oyisimungulu lesithulu, ngiyakulaya ukuthi: phuma kuye, ungabe usangena kuye.
26 Umoya wakhala, wamdwengula kabuhlungu, waphuma kuye; baze bathi: Ufile.
27 Kodwa uJesu wambamba ngesandla, wamphakamisa; wasukuma.
28 Esengenile endlini, abafundi bakhe bambuza bebodwa, bathi: Kungani thina besingemkhiphe?
29 Wathi kubo: Loluhlobo alunakuphuma ngalutho, kuphela ngokukhuleka nokuzila ukudla.
30 Basebesuka lapho badabula iGalili; futhi wayengafuni ukuthi umuntu akwazi.
31 Ngoba wayefundisa abafundi bakhe, wathi kubo: INdodana yomuntu inikelwa ezandleni zabantu, njalo bazayibulala; njalo emva kokuba esebulewe, uzavuka ngosuku lwesithathu.
32 Kodwa kabaliqondanga lelolizwi, besaba ukumbuza.
33 Wafika eKapernawume; esesendlini wababuza wathi: Beniphikisana ngani endleleni na?
34 Kodwa bathula, ngoba endleleni babephikisana bodwa ngokuthi ngubani omkhulu.
35 Wahlala phansi, wabiza abayishumi nambili, wathi kubo: " Uma umuntu ethanda ukuba ngowokuqala, uyakuba ngowokugcina kubo bonke nesigqila sabo bonke.
36 Wathatha umntwana, wammisa phakathi kwabo, wamgona, wathi kubo.
37 Loba ngubani owemukela abe munye wabantwana abanje ebizweni lami, uyangemukela mina;
38 UJohane wamphendula, wathi: "Mfundisi, sabona umuntu ekhipha amademoni ngegama lakho, ongasilandeliyo;
39 Kodwa uJesu wathi: Lingamenqabeli, ngoba kakho ongenza isimangaliso ebizweni lami, ongahle akhulume kubi ngami.
40 Ngoba ongamelani lathi ungakithi.
41 Ngoba loba ngubani ozalinathisa inkomitsho yamanzi ukuthi linathe ebizweni lami, ngoba lingabakaKristu, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Kasoze alahlekelwa ngumvuzo wakhe.

42 Loba ngubani okhubekisa abe munye kulaba abancinyane abakholwa yimi, kungcono kuye ukuthi itshe lokuchola ligaxwe entanyeni yakhe, aphonswe elwandle.
43 Uma isandla sakho sikukhubekisa, sinqume;
44 lapho impethu yabo ingafi khona, lomlilo ongacimiyo.
45 Uma unyawo lwakho lukukhubekisa, lunqume;
46 lapho impethu yabo ingafi khona, lomlilo ongacimiyo.
47 Uma iso lakho likukhubekisa, likhiphe;
48 lapho impethu yabo ingafi khona, lomlilo ongacimiyo.
49 Ngoba wonke uzatswaywa ngomlilo, njalo wonke umhlatshelo uzatswaywa ngotshwayi.
50 Usawoti muhle, kepha uma usawoti edumele, ningawunolisa ngani na? Yibani nosawoti phakathi kwenu, nihlalisane ngokuthula.

ISAHLUKO 10

1 Wasesuka lapho, weza emikhawulweni yeJudiya, ngaphetsheya kweJordani; wabuye wabafundisa njengokwejwayela.
2 Kwasekusiza kuye abaFarisi, bambuza bathi: Kuvunyelwe yini ukuthi indoda ilahle umkayo? emlinga.
3 Wasephendula wathi kubo: UMozisi walilaya ngani?
4 Basebesithi: UMozisi wavumela ukuloba incwadi yesahlukaniso, lokumala.
5 UJesu waphendula wathi kubo: Ngobulukhuni benhliziyo yenu walilobela lomlayo.
6 Kodwa kusukela ekuqaleni kokudalwa uNkulunkulu wabenza owesilisa nowesifazane.
7 Ngenxa yalokhu indoda izatshiya uyise lonina, inamathele kumkayo;
8 Laba ababili bayakuba nyamanye, ngakho abasebabili, kodwa sebenyamanye.
9 Ngakho-ke lokho akuhlanganisileyo uNkulunkulu, makungahlukaniswa muntu.
10 Endlini abafundi bakhe baphinda bambuza ngakho.
11 Wathi kubo: “ Yilowo nalowo olahla umkakhe, aganwe ngomunye, uyaphinga kuye.
12 Futhi uma owesifazane elahla indoda yakhe, futhi agane kwenye, uyaphinga.
13 Basebeletha kuye abantwana abancane ukuze abathinte; abafundi bakhe babakhuza.
14 Kodwa uJesu ekubona wathukuthela, wathi kubo: Vumelani abantwana beze kimi, lingabenqabeli, ngoba umbuso kaNkulunkulu ungowabanjalo.
15 Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Yilowo nalowo ongamukeli umbuso kaNkulunkulu njengomntwana, kasoze angena kuwo.
16 Wayesebagona, ebeka izandla phezu kwabo, wababusisa.
17 Esephumela endleleni, kwagijima omunye, waguqa phambi kwakhe, wambuza wathi: “Mfundisi Omuhle, ngiyakwenzani ukuba ngidle ifa lokuphila okuphakade na?
18 UJesu wasesithi kuye: Ungibizelani ngokuthi ngimuhle? akakho omuhle, munye kuphela, uNkulunkulu.
19 Uyayazi imilayo ethi: Ungafebi, ungabulali, ungebi, ungafakazi amanga, ungadlelezeli, yazisa uyihlo lonyoko.
20 Waphendula wathi kuye: “Mfundisi, konke lokhu ngikugcinile kwasebusheni bami.
21 UJesu embona emthanda, wathi kuye: Inye into oyisweleyo: hamba, uthengise ngakho konke onakho, uphe abampofu, khona uzakuba negugu ezulwini; Ngilandele.
22 Wadabuka ngalelo zwi, wamuka edabukile, ngokuba wayenengcebo enkulu.
23 UJesu waqalaza, wathi kubafundi bakhe: “ Kuyakuba lukhuni kangakanani kwabanomnotho ukungena embusweni kaNkulunkulu!
24 Abafundi bamangala ngamazwi akhe. Kodwa uJesu waphinda waphendula, wathi kubo: Bantwana, kulukhuni kangakanani kwabathemba inotho ukungena embusweni kaNkulunkulu!
25 Kulula ukuba ikamela lingene ngentunja yenalithi, kunokuba onothileyo angene embusweni kaNkulunkulu.
26 Basebemangala kakhulu, bakhulumisana besithi: Pho kungasindiswa bani?
27 UJesu wababheka wathi: “ Kubantu akunakwenzeka, kodwa hhayi kuNkulunkulu, ngokuba kuNkulunkulu zonke izinto zingenzeka.
28 UPetro waseqala ukuthi kuye: Khangela, thina sitshiye konke, sakulandela.
29 UJesu wasephendula wathi: Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Kakho otshiye indlu, kumbe abafowabo, kumbe odadewabo, kumbe uyise, kumbe unina, kumbe umkakhe, kumbe abantwana, kumbe amasimu ngenxa yami levangeli. ,
30 Kodwa izakwemukela okuphindwe kayikhulu khathesi ngalesisikhathi, izindlu, labafowabo, labodadewabo, labonina, labantwana, lamasimu, kanye lokuzingelwa; nasezweni elizayo ukuphila okuphakade.
31 Kodwa abanengi abokuqala bazakuba ngabokucina; abokugcina kuqala.
32 Base besendleleni bekhuphukela eJerusalema; uJesu wahamba phambi kwabo, bamangala; belandela besaba. Wabuye wathatha abayishumi nambili, waqala ukubatshela okuzakwenzeka kuye.
33 besithi: Khangela, sikhuphukela eJerusalema; njalo iNdodana yomuntu izanikelwa kubapristi abakhulu lababhali; bayakumgwebela ukufa, bamkhaphele kwabezizwe;
34 Bazayiklolodela, bayitshaye ngesiswepu, bayikhafulele, bayibulale, kodwa ngosuku lwesithathu izavuka.
35 Kwasekusiza kuye uJakobe loJohane, amadodana kaZebedewu, besithi: Mfundisi, sithanda ukuthi usenzele loba yini esizayicela.
36 Wasesithi kubo: Lithanda ukuthi ngilenzeleni?
37 Basebesithi kuye: Siphe ukuthi sihlale, omunye ngakwesokunene sakho lomunye ngakwesokhohlo sakho enkazimulweni yakho.
38 Kodwa uJesu wathi kubo: Kalikwazi elikucelayo; nibhapathizwe ngobhapathizo engibhapathizwa ngalo mina?
39 Basebesithi kuye: Singakwenza. UJesu wasesithi kubo: Isitsha engisiphuzayo mina lizasiphuza; nangombhapathizo engibhapathizwa ngawo mina niyakubhapathizwa ngawo;
40 kodwa ukuhlala ngakwesokunene sami langakwesokhohlo sami akusikho okwami ukuphana ngakho; kodwa kuyakunikwa labo abakulungiselweyo.
41 Kwathi abayishumi bekuzwa, baqala ukuthukuthelela oJakobe noJohane.
42 Kodwa uJesu wababizela kuye, wathi kubo: Liyazi ukuthi labo okuthiwa babusa izizwe bazenza amakhosi phezu kwazo; nezikhulu zazo ziphethe amandla phezu kwazo.

43 Kodwa kungabi njalo phakathi kwenu, kodwa loba ngubani ofuna ukuba mkhulu phakathi kwenu kabe yisikhonzi senu;
44 Loba ngubani ofuna ukuba ngowokuqala phakathi kwenu kabe yinceku yabo bonke.
45 Ngokuba neNdodana yomuntu ayizanga ukukhonzwa kepha ukukhonza nokunikela ukuphila kwayo kube yisihlengo sabaningi.
46 Bafika eJeriko; kwathi ephuma eJeriko nabafundi bakhe nesixuku esikhulu, indodana kaTimewu uBartimewu oyimpumputhe, wayehlezi ngasendleleni enxiba.
47 Kwathi esezwile ukuthi nguJesu weNazaretha, waqala ukumemeza esithi: Jesu, Ndodana kaDavida, ngihawukele!
48 Abaningi bamkhuza ukuba athule;
49 UJesu wema, walaya ukuthi abizwe. Bayibiza impumputhe, bathi kuyo: “Yima isibindi; uyakubiza.
50 Yalahla ingubo yayo, yasukuma, yeza kuJesu.
51 UJesu wasephendula wathi kuye: Uthanda ukuthi ngenzeni kuwe? Impumputhe yathi kuye: Nkosi, ukuba ngibone.
52 UJesu wasesithi kuyo: Hamba; ukukholwa kwakho kukusindisile. Yahle yabona, yamlandela uJesu endleleni.

ISAHLUKO 11

1 Kwathi sebesondele eJerusalema eBetfage naseBethaniya ngaseNtabeni Yeminqumo, wathuma ababili kubafundi bakhe,
2 Wathi kubo: “ Hambani niye emzaneni obhekene nani; mthukululeni, nimlethe.
3 Njalo uba umuntu esithi kini: Likwenzelani lokhu? anothi iNkosi iyalidinga; njalo izahle imthumele lapha.
4 Bahamba, bafica ithole likhulekiwe ngasemnyango ngaphandle endaweni lapho kuhlangana khona izindlela ezimbili; bamthukulule.
5 Abanye kwababemi khona bathi kubo: Nenzani nilithukulula ithole?
6 Basebekhuluma kubo njengokulaya kukaJesu;
7 Baliletha ithole kuJesu, babeka izingubo zabo phezu kwalo; wahlala phezu kwakhe.
8 Abaningi bendlala izingubo zabo endleleni;
9 Ababehamba phambili nababelandela bamemeza bathi: “Hosana! Ubusisiwe ozayo egameni leNkosi.
10 Ubusisiwe umbuso kababa wethu uDavida, ozayo ebizweni leNkosi: Hosana kweliphezulu!
11 UJesu wayesengena eJerusalema nasethempelini, esebuke zonke izinto, sekuhlwile, waphuma waya eBethaniya nabayishumi nambili.
12 Kwathi ngangomuso sebephumile eBethaniya walamba;
13 Ebona umkhiwane ukude, unamaqabunga, weza ukuthi mhlawumbe angathola utho kuwo; ngoba isikhathi samakhiwane sasingekafiki.
14 UJesu waphendula, wathi kuwo: “ Akungabe kusadla muntu isithelo kuwe kuze kube phakade. Abafundi bakhe bezwa lokho.
15 Bafika eJerusalema, uJesu wangena ethempelini, waqala ukuxosha ababethengisa nababethenga ethempelini, wagumbuqela amatafula abashintshela imali, nezihlalo zabathengisa ngamajuba;
16 Wayengavumeli muntu ukuthi adabule ithempeli ethwele isitsha.
17 Wafundisa, wathi kubo: “ Akulotshiwe yini ukuthi: ‘Indlu yami iyakubizwa ngokuthi indlu yokukhuleka yezizwe zonke’? kepha nina niyenze umhume wabaphangi.
18 Ababhali nabapristi abakhulu bekuzwa, bafuna ukuthi bangambulala kanjani, ngokuba babemesaba, lokhu isixuku sonke samangala ngokufundisa kwakhe.
19 Kwathi sekuhlwile waphuma emzini.
20 Kwathi ekuseni bedlula, babona umkhiwane womile kusukela ezimpandeni.
21 UPetru ekhumbula wathi kuye: “Rabi, bheka, umkhiwane owuqalekisileyo ubunile.
22 UJesu waphendula wathi kubo: Yibani nokholo kuNkulunkulu.
23 Ngoba ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Loba ngubani ozakuthi kulentaba: Suka, uphoselwe elwandle; engangabazi enhliziyweni yakhe, kodwa ekholwa ukuthi lokho akutshoyo kuyenzeka; uzakuba lalokho akutshoyo.
24 Ngakho ngithi kini: Konke enikucelayo lapho nikhuleka, kholwani ukuthi niyemukele, futhi niyakuba nakho.
25 Futhi nxa nimi nikhuleka, thethelelani, uma ninamagqubu nomunye, ukuze noYihlo osezulwini anithethelele iziphambeko zenu.
26 Kepha uma nina ningathetheleli, noYihlo osezulwini akayikunithethelela iziphambeko zenu.
27 Base befika eJerusalema; kwathi ehamba ethempelini, kwafika kuye abapristi abakhulu nababhali namalunga;
28 bathi kuye: Uzenza ngagunya lini lezi zinto? njalo ngubani okunike leligunya lokwenza lezizinto?
29 UJesu waphendula, wathi kubo: “ Nami ngizakunibuza umbuzo ube munye, ningiphendule, nami ngizakunitshela ukuthi ngenza lokhu ngagunya lini.
30 Ubhapathizo lukaJohane lwaluvela ezulwini noma kubantu na? ngiphendule.
31 Basebekhulumisana bodwa, besithi: Uba sisithi: Ezulwini; uzakuthi: Pho, anikholwanga nguye ngani na?
32 Kodwa uba sisithi: Kubantu; besaba abantu, ngokuba bonke bathi uJohane ungumprofethi impela.
33 Basebephendula bathi kuJesu: Asazi. UJesu waphendula, wathi kubo: “ Nami anginitsheli ukuthi ngenza lokhu ngagunya lini.

ISAHLUKO 12

1 Waseqala ukukhuluma kubo ngemifanekiso. Umuntu othile watshala isivini, wasibiyela ngothango, wemba isikhamo sewayini, wakha umbhoshongo, wasiqashisa kubalimi, waya ezweni elikude.
2 Ngesikhathi esifaneleyo wathumela inceku kubalimi, ukuze yamukele kubalimi esithelweni sesivini.
3 Base bembamba, bamshaya, bammukisa elambatha.
4 Waphinda wathuma kubo enye inceku; yona bayijikijela ngamatshe, bayilimaza ekhanda, bayimukisa ihlazekile.
5 Wabuye wathuma omunye; yena bambulala, nabanye abaningi; abanye batshaya, abanye bebulala.
6 Esesele nendodana eyodwa ethandekayo wakhe, wayithuma kubo ekugcineni, ethi: ‘Bayakuyihlonipha indodana yami.
7 Kodwa labo balimi bakhulumisana besithi: Lo uyindlalifa; wozani siyibulale, ifa libe ngelethu.
8 Basebemthatha, bambulala, bamphosela ngaphandle kwesivini.

9 Uzakwenzani-ke umninisivini? uzakuza, ababhubhise abalimi, isivini asinike abanye.
10 Futhi aniwufundanga yini lo mbhalo; Itshe abalinqabayo abakhi laba yinhloko yegumbi;
11 Lokhu kwenziwe yiNkosi, futhi kuyamangalisa emehlweni ethu?
12 Base befuna ukumbamba, kepha besaba isixuku, ngokuba bazi ukuthi uwukhulume lo mfanekiso ngabo; bamshiya, bamuka.
13 Basebethuma kuye abanye babaFarisi labakaHerodi, ukuze bambambe ngamazwi akhe.
14 Sebefikile bathi kuye: "Mfundisi, siyazi ukuthi uqinisile, awukhathali ngamuntu, ngokuba awubheki ubuso bomuntu, kodwa ufundisa indlela kaNkulunkulu ngeqiniso; intela kuKesari, noma qha?
15 Siphe, kumbe singaphe? Kepha yena ekwazi ukuzenzisa kwabo wathi kubo: " Ningilingelani na? Ngiletheleni udenariyo, ngibone.
16 Basebeyiletha. Wathi kubo: Ngokabani lo mfanekiso nombhalo na? Basebesithi kuye: KaKesari.
17 UJesu waphendula wathi kubo: Nikani uKesari okukaKesari, noNkulunkulu okukaNkulunkulu. Bamangala ngaye.
18 Khona kwafika kuye abaSadusi, abathi akukho ukuvuka kwabafileyo; bambuza bathi.
19 Mfundisi, uMose wasilobela ukuthi: "Uma kufa umfowabo womuntu, eshiya umkakhe engashiyi bantwana, umfowabo makamthathe umkakhe, amvusele umfowabo inzalo.
20 Kwakukhona izelamani eziyisikhombisa; owokuqala wathatha umfazi, wafa engashiyanga nzalo.
21 Nowesibili wamthatha, wafa, akashiyanga nzalo; nowesithathu ngokunjalo.
22 Abayisikhombisa bamthatha, abashiyanga nzalo;
23 Ngakho ekuvukeni kwabafileyo, nxa bevuka, uzakuba ngumkabani kubo? ngoba abayisikhombisa babenaye engumkabo.
24 UJesu waphendula, wathi kubo: Aniduki yini ngalokho, ngokuba ningayazi imibhalo namandla kaNkulunkulu?
25 Ngoba nxa bevuka kwabafileyo kabathathani, kabendiswa; kodwa banjengezingilosi ezulwini.
26 Kepha maqondana nabafileyo ukuthi bayavuka, anifundanga yini encwadini kaMose esihlahleni ukuthi uNkulunkulu wakhuluma kuye, wathi: "NginguNkulunkulu ka-Abrahama, noNkulunkulu ka-Isaka, noNkulunkulu kaJakobe? ?
27 Akasiye uNkulunkulu wabafileyo, kodwa wabaphilayo; ngalokho niyaduka kakhulu.
28 Kwasekufika omunye wababhali owayebezwile bebuzana, ebona ukuthi ubaphendule kuhle, wambuza wathi: Nguwuphi umlayo wokuqala kuyo yonke?
29 UJesu wasemphendula wathi: Owokuqala kuyo yonke imithetho uthi: Yizwa, Israyeli; INkosi uNkulunkulu wethu yiNkosi eyodwa:
30 Wothanda iNkosi uNkulunkulu wakho ngayo yonke inhliziyo yakho, nangawo wonke umphefumulo wakho, nangayo yonke ingqondo yakho, nangawo onke amandla akho.
31 Owesibili ofana nawo uthi: Wothanda umakhelwane wakho njengalokhu uzithanda wena. Awukho omunye umyalo omkhulu kunale.
32 Umbhali wasesithi kuye: Kuhle, Mfundisi, ukhulume iqiniso, ngoba munye uNkulunkulu; futhi akakho omunye ngaphandle kwakhe.
33 nokuyithanda yona ngenhliziyo yonke, nangokuqonda konke, nangawo wonke umphefumulo, nangamandla onke, nokuthanda umakhelwane njengalokhu ezithanda yena kudlula yonke iminikelo yokushiswa nemihlatshelo.
34 UJesu embona ukuthi uphendule ngokuqonda, wathi kuye: " Awukude nombuso kaNkulunkulu. Akwabakho muntu emva kwalokho owaba nesibindi sokumbuza.
35 UJesu waphendula, efundisa ethempelini, wathi: Basho kanjani ababhali ukuthi uKristu uyiNdodana kaDavide na?
36 Ngoba uDavida uqobo lwakhe ngoMoya oNgcwele wathi: INkosi yathi eNkosini yami: Hlala ngakwesokunene sami, ngize ngenze izitha zakho zibe yisenabelo senyawo zakho.
37 Ngakho uDavida uqobo lwakhe umbiza ngokuthi yiNkosi; Pho uyindodana yakhe? Futhi abantukazana bamuzwa ngokuthokoza.
38 Wayesethi kubo ekufundiseni kwakhe: " Xwayani ababhali, abathanda ukuhamba bembethe izingubo ezinde, nokubingelelwa ezigcawini;
39 lezihlalo eziphambili emasinagogeni lezihlalo eziphambili emadilini;
40 abadla izindlu zabafelokazi, nangokuzenzisa benza imithandazo emide; laba bayakwamukeliswa ukulahlwa okukhulu.
41 UJesu wahlala maqondana lesitsha somnikelo, wabona ukuthi ixuku liphosela njani imali esitsheni somnikelo;
42 Kwase kufika umfelokazi othile ompofu, waphonsa amafadingi* amabili okuyidenariyo.
43 Wabizela kuye abafundi bakhe, wathi kubo: " Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Lo mfelokazi ompofu ubeke okuningi kunabo bonke abaphonse endaweni yomnikelo.
44 Ngokuba bonke baphonse kokuchichima kwabo; kepha yena ekusweleni kwakhe ubeke konke abenakho, konke abeziphilisa ngakho.

ISAHLUKO 13

1 Kwathi ephuma ethempelini, omunye wabafundi bakhe wathi kuye: Mfundisi, bheka ukuthi amatshe anjani nezakhiwo ezinjani!
2 UJesu waphendula wathi kuye: Uyazibona lezizakhiwo ezinkulu? akuyikushiywa itshe phezu kwetshe elingayikudilizelwa phansi.
3 Esahlezi eNtabeni Yeminqumo malungana nethempeli, oPetru, noJakobe, noJohane, no-Andreya bambuza ngasese.
4 Sitshele, lezizinto zizakuba nini? futhi siyakuba yini isibonakaliso lapho zonke lezi zinto seziyogcwaliseka na?
5 UJesu wabaphendula waqala ukuthi: " Xwayani ningadukiswa muntu;
6 Ngokuba abaningi bayakuza egameni lami, bathi: Mina nginguKristu; njalo bazadukisa abanengi.
7 Nxa nisizwa ngezimpi namahemuhemu ezimpi, ningethuki; kodwa ukuphela kungakafiki.
8 Ngokuba isizwe siyakuvukela isizwe, nombuso uvukele umbuso, kube khona ukuzamazama komhlaba izindawo ngezindawo, kube khona indlala nezinhlupheko;
9 Kodwa ziqapheleni lina; niyakushaywa emasinagogeni, niyiswe phambi kwababusi namakhosi ngenxa yami, kube ngubufakazi kubo.

10 Ivangeli limelwe ukushunyayelwa kuqala ezizweni zonke.
11 Kodwa nxa benihola, benikhaphela, ningakhathaleli ngaphambili eniyakukukhuluma, ningakucabangi ngaphambili; uMoya oNgcwele.
12 Kepha umfowabo uyakukhaphela umfowabo ekufeni, noyise indodana; labantwana bayakuvukela abazali babo, bababulale.
13 niyakuzondwa ngabantu bonke ngenxa yegama lami, kepha okhuthazelayo kuze kube sekupheleni nguyena oyakusindiswa.
14 Kepha nxa nibona amanyala encithakalo, akhuluma ngawo ngomprofethi uDaniyeli, imi lapho kungafanele khona, (ofundayo makaqonde), khona-ke abaseJudiya mababalekela ezintabeni;
15 Ophezu kwendlu kangehli aye endlini, futhi angangeni kuyo ukuthatha utho endlini yakhe;
16 Osensimini makangabuyeli emuva ukuyothatha ingubo yakhe.
17 Kodwa maye kwabakhulelweyo nakwabancelisayo ngalezo zinsuku!
18 Khulekani ukuba ukubaleka kwenu kungabi sebusika.
19 Ngokuba ngalezo zinsuku kuyakuba khona usizi olungazange lube khona olunjalo kwasekuqaleni kokudala akudalayo uNkulunkulu kuze kube manje, nolungasayikuba khona.
20 Uma iNkosi ibingazifinyezanga lezo zinsuku, bekungayikusindiswa nyama, kepha ngenxa yabakhethiweyo eyabakhetha uzifinyezile izinsuku.
21 Khona-ke uma umuntu ethi kini: Bhekani, nangu uKristu; noma, bheka, ukhona; ningamkholwa;
22 Ngoba kuyovela oKristu bamanga nabaprofethi bamanga, futhi bayokwenza izibonakaliso nezimangaliso, ukuze badukise, uma kungenzeka, ngisho nabakhethiweyo.
23 Kepha qaphelani nina; bhekani, nginitshele konke ngaphambili.
24 Kodwa ngalezonsuku, emva kwalokho kuhlupheka, ilanga lizafiphazwa, lenyanga kayiyikukhanya.
25 Izinkanyezi zezulu ziyakuwa, namandla asezulwini ayonyakaziswa.
26 Khona-ke bayobona iNdodana yomuntu iza emafwini inamandla amakhulu nenkazimulo.
27 Khona-ke iyakuthuma izingelosi zayo, iqoqe abakhethiweyo bayo emimoyeni yomine, kusukela emkhawulweni womhlaba kuze kube semkhawulweni wezulu.
28 Manje fundani umfanekiso emkhiwaneni; nxa igatsha lawo selithambile, lihluma amaqabunga, niyazi ukuthi ihlobo seliseduze;
29 Kanjalo nani, nxa nibona lezizinto zenzeka, yazini ukuthi kuseduze ngaseminyango.
30 Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Lesi sizukulwane asiyikudlula, zingakenzeki zonke lezi zinto.
31 Kuyakudlula izulu nomhlaba, kepha amazwi ami awasoze adlula.
32 Kepha lolo suku nalelo hora akakho owaziyo ngalo, nazingelosi ezisezulwini, naNdodana, kuphela nguBaba.
33 Qaphelani, nilinde, nikhuleke, ngokuba anazi ukuthi isikhathi sinini.
34 Ngoba iNdodana yomuntu injengomuntu owahambela kude, owatshiya indlu yakhe, wanika inceku zakhe amandla, kulowo lalowo umsebenzi wakhe, walaya umlindisango ukuthi alinde.
35 Ngakho lindani, ngokuba anazi ukuthi inkosi yendlu iza nini, noma kusihlwa, noma phakathi kobusuku, noma ekukhaleni kweqhude, noma ekuseni;
36 hlezi efike ngokuzuma, anifice nilele.
37 Lokho engikusho kini ngikusho kubo bonke: Lindani.

ISAHLUKO 14

1 Emva kwezinsuku ezimbili kwaba khona umkhosi wephasika nowesinkwa esingenamvubelo; abapristi abakhulu nababhali bafuna ukuthi bangambamba kanjani ngobuqili, bambulale.
2 Kodwa bathi: Kungabi ngomkhosi, hlezi kube khona isiyaluyalu ebantwini.
3 Kwathi eseBethaniya endlini kaSimoni onochoko, ehlezi ekudleni, kwafika owesifazane ephethe umfuma wealabhaste wamafutha enadi lodwa elinenani elikhulu; wahlephula umfuma, wamthela ngawo ekhanda.
4 Kwakukhona abanye ababethukuthela phakathi kwabo, bathi: “Kwenzelweni lokho kuchithwa kwamafutha na?
5 Ngokuba ibingathengiswa ngodenariyo* abangaphezu kwamakhulu amathathu, kuphiwe abampofu. Basebekhonona ngaye.
6 UJesu wasesithi: Myekeni; nimhluphelani na? Wenze umsebenzi omuhle kimi.
7 Ngokuba abampofu ninabo njalo, futhi noma nini lapho nithanda, ningabenzela okuhle, kepha mina aninami njalo.
8 Wenze abengakwenza; useze wagcobela umzimba wami ukungcwatshwa.
9 Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Nomaphi lapho liyakushunyayelwa khona leli vangeli emhlabeni wonke, nalokhu akwenzileyo kuyakukhulunywa ngakho, kube yisikhumbuzo ngaye.
10 UJudasi Iskariyothe, omunye wabayishumi nambili, waya kubapristi abakhulu ukuze amkhaphele kubo.
11 Kwathi sebezwile bathokoza, bathembisa ukumnika imali. Wasedinga ukuthi angamkhaphela njani ngesikhathi esifaneleyo.
12 Ngosuku lokuqala lwesinkwa esingenamvubelo, lapho kuhlatshwa khona iphasika, abafundi bakhe bathi kuye: “Uthanda ukuba siye ngaphi ukulungisela ukuba udle iphasika na?
13 Wathuma ababili kubafundi bakhe, wathi kubo: “ Hambani niye emzini, khona niyakuhlangana nomuntu ethwele imbiza yamanzi;
14 Lapho engena khona, anothi kumninindlu: ‘Uthi uMfundisi: Iphi indlu yezivakashi, lapho ngingadlela khona iphasika nabafundi bami, na?
15 Yena uzakunikhombisa ikamelo elikhulu eliphezulu, elenziwe lalungiswa;
16 Abafundi bakhe basebephuma, bafika emzini, bafumana kunjengokutsho kwakhe kubo;
17 Kusihlwa wafika nabayishumi nambili.
18 Kwathi behlezi bedla, uJesu wathi: Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Omunye wenu odla lami uzakungikhaphela.
19 Basebeqala ukudabuka, bathi kuye ngamunye ngamunye: Kayisimi yini? omunye wathi: Yimi yini?
20 Wasephendula wathi kubo: Ngomunye wabalitshumi lambili, ocwilisa lami esitsheni.

21 INdodana yomuntu iyahamba, njengokulotshiwe ngayo, kepha maye kulowo muntu iNdodana yomuntu ekhashelwa ngaye! Bekungaba kuhle kulowomuntu ukuba wayengazalwanga.
22 Kwathi besidla, uJesu wathatha isinkwa, wasibusisa, wasihlephula, wabanika, wathi: Thathani, lidle: lokhu kungumzimba wami.
23 Wasethatha inkezo, wabonga, wabanika, basebenatha kuyo bonke.
24 Wathi kubo: " Lokhu kuyigazi lami lesivumelwano elithululwa ngenxa yabaningi.
25 Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Angisayikuphuza okwesithelo somvini, kuze kufike lolo suku engiyakusiphuza ngalo sisisha embusweni kaNkulunkulu.
26 Kwathi sebehlabelele igama lokubonga, baphuma baya eNtabeni Yeminqumo.
27 UJesu wathi kubo: " Nonke nizakukhubeka ngami ngalobu busuku, ngokuba kulotshiwe ukuthi: 'Ngiyakushaya umalusi, izimvu zihlakazeke.
28 Kodwa emva kokuvuswa kwami, ngizanandulela ukuya eGalili.
29 Kodwa uPetro wathi kuye: Lanxa bonke bezakhubeka, mina kangisoze.
30 UJesu wathi kuye: " Ngiqinisile ngithi kuwe: Namuhla, ngalobu busuku, lingakakhali kabili iqhude, uzakungiphika kathathu.
31 Kodwa waqinisa ngamandla, esithi: Loba ngingaze ngife lawe, kangisoze ngikuphike. Ngokunjalo babuye bathi bonke.
32 Basebefika endaweni ethiwa iGetsemane; wasesithi kubafundi bakhe: Hlalani lapha, ngisayakhuleka.
33 Wasethatha uPetro loJakobe loJohane, waqala ukumangala lokukhathazeka kakhulu;
34 Wathi kubo: " Umphefumulo wami ulusizi kakhulu kuze kube sekufeni;
35 Waqhubeka ingcosana, wawa phansi, wakhuleka ukuba, uma kungenzeka, kudlule kuye isikhathi.
36 Wathi: "Aba, Baba, zonke izinto zingenzeka kuwe; susa lesisitsha kimi, kodwa kungabi njengokuba ngithanda mina, kodwa njengokuba kuthanda wena.
37 Wasesiza, wabafica belele, wathi kuPetro: Simoni, ulele yini? Ubungekwazi ukulinda ihora libe linye na?
38 Lindani, nikhuleke, ukuze ningangeni ekulingweni. Umoya ulungile, kodwa inyama ibuthakathaka.
39 Wabuye wahamba, wakhuleka, ekhuluma wona lawo mazwi.
40 Esebuya wabafica belele, ngoba amehlo abo ayenzima, babengazi ukuthi bamphendule bathini.
41 Weza ngokwesithathu, wathi kubo: " Nisalele manje, niphumule; bheka, iNdodana yomuntu iyakhashelwa ezandleni zezoni.
42 Sukumani, sihambe; bhekani, ongikhaphelayo useduze.
43 Masinyane, esakhuluma, kwafika uJuda, omunye wabayishumi nambili, enesixuku esikhulu siphethe izinkemba nezinduku, sivela kubapristi abakhulu nababhali namalunga.
44 Kepha omkhaphelayo wayebanike isiboniso sokuthi: "Lowo engiyakumanga, nguye; mthathe, nimuke naye ephephile.
45 Esefikile wahle waya kuye, wathi: Rabi, Rabi; wamanga.
46 Basebebeka izandla phezu kwakhe, bambamba.
47 Omunye kwababemi khona wahosha inkemba, wagalela inceku yompristi omkhulu, wayinquma indlebe.
48 UJesu waphendula, wathi kubo: Niphumele ukungibamba ninezinkemba nezinduku ukungibamba kungathi nize kumphangi na?
49 Bengilani insuku zonke ethempelini ngifundisa, kodwa kalingibambanga, kodwa kumele kugcwaliseke imibhalo.
50 Basebemshiya bonke, babaleka.
51 Ijaha elithile lamlandela, lembethe ilembu elicolekileyo emzimbeni onqunu. izinsizwa zambamba.
52 Yayishiya ilineni, yababalekela inqunu.
53 Basebemusa uJesu kumphristi omkhulu, kwasekubuthana kanye laye bonke abapristi abakhulu labadala lababhali.
54 UPetru wamlandela ekude, kwaze kwaba segcekeni lompristi omkhulu;
55 Abapristi abakhulu nomphakathi wonke bafuna ubufakazi ngoJesu ukuze bambulale; kabatholanga lutho.
56 Ngoba abanengi bafakaza amanga ngaye, kodwa ubufakazi babo kabuvumelananga.
57 Kwasekusukuma abanye bafakaza amanga ngaye, besithi.
58 Thina samuzwa ethi: Mina ngizadiliza lelithempeli elenziwe ngezandla, njalo ngensuku ezintathu ngizakwakha elinye elingenziwe ngezandla.
59 Kodwa ngokunjalo ubufakazi babo kabuvumelananga.
60 Kwasekusukuma umpristi omkhulu phakathi kwabo, wabuza uJesu, esithi: Kawuphenduli lutho yini? kuyini laba abakufakaza ngawe na?
61 Kodwa wathula, kaphendulanga lutho. Umpristi omkhulu waphinda wambuza, wathi kuye: Wena unguKristu, iNdodana yoBongekayo na?
62 UJesu wathi: " Nginguye.
63 Khona umpristi omkhulu waklebhula izingubo zakhe, wathi: Sisabafunelani ofakazi na?
64 Nizwile ukuhlambalaza; nithini na? Base bemlahla bonke ngokuthi unecala lokufa.
65 Abanye baqala ukumkhafulela amathe, nokumboza ubuso bakhe, nokumshaya, nokuthi kuye: "Profetha!" Izinceku zamshaya.
66 Kwathi uPetru esegcekeni phansi, kwafika enye yezincekukazi zompristi omkhulu;
67 Yabona uPetru esotha, yambheka, yathi: "Nawe ubunoJesu waseNazaretha.
68 Kodwa waphika wathi: Kangikwazi, futhi kangikuzwisisi okutshoyo. Waphuma waya esangweni; lakhala iqhude.
69 Incekukazi yaphinda yambona, yaqala ukuthi kwababemi khona: Lo ungomunye wabo.
70 Waphinda waphika. Kwathi emva kwesikhatshana futhi ababemi khona bathi kuPetro: Isibili ungomunye wabo, ngoba ungowaseGalili, lokukhuluma kwakho kuvumelana lakho.
71 Kodwa waqala ukuthuka lokufunga, esithi: Kangimazi lumuntu enikhuluma ngaye.
72 Lakhala ngokwesibili iqhude. UPetru wakhumbula izwi uJesu alisho kuye lokuthi: " Iqhude lingakakhali kabili, uzakungiphika kathathu. Esecabanga, wakhala.

ISAHLUKO 15

1 Kwathi masinyane ekuseni abapristi abakhulu benza icebo namalunga nababhali nomphakathi wonke, bambopha uJesu bamuka naye, bamnikela kuPilatu.
2 UPilatu wambuza wathi: “Wena uyinkosi yabaJuda na? Wasephendula wathi kuye: Utsho wena.
3 Abapristi abakhulu bammangalela ngokuningi, kepha akaphendulanga lutho.
4 UPilatu wabuye wambuza, wathi: “Awuphenduli lutho na? bheka ukuthi zingaki izinto abafakaza ngazo ngawe.
5 Kodwa uJesu akaphendulanga lutho; waze wamangala uPilatu.
6 Kwathi ngomkhosi wabakhululela isibotshwa esisodwa, loba ngubani abasicelayo.
7 Kwakukhona-ke othile ogama lakhe linguBaraba, eboshiwe kanye nababevukele umbuso naye, ababebulele ekuvukeleni umbuso.
8 Isixuku sase simemeza saqala ukucela ukuba enze njengalokho ayevame ukwenza kuso.
9 Kodwa uPilatu wabaphendula wathi: Lithanda ukuthi ngilikhululele inkosi yabaJuda yini?
10 Ngoba wayekwazi ukuthi abapristi abakhulu bamnikele ngomhawu.
11 Kodwa abapristi abakhulu babhebhezela isixuku ukuba kungcono abakhululele uBaraba.
12 UPilatu waphendula futhi wathi kubo: Pho-ke nithanda ukuba ngenzeni kulowo enimbiza ngokuthi iNkosi yabaJuda na?
13 Basebememeza futhi, besithi: Mbethele!
14 UPilatu wasesithi kubo: Ngoba enze ububi bani? Basebememeza kakhulukazi, besithi: Mbethele esiphambanweni!
15 Ngakho uPilatu ethanda ukukholisa ixuku, wabakhululela uBaraba, wasenikela uJesu, esemtshaye ngesiswepu, ukuthi abethelwe.
16 Amasosha amyisa egcekeni elithiwa iPretorio; balibizela ndawonye iviyo lonke.
17 Bamembathisa okububende, baluka umqhele wameva, bawubeka ekhanda lakhe;
18 Basebeqala ukumbingelela besithi: Bayede, Nkosi yamaJuda!
19 Bamshaya ekhanda ngomhlanga, bamkhafulela, baguqa ngamadolo, bakhuleka kuye.
20 Kwathi sebemklolodele, bamhlubula okuyibubende, bamembathisa ezakhe izembatho, basebephuma laye ukuyombethela.
21 Base becindezela odlulayo othile, uSimoni waseKhurene, evela emaphandleni, uyise ka-Aleksandru noRufu, ukuba athwale isiphambano sakhe.
22 Bamyisa endaweni yaseGolgotha, okungukuthi ngokuhunyushwa, Indawo Yokhakhayi.
23 Bamnika iwayini elixutshwe nemore ukuba anathe;
24 Sebembethele esiphambanweni, babelana izingubo zakhe, benza inkatho yokuphosa, ukuthi yilowo nalowo uyakuthathani.
25 Kwakuyihora lesithathu, bambethela esiphambanweni.
26 Umbhalo wecala lakhe wawulotshiwe phezu kokuthi: INKOSI YABAJUDA.
27 Kwabethelwa kanye naye abaphangi ababili; omunye ngakwesokunene, lomunye ngakwesokhohlo sakhe.
28 Kwase kugcwaliseka umbhalo othi: Wabalwa kanye lezoni.
29 Abadlulayo bamthuka, benikina amakhanda abo, bathi: “Awu, wena odiliza ithempeli, ubuye ulakhe ngezinsuku ezintathu!
30 Zisindise, wehle esiphambanweni.
31 Ngokunjalo labapristi abakhulu bamklolodela kanye lababhali, bathi: Abanye wabasindisa; yena angekwazi ukuzisindisa.
32 UKristu iNkosi yakoIsrayeli akehle khathesi esiphambanweni, ukuze sibone sikholwe. Nababebethelwe kanye naye bamthuka.
33 Selifikile ihola lesithupha, kwaba lobumnyama emhlabeni wonke kwaze kwaba lihola lesificamunwemunye.
34 Ngehola lesificamunwemunye uJesu wamemeza ngelizwi elikhulu, wathi: Eloyi, Eloyi, lama sabaktani? okungukuthi ngokuhunyushwa: Nkulunkulu wami, Nkulunkulu wami, ungishiyeleni na?
35 Abanye kwababemi khona bekuzwa bathi: “Bheka, ubiza u-Eliya.”
36 Wasegijima omunye, wagcwalisa uzipho ngeviniga, waluhloma emhlangeni, wamnika ukuthi anathe, esithi: Yekelani; ake sibone ukuthi uEliya uzakuza ukumehlisa yini.
37 UJesu wasememeza ngelizwi elikhulu, waphuma.
38 Iveyili lethempeli ladabuka kabili kusukela phezulu kuze kufike phansi.
39 Kwathi induna yekhulu eyayimi maqondana laye ibona ukuthi wakhala ngokunjalo wafa, yathi: Ngeqiniso lumuntu ubeyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu.
40 Kwakukhona nabesifazane bebukele bekude, phakathi kwabo kwakukhona uMariya Magdalena, noMariya unina kaJakobe omncinyane nokaJose, noSalome;
41 labo labo, eseGalile, bamlandela, bemkhonza,) labanye abesifazana abanengi abenyukela laye eJerusalema.
42 Manje sekuhlwile, ngoba kwakulilungiselelo, okungukuthi, usuku olwandulela isabatha.
43 kweza uJosefa wase-Arimathiya, ilunga elihloniphekayo, naye owayelindele umbuso kaNkulunkulu, wangena ngesibindi kuPilatu, wacela isidumbu sikaJesu.
44 UPilatu wamangala ngokuthi wayesefile yini, wabiza induna yekhulu, wayibuza ukuthi usenesikhathi efile yini.
45 Esekwazi enduneni yekhulu, wamnika uJosefa isidumbu.
46 Wathenga ilineni elicolekileyo, wamehlisa, wamsonga ngelineni, wambeka ethuneni elaliqoshwe edwaleni, wagingqela itshe emnyango wethuna.
47 OMariya Magdalena loMariya unina kaJose babona lapho abekwe khona.

ISAHLUKO 16

1 Selidlulile isabatha, oMariya Magdalena, noMariya unina kaJakobe, noSalome bathenga amakha ukuba beze bamgcobe.
2 Ekuseni kakhulu ngolokuqala lweviki bafika ethuneni seliphumile ilanga.
3 Basebekhulumisana besithi: Ngubani ozakusigingqela ilitshe lisuke emnyango wengcwaba?
4 Sebebheka, babona itshe seligingqiwe, ngokuba lalilikhulu kakhulu.

5 Sebengenile ethuneni, babona insizwa ihlezi ngakwesokunene yembethe ingubo ende emhlophe; besaba.
6 Wathi kubo: “Ningethuki; nifuna uJesu waseNazaretha obebethelwe esiphambanweni; kakho lapha; bhekani indawo lapho ababembeke khona.
7 Kodwa hambani nitshele abafundi bakhe noPetru ukuthi uyanandulela ukuya eGalile;
8 Base bephuma masinyane, babaleka ethuneni; ngokuba babethuthumela, bamangala; ngoba babesaba.
9 Kwathi uJesu esevukile ekuseni ngolokuqala lweviki, wabonakala kuqala kuMariya Magdalena, ayekhuphe kuye amadimoni ayisikhombisa.
10 Wasehamba wababikela ababelaye belila bekhala.
11 Kepha bona sebezwile ukuthi uyaphila nokuthi ubonwe nguye, abakholwanga.
12 Emva kwalokho wabonakala ngesinye isimo kwababili kubo behamba beya emaphandleni.
13 Nabo bahamba babikela abanye;
14 Emva kwalokho wabonakala kwabayishumi nanye behlezi ekudleni, wabasola ngokungakholwa kwabo nobulukhuni benhliziyo, ngokuba bengakholwanga yilabo ababembonile esevusiwe.
15 Wathi kubo: “ Hambani niye ezweni lonke, nishumayele ivangeli kukho konke okudaliweyo.
16 Okholwayo abhapathizwe uyakusindiswa; kodwa ongakholwayo uyakulahlwa.
17 Lezizibonakaliso ziyakubalandela abakholwayo; Ngegama lami bayokhipha amademoni; bayakukhuluma ngezilimi ezintsha;
18 Bayakubamba izinyoka; uma bephuza okubulalayo, akusoze kwabalimaza; bayakubeka izandla phezu kwabagulayo, futhi bayakusinda.
19 Ngakho ngemva kokuba iNkosi isikhulumile kubo, yenyuselwa ezulwini, yahlala ngakwesokunene sikaNkulunkulu.
20 Bona baphuma bashumayela ezindaweni zonke, iNkosi isebenza nabo, iqinisa izwi ngezibonakaliso ezilandelayo. Amen.

Luka

ISAHLUKO 1

1 Njengoba abaningi bebambele isandla ukuhlela isimemezelo salezo zinto okukholakala ngempela phakathi kwethu,
2 njengoba nje basinikeza bona, ababengofakazi bokuzibonela kwasekuqaleni nezikhonzi zezwi;
3 Kwabonakala kukuhle kimi nami, sengikwazi kahle zonke izinto kusukela ekuqaleni, ukukubhalela ngokulandelana, Theyofilu odumileyo;
4 ukuze wazi iqiniso lezinto ozifundisiweyo.
5 Emihleni kaHerode inkosi yaseJudiya kwakukhona umpristi othile ogama lakhe linguZakariya, wesigaba sika-Abiya, nomkakhe engowamadodakazi ka-Aroni, igama lakhe kungu-Elisabethe.
6 Babelungile bobabili phambi kukaNkulunkulu, behamba ngayo yonke imiyalo nezimiso zeNkosi bengasoleki.
7 Babengenamntwana, ngokuba u-Elisabethe wayeyinyumba, futhi base bekhulile bobabili.
8 Kwasekusithi ngesikhathi esenza umsebenzi wobupristi phambi kukaNkulunkulu ngehlelo lesigaba sakhe.
9 Njengomkhuba wobupristi, kwaba yinkatho yakhe ukushisa impepho, lapho engena ethempelini leNkosi.
10 Isixuku sonke sabantu sasikhuleka ngaphandle ngesikhathi sempepho.
11 Kwabonakala kuye ingelosi yeNkosi imi ngakwesokunene se-altare lempepho.
12 Kwathi uZakariya eyibona wethuka, uvalo lwamehlela.
13 Kepha ingelosi yathi kuye: “Ungesabi, Zakariya, ngokuba ukukhuleka kwakho kuzwakele; umkakho u-Elisabethe uzakukuzalela indodana, uyiqambe igama lokuthi uJohane.
14 Futhi uyakuba nenjabulo nentokozo; nabaningi bayakujabula ngokuzalwa kwakhe.
15 Ngoba uzakuba mkhulu phambi kweNkosi, kasoze aphuze iwayini lotshwala olulamandla; futhi uyogcwaliswa ngoMoya oNgcwele kusukela esizalweni sikanina.
16 Abaningi kubantwana bakwa-Israyeli uyakubaphendulela eNkosini uNkulunkulu wabo.
17 njalo izahamba phambi kwayo emoyeni lamandla kaEliya, ukuphendulela izinhliziyo zaboyise kubantwana, labangalaleliyo ekuhlakanipheni kwabalungileyo; ukulungisa isizwe esilungiselwe iNkosi.
18 UZakariya wathi engelosini: “Ngiyakwazi ngani lokhu na? ngokuba mina sengimdala, nomkami usekhulile.
19 Ingelosi yaphendula, yathi kuye: “Mina nginguGabriyeli, omayo phambi kukaNkulunkulu; ngithunyiwe ukuba ngikhulume kuwe, ngikubikele lezi zindaba ezinhle.
20 Bheka, uyakuba yisimungulu, ungakwazi ukukhuluma, kuze kufike usuku okuyokwenzeka ngalo lokho, ngokuba ungakholwanga ngamazwi ami ayakugcwaliseka ngesikhathi sawo.
21 Abantu babemlindile uZakariya, bamangala ngokulibala kwakhe ethempelini.
22 Esephumile wahluleka ukukhuluma labo, basebeqonda ukuthi ubone umbono ethempelini;
23 Kwathi seziphelile izinsuku zokukhonza kwakhe, wamuka waya endlini yakhe.
24 Kwathi emva kwalezo zinsuku u-Elisabethe umkakhe wakhulelwa, wazifihla izinyanga eziyisihlanu, wathi:
25 Yenze njalo kimi uJehova ezinsukwini eyangibheka ngazo ukususa ihlazo lami phakathi kwabantu.
26 Ngenyanga yesithupha ingelosi uGabriyeli yathunywa nguNkulunkulu emzini waseGalile othiwa iNazaretha.
27 Entombini eyayimiselwe indoda ebizo layo linguJosefa, wendlu kaDavida; lebizo lentombi nguMariya.
28 Ingelosi yangena kuye, yathi: “Sawubona, wena ophiwe umusa, uJehova unawe;
29 Kwathi eyibona wethuka ngezwi layo, wacabanga ukuthi kungaba kubingelela bani lokhu.
30 Ingelosi yathi kuye: “Ungesabi, Mariya, ngokuba uthole umusa kuNkulunkulu.
31 Bheka, uzakukhulelwa, uzale indodana, uyiqambe igama lokuthi uJesu.
32 Yena uzakuba mkhulu, abizwe ngokuthi yiNdodana yoPhezukonke, leNkosi uNkulunkulu izamnika isihlalo sobukhosi sikayise uDavida.
33 Uyakubusa phezu kwendlu kaJakobe kuze kube phakade; nombuso wakhe awuyikuba nakuphela.
34 UMariya wayesethi engelosini: “Lokhu kuyakwenzeka kanjani, lokhu ngingazi ndoda na?
35 Ingelosi yaphendula, yathi kuye: “UMoya oNgcwele uzakuza phezu kwakho, namandla oPhezukonke akusibekele;
36 Bheka, u-Elisabethe umzala wakho, naye ukhulelwe indodana esebudaleni bakhe;
37 Ngokuba akukho lutho olungenzeke kuNkulunkulu.
38 UMariya wasesithi: Khangela ngiyincekukazi yeNkosi; makube kimi njengezwi lakho. Ingelosi yamuka kuye.
39 Ngalezo zinsuku uMariya wasuka waya ngokushesha ezintabeni edolobheni lakwaJuda.
40 Wangena endlini kaZakariya, wabingelela u-Elisabethe.
41 Kwathi u-Elisabethe ezwa ukubingelela kukaMariya, umntwana waxhuma esizalweni sakhe; u-Elisabethe wagcwala uMoya oNgcwele;
42 Wamemeza ngezwi elikhulu, wathi: “Ubusisiwe wena phakathi kwabesifazane, futhi sibusisiwe isithelo sesisu sakho.
43 Kuvelani kimi lokhu, ukuba unina weNkosi yami eze kimi na?
44 Ngokuba bheka, kuthe izwi lokubingelela kwakho lifika ezindlebeni zami, umntwana waxhuma esizalweni sami ngokujabula.
45 Ubusisiwe owakholwayo, ngokuba kuyakuba khona ukugcwaliseka kwalokho akutshelwa yiNkosi.
46 UMariya wasesithi: Umphefumulo wami uyayitusa iNkosi.
47 Futhi umoya wami uyathokoza kuNkulunkulu uMsindisi wami.
48 Ngokuba ukubhekile ubuphansi bencekukazi yakhe, ngokuba bheka, kusukela manje izizukulwane zonke ziyakuthi ngibusisiwe.
49 Ngokuba uSomandla ungenzele izinto ezinkulu; futhi lingcwele igama lakhe.
50 Isihawu sakhe siphezu kwezizukulwane ngezizukulwane kulabo abamesabayo.
51 Wenzile amandla ngengalo yakhe; ubahlakazile abazidlayo ekucabangeni kwezinhliziyo zabo.
52 Wehlise abanamandla ezihlalweni zabo zobukhosi, wabaphakamisa abaphansi.

53 Ubasuthisile abalambileyo ngezinto ezinhle; nabacebile wabamukisa bengenalutho.
54 Uyisizile inceku yakhe u-Israyeli, ekhumbula umusa wakhe;
55 njengalokho yakhuluma kokhokho bethu, ku-Abrahama nenzalo yakhe kuze kube phakade.
56 UMariya wahlala laye kungathi izinyanga ezintathu, wabuyela endlini yakhe.
57 Safika-ke isikhathi sika-Elisabethe sokuba abelethe; wazala indodana.
58 Omakhelwane bakhe nabazala bakhe bezwa ukuthi iNkosi yenze isihawu esikhulu kuye; basebethokoza kanye laye.
59 Kwathi ngosuku lwesishiyagalombili beza ukuzosoka umntwana; bambiza ngegama likayise uZakariya.
60 Unina wasephendula wathi: Hatshi; kodwa uzakuthiwa uJohane.
61 Basebesithi kuye: Kakho ezihlotsheni zakho obizwa ngalelibizo.
62 Baqhweba uyise ukuthi ufuna iqanjwe njani.
63 Wasecela itafula lokubhala, wabhala wathi: Ibizo lakhe nguJohane. Bamangala bonke.
64 Kwase kuvuleka umlomo wakhe khona lapho nolimi lwakhe, wakhuluma, wambonga uNkulunkulu.
65 Ukwesaba kwehlela bonke abakhileyo kubo;
66 Bonke abazizwayo bakubeka ezinhliziyweni zabo, bethi: “Umntwana onjani lo? Futhi isandla sikaJehova sasinaye.
67 Uyise uZakariya wagcwala uMoya oNgcwele, waprofetha, wathi:
68 Makabongwe uJehova uNkulunkulu ka-Israyeli; ngokuba ubahambele, wabahlenga abantu bakhe;
69 Usivusele uphondo lwensindiso endlini kaDavide inceku yakhe;
70 Njengoba akhuluma ngomlomo wabaprofethi bakhe abangcwele ababekhona kusukela endulo.
71 Ukuze sisindiswe ezitheni zethu, nasesandleni sabo bonke abasizondayo;
72 Ukwenza isihawu kokhokho bethu, lokukhumbula isivumelwano sakhe esingcwele;
73 Isifungo asenza kubaba wethu u-Abhrahama.
74 ukuze asinike, ukuthi sikhululwe esandleni sezitha zethu, siyikhonze singesabi;
75 ebungcweleni nasekulungeni phambi kwakhe zonke izinsuku zokuhamba kwethu.
76 Nawe, mntwana, uyakuthiwa umprofethi woPhezukonke, ngokuba wena uyakuhamba phambi kobuso beNkosi ukulungisa izindlela zayo;
77 ukuze anike abantu bakhe ulwazi lwensindiso ngokuthethelelwa kwezono zabo,
78 Ngomusa kaNkulunkulu wethu; lapho ukuntwela kokusa okuvela phezulu kusihambele.
79 ukubakhanyisela abahlezi ebumnyameni nasethunzini lokufa, ukuqondisa izinyawo zethu endleleni yokuthula.
80 Wakhula umntwana, waba namandla emoyeni;

ISAHLUKO 2

1 Kwathi ngalezo zinsuku kwaphuma isimemezelo kuKesari Awugustu sokuba kubalwe izwe lonke.
2 (Lokhu kubalwa okokuqala kwenziwa uKhureniyu engumbusi waseSiriya.)
3 Bonke bahamba bayobhaliswa, yilowo nalowo emzini wakubo.
4 UJosefa laye wakhuphuka eGalile, emzini waseNazaretha, waya eJudiya, emzini kaDavide othiwa iBetlehema; (ngokuba wayengowendlu nozalo lukaDavide;)
5 ukuze abhalwe kanye loMariya owayemthembise umshado, esekhulelwe.
6 Kwathi beselapho, zaphelela izinsuku zokuba abelethe.
7 Wazala izibulo lakhe, wayisonga ngezindwangu, walilalisa emkhombeni; ngoba kwakungelandawo yabo endlini yezihambi.
8 Kwakukhona abelusi kulelo zwe ababehlezi endle, belinda umhlambi wabo ebusuku.
9 Bheka, ingelosi yeNkosi yeza phezu kwabo, nenkazimulo yeNkosi yabakhanyisa nxazonke; besaba kakhulu.
10 Ingelosi yathi kubo: “Ningesabi;
11 Ngokuba nizalelwe namuhla uMsindisi onguKristu iNkosi emzini kaDavide.
12 Lokhu kuyakuba yisibonakaliso kini; Niyakufumana umntwana esongwe ngezingubo, elele emkhombeni.
13 Njalo kwahle kwaba khona kanye lengilosi ixuku lebutho lasezulwini lidumisa uNkulunkulu, lisithi:
14 Udumo kuNkulunkulu kweliphezulu, lokuthula emhlabeni ebantwini abathakazelelwayo.
15 Kwathi izingelosi sezimuka kubo ziya ezulwini, abelusi bakhuluma omunye komunye, bathi: “Masiye manje eBetlehema, sibone lokhu okwenzekileyo, iNkosi eyazisile kubo. thina.
16 Basebesiza ngokuphangisa, bafica uMariya loJosefa, losane lulele emkhombeni.
17 Sebekubonile balandisa ilizwi ababelitshelwe ngalo mayelana lomntwana.
18 Bonke abezwayo bamangala ngalokho okwakukhulunywe kubo ngabelusi.
19 Kodwa uMariya wagcina zonke lezizinto, ezindla ngazo enhliziyweni yakhe.
20 Babuya abelusi, bemdumisa, bembonga uNkulunkulu ngakho konke ababekuzwile nabakubonile, njengalokho kwakukhulunyiwe kubo.
21 Kwathi seziphelile izinsuku eziyisishiyagalombili zokuba umntwana asokwe, igama lakhe lathiwa uJesu, elaliqanjwe ingelosi ngaphambi kokuba akhulelwe.
22 Kwathi seziphelile izinsuku zokuhlanjululwa kwakhe ngokomthetho kaMose, bamyisa eJerusalema ukuba bammise phambi kweNkosi;
23 (njengokulotshiweyo emthethweni weNkosi ukuthi: Wonke owesilisa ovula isizalo uyakuthiwa ungcwele eNkosini;)
24 nokunikela ngomhlatshelo njengokushiwo emthethweni weNkosi ukuthi: Amahobhe amabili noma amaphuphu amabili amajuba.
25 Bheka, kwakukhona eJerusalema umuntu ogama lakhe linguSimeyoni; futhi lowo muntu wayelungile futhi esaba uNkulunkulu, elindele induduzo ka-Israyeli, futhi uMoya oNgcwele wayephezu kwakhe.
26 Futhi wayembulelwe ngoMoya oNgcwele, ukuthi wayengeke abone ukufa, ngaphambi kokuba abone uKristu weNkosi.
27 Wasengena ethempelini ngoMoya;
28 Wayesemgona, wabonga uNkulunkulu, wathi:
29 Nkosi, vumela inceku yakho ihambe ngokuthula njengokutsho kwakho.

30 Ngokuba amehlo ami abonile insindiso yakho,
31 oyilungisileyo phambi kobuso babantu bonke;
32 ukukhanya kokukhanyisa abezizwe, nenkazimulo yabantu bakho u-Israyeli.
33 UJosefa lonina basebemangala ngalokho okwakukhulunywa ngaye.
34 USimeyoni wababusisa, wathi kuMariya unina: “Bheka, lo umiselwe ukuwa nokuvuka kwabaningi kwa-Israyeli; futhi kube yisibonakaliso esiyophikiswa;
35 (Yebo, nowakho inkemba iyakudabula umphefumulo wakho), ukuze kwambulwe imicabango yezinhliziyo eziningi.
36 Kwakukhona umprofethikazi uAna, indodakazi kaFanuweli, owesizwe sika-Asheri, esemdala kakhulu, ebehlala nendoda iminyaka eyisikhombisa kusukela ebuntombini bakhe.
37 Wayengumfelokazi okungathi iminyaka engamashumi ayisishiyagalombili nane, ongasuki ethempelini, ekhonza uNkulunkulu ngokuzila ukudla nangokukhuleka ubusuku nemini.
38 Naye weza ngaso leso sikhathi, wambonga uJehova, wakhuluma ngayo kubo bonke ababebheke ukukhululwa eJerusalema.
39 Sebeqedile konke ngokomthetho weNkosi, babuyela eGalile emzini wakubo eNazaretha.
40 Umntwana wakhula, waba namandla, egcwala ukuhlakanipha, umusa kaNkulunkulu wawuphezu kwakhe.
41 Abazali bakhe babesiya eJerusalema iminyaka yonke ngomkhosi wephasika.
42 Kwathi eseneminyaka eyishumi nambili, bakhuphukela eJerusalema njengomkhuba womkhosi.
43 Kwathi sebeqedile insuku, ekubuyeni kwabo, umntwana uJesu wasala eJerusalema; uJosefa lonina babengazi.
44 Kodwa babethi uphakathi kwexuku bahamba uhambo losuku; bamdinga phakathi kwezihlobo nezihlobo zabo.
45 Kwathi bengamtholi, babuyela eJerusalema, bemdinga.
46 Kwathi emva kwezinsuku ezintathu bamfumana ethempelini, ehlezi phakathi kwabafundisi, ebazwa, ebabuza.
47 Bonke ababemuzwa bamangala ngokuqonda kwakhe nezimpendulo zakhe.
48 Kwathi bembona bamangala; unina wathi kuye: Mntanami, usenzeleni okunje? bheka, uyihlo nami besikufuna silusizi.
49 Wathi kubo: Beningifunelani na? beningazi yini ukuthi ngifanele ukuba kokukaBaba na?
50 Kepha bona kabaliqondanga izwi alikhuluma kubo.
51 Wehla nabo, wafika eNazaretha, wabathobela, kepha unina wawagcina onke lawo mazwi enhliziyweni yakhe.
52 UJesu waqhubeka ekuhlakanipheni nasekukhuleni nasekuthandeni uNkulunkulu nakubantu.

ISAHLUKO 3

1 Kwathi ngomnyaka weshumi nanhlanu wokubusa kukaTiberiyu Kesari, uPontiyu Pilatu engumbusi waseJudiya, noHerode engumbusi waseGalile, noFiliphu umfowabo engumbusi wesifunda sase-Itureya nasesifundeni saseTrakoniti, noLisaniya engumtetrarki wase-Abilene,
2 U-Anase noKayafase bengabapristi abakhulu, izwi likaNkulunkulu lafika kuJohane indodana kaZakariya ehlane.
3 Weza ezweni lonke laseJordani, eshumayela umbhapathizo wokuphenduka kukho ukuthethelelwa kwezono;
4 njengokulotshiweyo encwadini yamazwi ka-Isaya umprofethi ukuthi: “Izwi lomemezayo ehlane, lithi: ‘Lungisani indlela yeNkosi, nenze izindlela zayo ziqonde.
5 Zonke izigodi ziyakugcwaliswa, nazo zonke izintaba namagquma kuyakwehliswa; nezimangelengele ziyakuqondiswa, izindlela ezimazombezombe zibe bushelelezi;
6 Futhi yonke inyama iyakubona insindiso kaNkulunkulu.
7 Wayesethi ezixukwini ezaziphumela ukubhapathizwa nguye: “Nzalo yezinyoka, ubani onibonisile ukuba nibalekele ulaka oluzayo na?
8 Ngakho vezani izithelo ezifanele ukuphenduka, ningaqali ukuthi phakathi kwenu: ‘Sinobaba u-Abrahama;’ ngokuba ngithi kini: UNkulunkulu unamandla okumvusela u-Abrahama abantwana kulawa matshe.
9 Izembe selibekiwe empandeni yemithi; ngakho yonke imithi engatheli izithelo ezinhle iyagawulwa, iphonswe emlilweni.
10 Amaxuku asembuza athi: Pho-ke sizakwenzani?
11 Wasephendula wathi kubo: Olezingubo ezimbili kabele ongelazo; lalowo odlayo makenze njalo.
12 Kwasekufika nabathelisi ukuba babhapathizwe, bathi kuye: “Mfundisi, siyakwenzani na?
13 Wathi kubo: Ningabizi okungaphezu kwalokho enikumiselweyo.
14 Lamabutho laye ambuza, esithi: Thina-ke sizakwenzani? Wasesithi kubo: Lingaphambanisi muntu, lingaqambi amanga; neneliswe yinkokhelo yenu.
15 Kwathi abantu belindile, bonke bezindla ezinhliziyweni zabo ngoJohane ukuthi unguKristu yini, kumbe hatshi;
16 UJohane waphendula, wathi kubo bonke: Mina nginibhabhathiza ngamanzi; kodwa uyeza onamandla kunami, engingafanele ukuwuthukulula umchilo wezicathulo zakhe;
17 ophephelo lwakhe lusesandleni sakhe; kepha amakhoba uyakuwashisa ngomlilo ongacimekiyo.
18 Ngokunxusa kwakhe nangezinye izinto eziningi washumayela ivangeli kubantu.
19 Kodwa uHerodi umtetrarki, esolwa nguye ngoHerodiya umkaFiliphu umfowabo langakho konke okubi uHerodi abekwenzile,
20 Wenezela nalokhu phezu kwakho konke, ukuthi wavalela uJohane etilongweni.
21 Kwathi sebebhabhathiziwe bonke abantu, uJesu laye esebhabhathiziwe, ekhuleka, izulu lavuleka;
22 UMoya oNgcwele enesimo somzimba njengejuba wehlela phezu kwakhe, kwavela izwi ezulwini, lithi: “Wena uyiNdodana yami ethandekayo; ngiyathokoza ngawe.
23 UJesu ngokwakhe waqala eneminyaka engaba ngamashumi amathathu ubudala, njengoba kwakucatshangwa ukuthi wayeyindodana kaJosefa, indodana kaHeli,
24 eyayiyindodana kaMathathi, eyayiyindodana kaLevi, eyayiyindodana kaMelki, eyayiyindodana kaJana, eyayiyindodana kaJosefa,

25 owayeyindodana kaMathathiya, indodana ka-Amose, indodana kaNawume, indodana ka-Esli, indodana kaNagi,
26 owayeyindodana kaMahathi, indodana kaMathathiya, indodana kaShimeyi, indodana kaJosefa, indodana kaJuda,
27 owayeyindodana kaJowana, indodana kaResa, indodana kaSorobhabheli, indodana kaSalatiyeli, indodana kaNeri,
28 owayeyindodana kaMelki, indodana ka-Adi, indodana kaKosamu, indodana ka-Elimodamu, indodana ka-Eri,
29 owayeyindodana kaJose, indodana ka-Eliyezeri, indodana kaJorimi, indodana kaMathati, indodana kaLevi,
30 Owayeyindodana kaSimeyoni, indodana kaJuda, indodana kaJosefa, indodana kaJonan, indodana ka-Eliyakimi,
31 owayeyindodana kaMeleya, indodana kaMenani, indodana kaMatatha, indodana kaNathani, indodana kaDavide,
32 owayeyindodana kaJese, indodana ka-Obede, indodana kaBhowazi, indodana kaSalimoni, indodana kaNaasoni,
33 owayeyindodana ka-Aminadaba, indodana ka-Aramu, indodana ka-Eziromu, indodana kaPheresi, indodana kaJuda,
34 owayeyindodana kaJakobe, indodana ka-Isaka, indodana ka-Abrahama, indodana kaThara, indodana kaNahori,
35 owayeyindodana kaSaruki, indodana kaRagawu, indodana kaPhaleki, indodana kaHebhere, indodana kaSala,
36 owayeyindodana kaKhenani, owayeyindodana ka-Arpakishadi, owayeyindodana kaSemi, owayeyindodana kaNowa, owayeyindodana kaLameka,
37 owayeyindodana kaMathusela, indodana ka-Enoke, indodana kaJarede, indodana kaMalaleli, indodana kaKhenani,
38 Owayeyindodana ka-Enoshe, owayeyindodana kaSeti, owayeyindodana ka-Adamu, owayeyindodana kaNkulunkulu.

ISAHLUKO 4

1 UJesu egcwele uMoya oNgcwele wabuya eJordani, waholekela ngoMoya ehlane.
2 elingwa nguSathane izinsuku ezingamashumi amane. Ngalezo zinsuku akadlanga lutho, kwathi seziphelile walamba.
3 USathane wathi kuye: “Uma uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu, yisho kuleli tshe ukuba libe yisinkwa.
4 UJesu wamphendula wathi: Kulotshiwe ukuthi: Umuntu kayikuphila ngesinkwa sodwa, kodwa ngawo wonke amazwi kaNkulunkulu.
5 USathane wayesemthatha wamyisa entabeni ende, wambonisa imibuso yonke yezwe ngomzuzwana nje.
6 USathane wathi kuye: “Onke lawa mandla ngiyakukunika wona kanye nenkazimulo yawo, ngokuba inikwe mina; lalowo engithanda ukumnika wona.
7 Ngakho uma ukhuleka kimi, konke kuzakuba ngokwakho.
8 UJesu waphendula, wathi kuye: “ Suka emva kwami, Sathane, ngokuba kulotshiwe ukuthi: ‘Wokhuleka eNkosini uNkulunkulu wakho, umkhonze yena yedwa;
9 Wamyisa eJerusalema, wammisa esiqongweni sethempeli, wathi kuye: “Uma uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu, ziphonse phansi usuka lapha;
10 Ngokuba kulotshiwe ukuthi: “Uyakuyaleza izingelosi zakhe ngawe, ukuba zikugcine;
11 Futhi bayakukuthwala ngezandla zabo, funa noma nini uqhuzuke ngonyawo lwakho etsheni.
12 UJesu waphendula, wathi kuye: Kuthiwa: Ungayilingi iNkosi uNkulunkulu wakho.
13 USathane eseqedile ukulinga konke, wamuka kuye isikhathi.
14 UJesu wabuyela eGalile ngamandla kaMoya;
15 Wafundisa emasinagogeni abo, edunyiswa yibo bonke.
16 Wafika eNazaretha, lapho akhulele khona, futhi njengokwenza kwakhe wangena esinagogeni ngosuku lwesabatha, wasukuma ukuba afunde.
17 Wanikelwa kuye incwadi yomprofethi u-Isaya. Eseyivula incwadi, wafumana indawo okulotshwe kuyo ukuthi.
18 UMoya weNkosi uphezu kwami, ngokuba ingigcobile ukuba ngishumayele ivangeli kwabampofu; ingithumile ukuba ngiphulukise abadabukileyo, ngishumayele ukukhululwa kwabathunjiweyo, nokubona kwabayizimpumputhe, ngikhulule abachotshoziweyo;
19 ukutshumayela umnyaka omuhle weNkosi.
20 Waseyigoqa incwadi, wayibuyisela encekwini, wahlala phansi. Amehlo abo bonke ababesesinagogeni ayethe njo kuye.
21 Waseqala ukuthi kubo: Lamuhla lumbhalo ugcwalisekile ezindlebeni zenu.
22 Bonke bafakaza ngaye, bamangala ngamazwi omusa aphuma emlonyeni wakhe. Basebesithi: Lo kayisiyo indodana kaJosefa yini?
23 Wathi kubo: “ Nizakusho kimi lesi saga sokuthi: 'Nyanga, zelaphe wena;'
24 Wathi: “ Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Akakho umprofethi owamukelwa ezweni lakubo.
25 Kepha ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Kwakukhona kwa-Israyeli abafelokazi abaningi emihleni ka-Eliya, lapho izulu lalivaliwe iminyaka emithathu nezinyanga eziyisithupha, kwaba khona indlala enkulu ezweni lonke;
26 Kodwa u-Eliya kathunyelwanga nakoyedwa kubo, ngaphandle kwaseSarefathi yaseSidoni kowesifazane ongumfelokazi.
27 Kwakukhona abanochoko abaningi kwa-Israyeli ngesikhathi sika-Elisha umprofethi; kepha akuhlanjululwanga namunye kubo, kuphela uNahamani umAramu.
28 Bonke ababesesinagogeni* bezwa lokho bagcwala ulaka.
29 Base besukuma bamkhiphela ngaphandle komuzi, bamqhubela phezu kwentaba umuzi wabo owakhiwe phezu kwayo, ukuze bamphonse phansi ngekhanda.
30 Kodwa yena edabula phakathi kwabo wahamba.
31 Wehlela eKapernawume umuzi waseGalile, wabafundisa ngesabatha.
32 Bamangala ngokufundisa kwakhe, ngokuba izwi lakhe lalinamandla.
33 Kwakukhona esinagogeni umuntu onomoya wedimoni elingcolileyo, wamemeza ngelizwi elikhulu.
34 besithi: Asiyeke; Sinamsebenzi muni nawe Jesu waseNazaretha? Uze ukusibhubhisa na? Ngiyakwazi ukuthi ungubani; oNgcwele kaNkulunkulu.
35 UJesu wamkhuza wathi: Thula, uphume kuye. Idemoni selimjikijele phakathi, laphuma kuye, alimlimazanga.
36 Basebemangala bonke, bakhulumisana besithi: Lilizwi lini leli? ngokuba ngegunya nangamandla uyala omoya abangcolileyo, baphume.

37 Udumo lwakhe lwaphumela kuzo zonke izindawo zangakhona.
38 Wasesuka esinagogeni, wangena endlini kaSimoni. Umkhwekazi kaSimoni wayenomkhuhlane omkhulu; bamncenga.
39 Wema phezu kwakhe, wawukhuza umkhuhlane; wamyeka; wavuka masinyane, wabakhonza.
40 Kwathi selishona ilanga, bonke ababe nabagulayo izifo ngezifo babaletha kuye; wabeka izandla phezu kwabo bonke, wabaphulukisa.
41 Kwaphuma namademoni kwabaningi, ememeza ethi: "Wena unguKristu iNdodana kaNkulunkulu. Wazikhuza kazange azivumele ukuthi zikhulume, ngoba zazimazi ukuthi unguKhristu.
42 Kwathi sekusile, wamuka waya endaweni eyihlane;
43 Wathi kubo: " Ngimelwe ukushumayela umbuso kaNkulunkulu nakweminye imizi, ngokuba ngithunyelwe lokho.
44 Washumayela emasinagogeni aseGalile.

ISAHLUKO 5

1 Kwathi lapho isixuku simcindezela ukuba sizwe izwi likaNkulunkulu, wayemi ngasechibini laseGenesaretha.
2 wabona imikhumbi emibili imi ngaselwandle, kepha abadobi babephumile kuyo, begeza amanetha abo.
3 Wasengena komunye wemikhumbi, owawungokaSimoni, wamcela ukuthi awususe kancane emhlabathini. Wahlala phansi, wafundisa abantu esemkhunjini.
4 Eseqedile ukukhuluma, wathi kuSimoni: Qhubekela ekujuleni, nehlise amanetha enu, nibambe.
5 USimoni waphendula wathi kuye: Nkosi, sishikile ubusuku bonke, asibambanga lutho;
6 Sebekwenzile lokho babamba inqwaba yezinhlanzi, lagqabhuka inetha labo.
7 Baqhweba abangane babo ababekomunye umkhumbi ukuthi beze babasize. Beza, bayigcwalisa imikhumbi yomibili, yaze yaqala ukucwila.
8 Kwathi uSimoni Petru ekubona, wawa phansi emadolweni kaJesu, wathi: Suka kimi; ngoba ngingumuntu oyisoni, Nkosi.
9 Ngokuba wamangala yena nabo bonke ababe naye ngokubanjiswa kwezinhlanzi ababezibambile.
10 kanjalo noJakobe noJohane, amadodana kaZebedewu, ababengabambisene noSimoni. UJesu wasesithi kuSimoni: Ungesabi; kusukela khathesi uzabamba abantu.
11 Sebeyifikisile imikhumbi emhlabathini, bashiya konke, bamlandela.
12 Kwathi esemzini othile, bheka indoda egcwele uchoko;
13 Waseselula isandla, wamphatha, esithi: Ngiyathanda, hlambuluka. Masinyane uchoko lwasuka kuye.
14 Wamlaya ukuthi angatsheli muntu, kodwa hamba uziveze kumpristi, unikele ngokuhlanjululwa kwakho, njengokulaya kukaMozisi, kube ngubufakazi kubo.
15 Kepha kwanda kakhulu udumo ngaye, kwabuthana izixuku ukuzolalela nokuphulukiswa nguye ezifweni zazo.
16 Kodwa yena wasuka waya enkangala wakhuleka.
17 Kwathi ngolunye usuku efundisa, kwakuhlezi khona abaFarisi nabafundisi bomthetho, ababevela emizini yonke yaseGalile, naseJudiya, naseJerusalema, namandla eNkosi. wayekhona ukubaphulukisa.
18 Bheka, amadoda ethwele ngohlaka umuntu ofe uhlangothi, afuna ukumngenisa, ambeke phambi kwakhe.
19 Kwathi bengafumani indlela yokumngenisa ngenxa yexuku, bakhwela phezu kwendlu, bamehlisa othayela ngohlaka, bambeka phakathi phambi kukaJesu.
20 Kwathi ebona ukukholwa kwabo wathi kuye: Ndoda, uthethelelwe izono zakho.
21 Ababhali nabaFarisi basebeqala ukuzindla, besithi: Ngubani lo okhuluma inhlamba? Ngubani ongathethelela izono ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu yedwa?
22 Kodwa uJesu ebona imicabango yabo, waphendula wathi kubo: Lizindlani ezinhliziyweni zenu?
23 Yikuphi okulula, ukuthi: Uthethelelwe izono zakho; noma ukuthi: Vuka uhambe?
24 Kodwa ukuze nazi ukuthi iNdodana yomuntu inamandla emhlabeni okuthethelela izono, " wathi kofe uhlangothi: " Ngithi kuwe: Vuka, uthathe uhlaka lwakho, uye endlini yakho.
25 Wasukuma masinyane phambi kwabo, wathatha lokho abelele kukho, wamuka waya endlini yakhe, ekhazimulisa uNkulunkulu.
26 Basebemangala bonke, bamdumisa uNkulunkulu, bagcwala ukwesaba, besithi: Sibone izimanga lamuhla.
27 Ngemva kwalezi zinto waphuma, wabona umthelisi ogama lakhe linguLevi ehlezi endaweni yokuthela, wathi kuye: " Ngilandele.
28 Waseshiya konke, wasukuma, wamlandela.
29 ULevi wamenzela idili elikhulu endlini yakhe, kwakukhona isixuku esikhulu sabathelisi nabanye ababehlezi nabo ekudleni.
30 Kodwa ababhali babo labaFarisi bakhonona ngabafundi bakhe, besithi: Kungani lisidla linatha labathelisi lezoni?
31 UJesu wasephendula wathi kubo: Abaphilileyo kabadingi melaphi; kodwa abagulayo.
32 Kangizanga ukubiza abalungileyo, kodwa izoni ekuphendukeni.
33 Basebesithi kuye: Kungani abafundi bakaJohane bezila ukudla kanengi, bakhuleka, ngokunjalo labafundi babaFarisi; kepha abakho bayadla, baphuze na?
34 Wathi kubo: Ningakwazi yini ukwenza abantwana bomkhwenyana bazile ukudla, umyeni esenabo na?
35 Kodwa zizafika insuku, lapho umyeni ezakususwa kubo, njalo-ke bezazila ukudla ngalezonsuku.
36 Wayesebalandisa nomfanekiso; Akakho obekela isiziba sengubo entsha engutsheni endala; uma kungenjalo, esitsha siyaklebhuka, nesiqeshana esikhishwe kwesitsha asihambisani nendala.
37 Futhi akakho othela iwayini elisha ezimvabeni ezindala; uba-ke iwayini elitsha lizaqhuma izimvaba, lichitheke, lezimvaba zonakale.
38 Kodwa iwayini elisha limelwe ukuthelwa ezimvabeni ezintsha; futhi zombili ziyalondolozwa.
39 Kakho othi esenathe iwayini elidala ahle afune elitsha, ngoba uthi: Elidala lingcono.

ISAHLUKO 6

1 Kwasekusithi ngesabatha lesibili ngesabatha lokuqala, wadabula amasimu; abafundi bakhe bakha izikhwebu, badla, bezihlikihla ngezandla.
2 Abanye kubaFarisi bathi kubo: Kungani nenze okungavunyelwe ukwenziwa ngesabatha?

3 UJesu wabaphendula wathi: “ Anifundanga yini nalokhu akwenzayo uDavide mhla elambile yena nababe naye;
4 ukuthi wangena kanjani endlini kaNkulunkulu, wathatha izinkwa zokubukwa, wadla, wanika nababe naye; okungavunyelwe ukudliwa ngaphandle kwabapristi bodwa?
5 Wasesithi kubo: INdodana yomuntu iyiNkosi leyesabatha.
6 Kwathi ngelinye isabatha wangena esinagogeni, wafundisa; kwakukhona umuntu osandla sakhe sokunene sasishwabene.
7 Ababhali nabaFarisi basebemqaphela ukuthi uzaphilisa yini ngesabatha; ukuze bathole ukumbeka icala.
8 Kepha yena wayeyazi imicabango yabo, wathi endodeni enesandla esishwabeneyo: " Sukuma, ume phakathi." Wasukuma wema.
9 UJesu wasesithi kubo: Ngizalibuza ilizwi libe linye; Kuvunyelwe ngesabatha ukwenza okuhle noma okubi na? ukusindisa ukuphila, noma ukukubhubhisa?
10 Wabathalaza bonke, wathi endodeni: Yelula isandla sakho. Wenze njalo: saphiliswa isandla sakhe, saba njengesinye.
11 Basebegcwala ukuhlanya; basebekhulumisana bodwa ukuthi bangamenzani uJesu.
12 Kwathi ngalezo zinsuku waphuma waya entabeni ukuyokhuleka, wahlala ubusuku bonke ekhuleka kuNkulunkulu.
13 Kwathi sekusile, wabizela kuye abafundi bakhe, wakhetha kubo abayishumi nambili, wabaqamba futhi ngokuthi abaphostoli;
14 uSimoni owaqamba laye ngokuthi nguPetro, loAndreya umfowabo, uJakobe loJohane, uFiliphu loBartolomewu,
15 uMathewu loTomasi, uJakobe kaAlfewu, loSimoni othiwa nguZelote,
16 uJudasi umfowabo kaJakobe, noJuda Iskariyothe owamkhaphelayo.
17 Wehla nabo, wema ethafeni, nesixuku sabafundi bakhe, nesixuku esikhulu sabantu abavela kulo lonke elaseJudiya neJerusalema, nasogwini lolwandle lwaseTire neSidoni, abeza ukumuzwa; lokuphulukiswa ezifweni zabo;
18 nababekhathazwa imimoya engcolile, baphulukiswa.
19 Isixuku sonke safuna ukumthinta, ngokuba kwaphuma amandla kuye, abaphulukisa bonke.
20 Wayesephakamisela amehlo akhe kubafundi bakhe, wathi: “ Manibusiswe nina bampofu, ngokuba umbuso kaNkulunkulu ungowenu.
21 Nibusisiwe nina enilambile manje, ngokuba nizakusuthiswa. Nibusisiwe nina enikhalayo manje, ngokuba nizakuhleka.
22 Nibusisiwe, nxa abantu benizonda, nanxa benihlukanisa, benithuka, belahla igama lenu ngokungathi libi, ngenxa yeNdodana yomuntu.
23 Thokozani ngalolo suku, nigxumagxume, ngokuba bhekani, umvuzo wenu mkhulu ezulwini;
24 Kodwa maye kini lina elicebileyo! ngoba seniyitholile induduzo yenu.
25 Maye kini enisuthi! ngoba nizakulamba. Maye kinina enihlekayo manje! ngokuba niyakulila, nikhale.
26 Maye kini, nxa bonke abantu bekhuluma kahle ngani! ngoba oyise babo benza njalo kubaprofethi bamanga.
27 Kodwa ngithi kini enizwayo: Thandani izitha zenu, nenze okuhle kwabalizondayo;
28 Babusiseni abaniqalekisayo, nibakhulekele abaniphatha kabi.
29 Kulowo okushaya esihlathini mnike nesinye; nokwephuca ingubo yakho, ungamaleli nengubo yakho.
30 Muphe wonke umuntu ocela kuwe; nokwaphuca impahla yakho, ungabuyi uyicele kuye.
31 Njengoba nithanda ukuba abantu benze kini, yenzani kanjalo nani kubo.
32 Ngokuba uma nithanda abanithandayo, ninakubongwa kuni na? ngoba nezoni zithanda abazithandayo.
33 Uma nenza okuhle kwabanenzela okuhle, ninakubongwa kuni na? ngoba nezoni zenza njalo.
34 Futhi uma nitsheleka enithemba ukwemukela kubo, nibongeka ngani na? ngokuba nezoni zitsheleka izoni ukuba zamukele lokho.
35 Kepha thandani izitha zenu, nenze okuhle, nitsheleke ningathembi lutho; umvuzo wenu uyakuba mkhulu, nibengabantwana boPhezukonke, ngokuba yena unomusa kwabangabongiyo nababi.
36 Ngakho yibani-nesihawu, njengoba noYihlo enesihawu.
37 Ningahluleli, khona aniyikwahlulelwa; ningalahli, khona aniyikulahlwa;
38 Yiphani, khona niyakuphiwa; isilinganiso esihle, esigxishiwe, esigxishiwe, esichichimayo, bayakuninika esifubeni senu. Ngokuba ngesilinganiso enilinganisa ngaso nani niyakulinganiselwa ngaso.
39 Wasebatshela umfanekiso wokuthi: Isiphofu ingahola isiphofu yini? Aziyikuwela emgodini zombili na?
40 Umfundi kaphezu komfundisi wakhe, kodwa yilowo nalowo ophelele uyakuba njengomfundisi wakhe.
41 Ubhekelani ucezwana olusesweni lomfowenu, kodwa ungaluboni ugongolo olukwelakho iso?
42 Kumbe ungasho kanjani kumfowenu ukuthi: ‘Mfowethu, ake ngikhiphe ucezwana olusesweni lakho,’ wena ungaluboni ugongolo olukwelakho iso na? Mzenzisi, khipha kuqala ugongolo esweni lakho, khona-ke uzakubonisisa ukukhipha ucezwana olusesweni lomfowenu.
43 Ngoba isihlahla esihle kasitheli isithelo esibi; futhi kawukho umuthi omubi othela isithelo esihle.
44 Ngoba yilowo nalowomuthi waziwa ngesithelo sawo. Ngokuba abantu abawakhi amakhiwane emeveni, nababutha izithelo zomvini esihlahleni esihlahleni.
45 Umuntu omuhle emfuyweni enhle yenhliziyo yakhe uveza okuhle; nomuntu omubi emfuyweni embi yenhliziyo yakhe ukhipha okubi, ngokuba umlomo wakhe ukhuluma ngokuchichima kwenhliziyo.
46 Lingibizelani ngokuthi: Nkosi, Nkosi, kodwa lingakwenzi engikutshoyo?
47 Loba ngubani oza kimi, ezwe amazwi ami, awenze, ngizalitshengisa ukuthi ufana lobani;
48 Ufana nomuntu owakha indlu, wemba washonisa, wabeka isisekelo edwaleni; kwathi lapho kufika uzamcolo, umfula wayishaya leyondlu, wawungenamandla okuyinyakazisa, ngokuba yayisekelwe phezu kwedwala. .
49 Kodwa lowo ozwayo kodwa angakwenzi, ufanana lomuntu owakha indlu emhlabathini ingelasisekelo; umfula washaya ngamandla, yawa masinyane; futhi ukubhidlika kwaleyondlu kwaba kukhulu.

ISAHLUKO 7

1 Kwathi eseqedile amazwi akhe wonke ezindlebeni zabantu, wangena eKapernawume.

2 Futhi inceku yenduna yekhulu ethile, ethandekayo kuyo, yayigula, isizakufa.
3 Kwathi isizwile ngoJesu, yathuma kuye amalunga abaJuda, imcela ukuthi eze futhi asilise inceku yayo.
4 Esefikile kuJesu amncenga masinyane, ethi: “Ufanele lowo angamenzela lokhu;
5 Ngokuba uyasithanda isizwe sakithi, wasakhela nesinagoge.
6 UJesu wasehamba labo. Esengasekude nendlu, induna yekhulu yathuma kuye abangani, bathi kuye: “Nkosi, ungazihluphi, ngokuba angifanele ukuba ungene phansi kophahla lwami;
7 Ngakho angizibonanga ukuthi ngifanele ukuza kuwe, kodwa yisho ngezwi, khona inceku yami iyakusinda.
8 Ngokuba nami ngingumuntu ophansi kwegunya, nginamasosha phansi kwami, ngithi kwelinye: 'Hamba,' lihambe; futhi komunye: Woza, futhi uyeza; nasencekwini yami, Yenza lokhu, ikwenze.
9 UJesu ekuzwa lokho wamangala ngayo, waphenduka, wathi ezixukwini ezazimlandela: “ Ngithi kini: Angizange ngithole ukholo olungaka nakwa-Israyeli.
10 Ababethunyiwe sebebuyela endlini bafica inceku isisindile.
11 Kwathi kusisa, waya emzini othiwa iNayini; abaningi babafundi bakhe bahamba naye nesixuku esikhulu.
12 Esesondela esangweni lomuzi, bheka, kwakukhona ofileyo ekhishelwa phandle, indodana eyodwa kanina, yena engumfelokazi, nabantu abaningi bomuzi babe naye.
13 Kwathi iNkosi imbona, yamhawukela, yathi kuye: Ungakhali.
14 Wasondela wathinta uhlaka, abaluthweleyo bema. Yathi: Nsizwa, ngithi kuwe: Vuka.
15 Ofileyo wavuka wahlala, waqala ukukhuluma. Wamnikela kunina.
16 Ukwesaba kwehlela phezu kwabo bonke, bamdumisa uNkulunkulu, besithi: Kuvele umprofethi omkhulu phakathi kwethu; nokuthi, UNkulunkulu ubahambele abantu bakhe.
17 Lezi zindaba ngaye zaphumela kulo lonke iJudiya nakulo lonke izwe langakhona.
18 Abafundi bakaJohane basebembika ngazo zonke lezizinto.
19 UJohane wasebiza ababili kubafundi bakhe wabathuma kuJesu esithi: Wena unguye ozayo yini? noma sifuna omunye?
20 Kwathi amadoda esefikile kuye athi: UJohane uMbhabhathizi usithumile kuwe, esithi: Wena unguye ozayo yini? noma sifuna omunye?
21 Ngaso leso sikhathi welapha abaningi ezifweni zabo, nasezifweni, nasemoyeni ababi; nezimpumputhe eziningi wazipha ukubona.
22 UJesu wasephendula wathi kubo: Hambani limtshele uJohane enikubonileyo nenikuzwile; ukuthi izimpumputhe ziyabona, izinyonga ziyahamba, abanochoko bayahlanjululwa, izithulu ziyezwa, abafileyo bayavuswa, abampofu bayashunyayelwa ivangeli.
23 Futhi ubusisiwe lowo ongakhubekiyo ngami.
24 Kwathi sezihambile izithunywa zikaJohane, waqala ukukhuluma ezixukwini ngoJohane wathi: Laphuma laya enkangala ukuyabonani? Umhlanga unyakaziswa ngumoya na?
25 Kodwa laphumela ukuyabonani? Umuntu owembethe ingubo ethambileyo na? Bhekani, abembethe eziwubukhazikhazi, bephila kamnandi, basezindlini zamakhosi.
26 Kodwa laphumela ukuyabonani? Umprofethi? Yebo, ngithi kini, nodlula umprofethi.
27 Lona nguye okulotshwe ngaye ukuthi: “Bheka, ngiyathuma isithunywa sami phambi kobuso bakho, esizalungisa indlela yakho phambi kwakho.
28 Ngokuba ngithi kini: Kwabazelwe ngabesifazane akakho umprofethi omkhulu kunoJohane uMbhapathizi, kepha omncinyane embusweni kaNkulunkulu mkhulu kunaye.
29 Abantu bonke abamuzwayo nabathelisi bathi uNkulunkulu ulungile, bebhapathizwa ngobhapathizo lukaJohane.
30 Kodwa abaFarisi lezazimthetho bala icebo likaNkulunkulu elimelene labo, bengabhabhathizwanga nguye.
31 INkosi yasisithi: Pho abantu balesisizukulwana ngizabafanisa lani? futhi bafana nani?
32 Banjengabantwana abahlezi esigcawini, bememezana besithi: Salitshaya umtshingo, kodwa kalisina; sililile kini, kodwa anikhalanga.
33 Ngokuba uJohane uMbhapathizi wafika engadli sinkwa, engaphuzi wayini; nithi: 'Unedemoni.'
34 INdodana yomuntu ifikile idla, inatha; nithi: ‘Bhekani, umuntu oyisiminzi nesiphuzi, umngane wabathelisi nezoni.
35 Kodwa ukuhlakanipha kulungisiswa ngabantwana bakho bonke.
36 Omunye wabaFarisi wamcela ukuthi adle laye. Wangena endlini yomFarisi, wahlala ekudleni.
37 Bheka, owesifazane emzini, oyisoni, ekwazi ukuthi uJesu uhlezi ekudleni endlini yomFarisi, waletha umfuma we-alabaste wamafutha;
38 Wema ngasezinyaweni zakhe emva kwakhe ekhala, waqala ukugeza izinyawo zakhe ngezinyembezi, wazesula ngezinwele zekhanda lakhe, wanga izinyawo zakhe, wazigcoba ngamafutha.
39 Kwathi umFarisi owayembizile ekubona, wakhuluma phakathi kwakhe, wathi: Lomuntu, uba ubengumprofethi, ubezakwazi ukuthi ungubani lokuthi ungubani lowesifazana omthintayo, ngoba uyisoni.
40 UJesu wasephendula wathi kuye: Simoni, ngilelizwi kuwe. Wathi: “Khuluma, Mfundisi.
41 Kwakukhona umtshelekisi othile owayelamacala amabili; omunye wayelomlandu wabodenariyo abangamakhulu amahlanu, omunye abangamatshumi amahlanu.
42 Kwathi bengelakho okokuhlawula, wabaxolela bobabili. Ngitshele-ke, yimuphi kubo oyakumthanda kakhulu na?
43 USimoni waphendula wathi: Ngithi ngulowo amthethelela kakhulu. Wathi kuye: Wahlulele kahle.
44 Waphendukela kowesifazane, wathi kuSimoni: Uyambona lona wesifazane? Ngingene endlini yakho, awunginikanga amanzi ezinyawo zami, kepha yena uzigezile izinyawo zami ngezinyembezi, wazesula ngezinwele zekhanda lakhe.
45 Awunganganga, kepha lona wesifazane, selokhu ngingenile, akayekanga ukwanga izinyawo zami.
46 Ikhanda lami awuligcobanga ngamafutha, kepha lona wesifazane ugcobe izinyawo zami ngamafutha.

47 Ngakho-ke ngithi kuwe: Izono zakhe eziningi zithethelelwe; ngokuba wayethanda kakhulu, kepha othethelelwa okuncane, uthanda kancane.
48 Wathi kuye: Izono zakho zithethelelwe.
49 Ababehlezi naye ekudleni baqala ukukhuluma bodwa, bathi: "Ngubani lo othethelela nezono na?
50 Wasesithi kowesifazana: Ukukholwa kwakho kukusindisile; hamba ngokuthula.

ISAHLUKO 8

1 Kwathi ngasemuva wahamba imizi ngemizi nemizana, eshumayela ivangeli lombuso kaNkulunkulu, nabayishumi nambili babe naye.
2 Nabesifazane abathile ababephulukiswe kubomoya ababi nasezifweni, uMariya othiwa Magdalena, okwaphuma kuye amademoni ayisikhombisa.
3 noJowana umkaKhuza inceku kaHerode, noSusana, nabanye abaningi, ababemkhonza ngempahla yabo.
4 Kwathi sekubuthene ixuku elikhulu, leza kuye livela emizini yonke, wakhuluma ngomfanekiso.
5 Umhlwanyeli waphuma ukuyohlwanyela imbewu yakhe; yanyathelwa, izinyoni zezulu zayidla zayidla.
6 Enye yawela edwaleni; kwathi nje imila yabuna, ngoba yayintula umswakama.
7 Enye yawela emeveni; ameva akhula kanye nayo, ayiminyanisa.
8 Enye yawela emhlabathini omuhle, yamila, yathela ngekhulu. Esetshilo lezizinto wamemeza wathi: Onezindlebe zokuzwa makezwe.
9 Abafundi bakhe basebembuza, besithi: Ungaba uyini lumfanekiso?
10 Wathi: " Nina niphiwe ukwazi izimfihlakalo zombuso kaNkulunkulu, kepha kwabanye ngemifanekiso; ukuze bebona bangaboni, lokuzwa bangaqedisisi.
11 Manje umfanekiso yilokhu: Imbewu iyizwi likaNkulunkulu.
12 Abangasendleleni yilabo abezwayo; bese kufika uSathane, alisuse izwi ezinhliziyweni zabo, funa bakholwe, basindiswe.
13 Abasedwaleni yilabo abathi, lapho belizwa, balamukele izwi ngokuthokoza; kepha laba kabanampande, abakholwa isikhashana, kuthi ngesikhathi sokulingwa bawa.
14 Leyo eyawela emeveni yilabo abathi sebezwile, bahambe baminyaniswe yizinkathazo nengcebo nezinjabulo zalokhu kuphila, bangatheli izithelo.
15 Kepha emhlabathini omuhle, yilabo abathi belizwile izwi, baligcine ngenhliziyo enhle nelungileyo, bathele izithelo ngokubekezela.
16 Akakho othi esokhela isibani, asimboze ngesitsha, noma asibeke ngaphansi kombhede; kodwa ulubeka othini lwesibane, ukuze abangenayo babone ukukhanya.
17 Ngokuba akukho okufihliwe okungayikubonakaliswa; futhi okufihliweyo okungayikwaziwa nokuphumela obala.
18 Ngakho qaphelani ukuthi nizwa kanjani, ngokuba yilowo nalowo onakho uyakuphiwa; futhi lowo ongenakho uyothathwa kuye ngisho nalokho angathi unakho.
19 Kwasekufika kuye unina labafowabo, kodwa behluleka ukufinyelela kuye ngenxa yexuku.
20 Wabikelwa ukuthi: "Unyoko nabafowenu bemi ngaphandle befuna ukukubona.
21 Wasephendula wathi kubo: Umama labafowethu yilaba abalizwayo ilizwi likaNkulunkulu balenze.
22 Kwathi ngolunye usuku wangena emkhunjini kanye nabafundi bakhe, wathi kubo: " Asiwele siye ngaphesheya kolwandle. Base bephuma.
23 Kwathi besahamba ngomkhumbi walala ubuthongo; bagcwala amanzi, baba sengozini.
24 Basebesondela kuye bamvusa, besithi: Nkosi, nkosi, siyabhubha. Wayesevuka, wawukhuza umoya nokuzanyazanyiswa kwamanzi;
25 Wathi kubo: " Kuphi ukukholwa kwenu na? Besaba bamangala, bathi omunye komunye: "Umuntu onjani lo? ngoba uyala ngisho imimoya namanzi, futhi kuyamlalela.
26 Basebefika elizweni lamaGadara, elikhangelene leGalili.
27 Esephumele emhlabathini, wamhlangabeza indoda ethile ephuma emzini, eyayinamademoni isikhathi eside, ingagqoki, ingahlali endlini, kodwa emathuneni.
28 Kwathi imbona uJesu, yamemeza, yawa phansi phambi kwakhe, yathi ngelizwi elikhulu: Ngilani lawe, Jesu, Ndodana kaNkulunkulu oPhezukonke? ngiyakuncenga, ungangihluphi.
29 (Ngokuba wayeyalile umoya ongcolileyo ukuba uphume kumuntu, ngokuba wawumbambe kaningi, eboshiwe ngamaketanga nangamaketanga, wagqabula izibopho, waqhutshelwa uSathane ehlane.)
30 UJesu wasembuza wathi: Ungubani ibizo lakho? Wayesethi: "ILegiyoni, ngokuba amademoni amaningi ayengene kuye.
31 Zase zimncenga ukuthi angazilaya ukuthi ziphumele ekujuleni.
32 Kwakukhona lapho umhlambi wezingulube eziningi ziklabile entabeni, zamncenga ukuba azivumele zingene kuzo. Futhi wabavumela.
33 Ayesephuma amademoni kumuntu, angena ezingulubeni;
34 Kwathi ababezalusa bebona okwenzekileyo, babaleka, babika emzini nasemaphandleni.
35 Basebephuma ukuyabona okwenzekileyo; bafika kuJesu, bamfumana umuntu okwakuphume kuye amademoni ehlezi ngasezinyaweni zikaJesu embethe, esangulukile;
36 Ababekubonile babatshela ukuthi okhwelwe ngamademoni usiliswe kanjani.
37 Ixuku lonke lelizwe lamaGadara lamncenga ukuthi amuke kubo; ngoba babebanjwe ngukwesaba okukhulu; wasekhwela emkhunjini, wabuya.
38 Indoda okwakuphume kuyo amadimoni yamncenga ukuthi abe laye; kodwa uJesu wayimukisa, esithi.
39 Buyela endlini yakho, ulandise ukuthi kungakanani uNkulunkulu akwenzele kona. Wamuka, washumayela emzini wonke ukuthi kungakanani uJesu akwenzile kuye.
40 Kwasekusithi esebuyile uJesu, ixuku lamamukela ngentokozo, ngoba bonke babemlindele.
41 Bheka, kwafika indoda, igama layo linguJayiru, ingumphathi wesinagoge, yaziphonsa phansi ngasezinyaweni zikaJesu, yamncenga ukuba angene endlini yakhe;
42 Ngoba wayelendodakazi eyodwa, eyayileminyaka elitshumi lambili, yona isifa. Kepha ekuhambeni kwakhe abantu bamminyezela.
43 Owesifazana owayelomopho iminyaka elitshumi lambili, esechithe konke abephila ngakho kubalaphi, engelakwelatshwa lamunye.

44 Weza emva kwakhe, wathinta umphetho wengubo yakhe;
45 UJesu wasesithi: Ngubani ongithintileyo? Sebephika bonke, uPetru nababe naye bathi: “Rabi, isixuku siyakuminyezela, siyakucindezela, uthi: ‘ Ngubani ongithintileyo?
46 UJesu wasesithi: Ukhona ongithintileyo, ngoba ngibonile ukuthi amandla aphumile kimi.
47 Owesifazana ebona ukuthi wayengacashile, weza ethuthumela, wawa phansi phambi kwakhe, walandisa phambi kwabantu bonke ukuthi umthinte ngani, nokuthi usinde kanjani masinyane.
48 Wathi kuye: “ Yima isibindi, ndodakazi, ukukholwa kwakho kukusindisile; hamba ngokuthula.
49 Esakhuluma, kwafika omunye evela endlini yomphathi wesinagoge, wathi kuye: “Indodakazi yakho isifile; ningamkhathazi uMfundisi.
50 Kodwa uJesu ekuzwa lokho wamphendula wathi: Ungesabi, kholwa kuphela, njalo uzaphila.
51 Esengenile endlini, kavumelanga muntu ukuthi angene, ngaphandle kukaPetro, loJakobe, loJohane, loyise wentombazana, lonina.
52 Bakhala bonke, beyililela, kepha wathi: “ Ningakhali; kafile, kodwa ulele.
53 Basebemhleka usulu, besazi ukuthi ifile.
54 Wabakhiphela phandle bonke, wayibamba ngesandla, wabiza, wathi: “ Ntombazana, vuka!”
55 Umoya wayo wabuya, yavuka masinyane;
56 Abazali bakhe basebemangala, kodwa wabalaya ukuthi bangatsheli muntu okwenzekileyo.

ISAHLUKO 9

1 Wasebizela ndawonye abafundi bakhe abayishumi nambili, wabanika amandla negunya phezu kwamademoni onke, nokuphulukisa izifo.
2 Wabathuma ukuthi bashumayele umbuso kaNkulunkulu, baphulukise abagulayo.
3 Wathi kubo: “ Ningaphathi lutho lwendlela, naludondolo, nasikhwama, nasinkwa, namali; futhi ningabi namabhantshi amabili.
4 Nakuyiphi indlu eningena kuyo, hlalani lapho, nisuke lapho.
5 Nabaninganamukeli, anothi niphuma kulowo muzi, nivuthulule nothuli ezinyaweni zenu, kube ngubufakazi kubo.
6 Base bemuka, badabula imizi, beshumayela ivangeli, bephulukisa ezindaweni zonke.
7 UHerodi umtetrarki* wezwa ngakho konke okwenziwa nguye;
8 labanye ukuthi uEliya ubonakele; labanye ukuthi kwavuka omunye wabaprofethi abadala.
9 UHerodi wasesithi: UJohane ngamquma ikhanda; wasefisa ukumbona.
10 Abaphostoli sebebuyile bamtshela konke ababekwenzile. Wabathatha, wamuka nabo bebodwa endaweni eyihlane yomuzi othiwa iBetsayida.
11 Kwathi ixuku selikwazi lokho, lamlandela;
12 Kwathi sekuqala ukuhwalala, kwafika abalitshumi lambili, bathi kuye: Yekela ixuku lihambe, ukuze baye emizini lesemaphandleni, balale, bathole ukudla; indawo ewugwadule.
13 Kodwa wathi kubo: Bapheni lina ukudla. Base bethi: “Asisenazinkwa eziyisihlanu nezinhlanzi ezimbili kuphela; ngaphandle kokuthi sihambe sibathengele bonke lababantu inyama.
14 Ngoba amadoda ayengaba zinkulungwane ezinhlanu. Wasesithi kubafundi bakhe: Bahlaliseni phansi ngamaviyo ngamatshumi amahlanu.
15 Benza njalo, babahlalisa bonke.
16 Wazithabatha izinkwa eziyisihlanu nezinhlanzi ezimbili, wabheka ngasezulwini, wazibusisa, wazihlephula, wanika abafundi ukuba babeke phambi kwesixuku.
17 Badla, basutha bonke, kwabuthwa imvuthuluka eseleyo kubo, iziqabetho eziyishumi nambili.
18 Kwathi ekhuleka yedwa, abafundi bakhe babenaye ;
19 Basebephendula bathi: UJohane uMbhabhathizi; kodwa abanye bathi: UEliya; labanye bathi: Kuvukile omunye wabaprofethi abadala.
20 Wathi kubo: “ Nina-ke nithi ngingubani na? UPetro waphendula wathi: UKristu kaNkulunkulu.
21 Wabayala kakhulu, wabayala ukuba bangatsheli muntu lokho;
22 esithi: INdodana yomuntu imele ukuhlupheka okunengi, ilahlwe ngabadala labapristi abakhulu lababhali, ibulawe, njalo ivuswe ngosuku lwesithathu.
23 Wathi kubo bonke: “ Uma umuntu ethanda ukungilandela, makazidele, athabathe isiphambano sakhe imihla ngemihla, angilandele.
24 Ngokuba yilowo nalowo othanda ukusindisa ukuphila kwakhe uyakulahlekelwa yikho, kepha olahlekelwa ngukuphila kwakhe ngenxa yami uyakukusindisa.
25 Ngokuba kuyakumsizani umuntu, uma ezuza izwe lonke, ezilahlekela noma alahlwe?
26 Ngokuba yilowo nalowo onamahloni ngami nangamazwi ami, iNdodana yomuntu iyakuba namahloni ngaye, lapho iza ngenkazimulo yayo, nekaYise, neyezingelosi ezingcwele.
27 Kodwa ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Bakhona abanye kwabemiyo lapha, abangayikuzwa ukufa, baze babone umbuso kaNkulunkulu.
28 Kwathi emva kwalawo mazwi kungathi izinsuku eziyisishiyagalombili, wathatha uPetru noJohane noJakobe, wenyukela entabeni ukuyokhuleka.
29 Kwathi ekhuleka, isimo sobuso bakhe saguquka, nengubo yakhe yaba mhlophe, yabenyezela.
30 Bheka, kwakhuluma naye amadoda amabili, uMose no-Eliya;
31 ababonakala ngenkazimulo, bakhuluma ngokumuka kwakhe abezakufeza eJerusalema.
32 Kepha uPetru nababe naye babesindwa ubuthongo;
33 Kwathi ekwahlukaneni kwawo kuye, uPetru wathi kuJesu: “Rabi, kuhle ukuba sibe lapha; elinye libe ngelakho, elinye libe ngelikaMose, elinye libe ngelika-Eliya, engakwazi akushoyo.
34 Esakhuluma lokho, kwafika ifu, labasithibeza;
35 Kwavela izwi efwini, lithi: “Lo uyiNdodana yami ethandekayo;
36 Kwathi izwi seliphumile, uJesu wafunyanwa eyedwa. Bakugcina, abatshela muntu ngalezo zinsuku lutho lwalezo zinto ababezibonile.
37 Kwathi kusisa sebehlile entabeni, ixuku elikhulu lamhlangabeza.

38 Bheka, indoda yasesixukwini yamemeza yathi: “Mfundisi, ngiyakuncenga, ubheke indodana yami, ngokuba yiyo yodwa kimi;
39 Bheka, umoya uyambamba, akhale ngokuzuma; wamdwengula, akhihlize amagwebu, asuke kalukhuni kuye ukumlimaza.
40 Nganxusa abafundi bakho ukuba bawukhiphe; futhi abakwazanga.
41 UJesu waphendula wathi: O sizukulwane esingakholwayo nesiphambeneyo, koze kube nini nginani, nginibekezelela? Letha lapha indodana yakho.
42 Kuthe iseza, idemoni layiwisa phansi, layihlukumeza. UJesu wamkhuza umoya ongcolileyo, wamphulukisa umntwana, wambuyisela kuyise.
43 Basebemangala bonke ngamandla amakhulu kaNkulunkulu. Kwathi bonke bemangala ngakho konke akwenzayo uJesu, wathi kubafundi bakhe.
44 Vumelani lawa mazwi angene ezindlebeni zenu, ngokuba iNdodana yomuntu iyakukhashelwa ezandleni zabantu.
45 Kodwa kabaliqondanga lelilizwi, njalo lalifihlakele kubo, ukuze bangaliqondi;
46 Kwase kuba khona ukuphikisana phakathi kwabo kokuthi ngubani ongaba mkhulu kubo.
47 UJesu ebona izizindlo zenhliziyo yabo, wathatha umntwana, wammisa eduze kwakhe.
48 Wathi kubo: “ Yilowo nalowo owamukela lo mntwana ngegama lami uyangamukela mina, futhi noma ubani ongamukela mina wemukela ongithumileyo;
49 UJohane wasephendula wathi: Nkosi, sabona omunye ekhupha amadimoni ngebizo lakho; sasesimenqabela, ngoba engasilandeli.
50 UJesu wasesithi kuye: Lingamnqabeli, ngoba ongamelani lathi ungakithi.
51 Kwathi sesifikile isikhathi sokuthi anyuswe, waqinisela ubuso bakhe ukuya eJerusalema.
52 Wathuma izithunywa phambi kwakhe, zahamba, zangena emzaneni wamaSamariya ukumlungiselela.
53 Kodwa kabamemukelanga, ngoba ubuso bakhe babunjengokuya eJerusalema.
54 Kwathi abafundi bakhe oJakobe loJohane bekubona lokhu bathi: Nkosi, uyathanda yini ukuthi sibize umlilo wehle ezulwini ubaqothule, njengoba kwenza uEliya?
55 Kodwa watshibilika, wabakhuza wathi: Kalikwazi ukuthi lingabomoya onjani.
56 Ngoba iNdodana yomuntu kayizanga ukubhubhisa imiphefumulo yabantu, kodwa ukuyisindisa. Basuka baya komunye umuzi.
57 Kwathi besahamba endleleni, umuntu othile wathi kuye: Nkosi, ngizakulandela loba ngaphi lapho oya khona.
58 UJesu wathi kuye: Izimpungushe zinemigodi, nezinyoni zezulu zinezidleke; kodwa iNdodana yomuntu kayilalapho engaqamelisa khona ikhanda.
59 Wasesithi komunye: Ngilandele. Kodwa wathi: Nkosi, ngivumele ngiye kuqala ngingcwabe ubaba.
60 UJesu wathi kuye: Yekela abafileyo bembele abafileyo babo;
61 Lomunye wathi: Nkosi, ngizakulandela; kodwa ngivumele ngiqale ngiyevalelisa labo abasekhaya.
62 UJesu wathi kuye: “ Akakho othi esebeké isandla sakhe egejeni, abuke emuva, ofanele umbuso kaNkulunkulu.

ISAHLUKO 10

1 Emva kwalokho iNkosi yamisa nabanye abangamashumi ayisikhombisa, yabathuma ngababili phambi kwayo emizini nasezindaweni zonke ebizakuya kuzo yona.
2 Ngakho yathi kubo: “ Impela ukuvuna kukhulu, kodwa izisebenzi ziyingcosana;
3 Hambani; bhekani, ngiyanithuma njengamawundlu phakathi kwezimpisi.
4 Ningaphathi sikhwama, nasikhwama, nazicathulo, ningabingeleli muntu endleleni.
5 “Nakuyiphi indlu eningena kuyo, qalani nithi: ‘Ukuthula makube kule ndlu.
6 Uma kukhona lapho indodana yokuthula, ukuthula kwenu kohlala phezu kwayo; uma kungenjalo, kuyakubuyela kini.
7 Hlalani kuleyo ndlu, nidla, niphuza lokho abanipha khona, ngokuba isisebenzi sifanele inkokhelo yaso. Ningayi endlini ngendlu.
8 Nakumuphi umuzi eningena kuwo, benamukele, yidlani okubekwa phambi kwenu;
9 niphulukise abagulayo abakuwo, nithi kubo: Umbuso kaNkulunkulu ususondele kini.
10 Kepha noma yimuphi umuzi eningena kuwo, benganamukeli, phumani niye emigwaqweni yawo, nithi:
11 Lothuli lomuzi wenu olusinamatheleyo siyalutshayela kini, kodwa qinisekani ngalokhu ukuthi umbuso kaNkulunkulu ususondele kini.
12 Kepha ngithi kini: Kuyakuba ngcono kwabaseSodoma ngalolo suku kunakulowo muzi.
13 Maye kuwe Korazini! maye kuwe, Betsayida! ngokuba uma yayenziwe eTire naseSidoni imisebenzi yamandla eyenziwe kini, ngabe baphenduka kudala behlezi bembethe indwangu yamasaka nomlotha.
14 Kodwa kuyakuba ngcono kulo iTire neSidoni ekwahlulelweni kunakini.
15 Nawe Kapernawume, ophakanyiselwe ezulwini, uyakuphonswa phansi esihogweni.
16 Onizwayo uyangizwa mina; nonakayo nina uyala mina; ongalayo mina uyamala ongithumileyo.
17 Babuya-ke abangamashumi ayisikhombisa ngokuthokoza, bathi: “Nkosi, namademoni ayasithobela ngegama lakho.
18 Wayesethi kubo: “ Ngabona uSathane ewa ezulwini njengombani.
19 Bhekani, ngininikile amandla okunyathela izinyoka nawofezela naphezu kwawo wonke amandla esitha;
20 Nokho ningathokozi ngalokho ukuthi omoya bayanithobela; kodwa thokozani, ngoba amabizo enu alotshiwe ezulwini.
21 Ngaleso sikhathi uJesu wathokoza emoyeni, wathi: “ Ngiyakubonga, Baba, Nkosi yezulu nomhlaba, ngokuba uzifihlile lezi zinto kwabahlakaniphileyo nabanokuqonda, wazambulela izingane; ngokuba kube kuhle emehlweni akho.
22 Zonke izinto zinikelwe kimi nguBaba; nokuthi uYise ungubani, kuphela iNdodana, nalowo iNdodana ethanda ukumambulela kuye.
23 Waphendukela kubafundi bakhe, wathi ngasese: Abusisiwe amehlo abona enikubonayo;

24 Ngokuba ngithi kini: Abaningi abaprofethi namakhosi babefisa ukubona enikubonayo, abakubonanga; lokuzwa izinto enizizwayo, kodwa kabazizwanga.
25 Bheka, kwasukuma isazimthetho esithile, samlinga, sithi: “Mfundisi, ngenzeni ukuba ngidle ifa lokuphila okuphakade na?
26 Wathi kuye: Kulotshweni emthethweni? ufunda kanjani?
27 Saphendula sathi: Wothanda iNkosi uNkulunkulu wakho ngayo yonke inhliziyo yakho, nangawo wonke umphefumulo wakho, nangawo onke amandla akho, nangayo yonke ingqondo yakho; nomakhelwane wakho njengalokhu uzithanda wena.
28 Wathi kuye: “ Uphendule kahle;
29 Kodwa yena ethanda ukuzilungisisa wathi kuJesu: Kanti ngubani umakhelwane wami?
30 UJesu waphendula wathi: “ Umuntu othile wehla eJerusalema waya eJeriko, wazithela phezu kwabaphangi, abamhlubula izingubo, bamlimaza, bamuka, bamshiya etamakufa.
31 Kwase kwehla umpristi othile ngaleyondlela, wathi embona, wamgwemela.
32 Kanjalo nomLevi, efika kuleyo ndawo, wambona, wachela ngakolunye uhlangothi.
33 Kodwa umSamariya othile owayehamba wafika lapho ayekhona, wathi embona waba lesihelo
34 Waya kuye, wabopha amanxeba akhe, ewathela ngamafutha newayini, wamkhwelisa esilwaneni sakhe, wamyisa endlini yezihambi, wamgcina.
35 Kwathi ngangomuso wakhipha odenariyo* ababili, wabanika umninindlu, wathi kuye: ‘Mnakekele; futhi noma yini oyisebenzisa kakhulu, ngizokubuyisela ekubuyeni kwami.
36 Manje, yimuphi kulaba abathathu ocabanga ukuthi wayengumakhelwane walowo owawela phakathi kwamasela?
37 Wasesithi: Ngulowo owamenzela isihawu. Khona uJesu wathi kuye: Hamba, wenze njalo nawe.
38 Kwathi besahamba, wangena emzaneni othile; owesifazane othile ogama lakhe linguMarta wamamukela endlini yakhe.
39 Wayenodadewabo othiwa uMariya, owahlala ngasezinyaweni zikaJesu, walizwa izwi lakhe.
40 Kodwa uMarta ekhathazekile ukusebenza okunengi, weza kuye wathi: Nkosi, kawukhathali yini ukuthi udadewethu ungitshiyile ngisebenze ngedwa? ngakho yisho kuye ukuba angisize.
41 UJesu waphendula wathi kuye: “ Marta, Marta, unakekela, ukhathazeka ngezinto eziningi;
42 Kodwa inye into edingwayo;

ISAHLUKO 11

1 Kwathi ekhuleka endaweni ethile, eseqedile, omunye wabafundi bakhe wathi kuye: Nkosi, sifundise ukukhuleka, njengokuba noJohane wafundisa abafundi bakhe.
2 Wathi kubo: “ Nxa nikhuleka, anothi: ‘Baba wethu osezulwini, malingcweliswe igama lakho. Umbuso wakho mawuze. mayenziwe intando yakho emhlabeni njengasezulwini.
3 Usiphe isinkwa sethu semihla ngemihla;
4 Usithethelele izono zethu; ngoba lathi sibathethelela bonke abalecala kithi. Ungasingenisi ekulingweni; kodwa usikhulule kokubi.
5 Wathi kubo: “ Ngumuphi kini ongathi enomngane, aye kuye phakathi kobusuku, athi kuye: ‘Mngane, ngiboleke izinkwa ezintathu;
6 Ngokuba kufike kimi umngane wami ohambweni, kepha ngingenalutho engingambeka phambi kwakhe na?
7 Ophakathi aphendule athi: Ungangihluphi; anginakuvuka ngikunike.
8 Ngithi kini: Noma engazukuvuka amnike, ngokuba engumngane wakhe, nokho ngenxa yokuphikelela kwakhe uyakuvuka amnike konke akudingayo.
9 Futhi ngithi kini: Celani, lizaphiwa; funani, niyakufumana; ngqongqothani, lizavulelwa.
10 Ngoba wonke ocelayo uyemukela; nalowo ofunayo uyathola; nongqongqothayo uyakuvulelwa.
11 Uma indodana icela isinkwa kunoma ubani kini onguyise, ayinike itshe na? noma icela inhlanzi, ayinike inyoka esikhundleni senhlanzi na?
12 Noma icela iqanda, ayinike ufezela na?
13 Ngakho uma nina enibabi nikwazi ukubapha abantwana benu izipho ezinhle, kakhulu kangakanani uYihlo osezulwini uzakubapha abacela kuye uMoya oNgcwele?
14 Wayekhipha idemoni, futhi laliyisimungulu. Kwasekusithi seliphumile idimoni, isimungulu sakhuluma; bamangala abantu.
15 Kodwa abanye kubo bathi: Ukhupha amadimoni ngoBelezebule inkosi yamadimoni.
16 Abanye bemlinga, bafuna kuye isibonakaliso esivela ezulwini.
17 Kodwa yena eyazi imicabango yabo wathi kubo: Wonke umbuso owehlukene phakathi uyachitheka; nendlu ehlukene nendlu iyawa.
18 Uma noSathane ehlukene yedwa, umbuso wakhe uyakuma kanjani na? ngokuba nithi ngikhipha amademoni ngoBelzebule.
19 Futhi uma mina ngikhipha amademoni ngoBelzebule, amadodana enu awakhipha ngobani na? ngalokho bayakuba ngabahluleli benu.
20 Kepha uma ngikhipha amademoni ngomunwe kaNkulunkulu, umbuso kaNkulunkulu usufikile kini.
21 Lapho isiqhwaga sihlomile silinda indlu yaso, impahla yaso ihlezi ngokuthula;
22 Kepha nxa onamandla kunaso esisukela, asinqobe, uyasephuca izikhali zaso zonke ebesizithembile, ayabe impango yaso.
23 Ongenami umelene nami, nongabuthi kanye nami uyahlakaza.
24 Nxa umoya ongcolileyo ephumile kumuntu, uyadabula izindawo ezingenamanzi, efuna ukuphumula; engakutholi uthi: Ngizabuyela endlini yami engaphuma kuyo.
25 Futhi nxa ufika uyifice ishaneliwe ihlotshisiwe.
26 Bese uyahamba uzithathele abanye omoya abayisikhombisa ababi kakhulu kunawo; bangene bahlale khona; isimo sokugcina salowo muntu sibe sibi kunesokuqala.
27 Kwasekusithi ekhuluma lezizinto, owesifazana othile esixukwini waphakamisa ilizwi lakhe, wathi kuye: Sibusisiwe isibeletho esakuthwalayo, lamabele owawancelayo.

28 Kepha wathi: “ Yebo, kunalokho, babusisiwe abalizwayo izwi likaNkulunkulu, baligcine.
29 Kwathi sesibuthene amaxuku, waqala ukuthi: Lesi sizukulwana esibi, sifuna isibonakaliso; futhi kasiyikunikwa sibonakaliso, ngaphandle kwesibonakaliso sikaJona umprofethi.
30 Ngokuba njengalokho uJona waba isibonakaliso kwabaseNineve, iyakuba njalo iNdodana yomuntu kulesi sizukulwane.
31 Indlovukazi yaseningizimu iyakusukuma ekwahlulelweni kanye namadoda alesi sizukulwane, ibalahle, ngokuba yavela emikhawulweni yomhlaba izokuzwa ukuhlakanipha kukaSolomoni; futhi bhekani, lapha kukhona omkhulu kunoSolomoni.
32 Amadoda aseNineve ayakusukuma ekwahlulelweni kanye nalesi sizukulwane, asilahle, ngokuba aphenduka ngokushumayela kukaJona; bhekani, lapha kukhona omkhulu kunoJona.
33 Akukho muntu othi esokhela isibani, asibeke endaweni esithekile, noma ngaphansi kwesitsha, kodwa usibeka othini lwesibani, ukuze abangenayo babone ukukhanya.
34 Isibane somzimba yilihlo; ngakho nxa ilihlo lakho lilihle, lomzimba wakho wonke uyakukhanya; kepha nxa iso lakho lilibi, nomzimba wakho ubumnyama.
35 Ngakho qaphela ukuthi ukukhanya okukuwe kungabi ngubumnyama.
36 Ngakho uma umzimba wakho wonke ugcwele ukukhanya, ungenandawo emnyama, uyakugcwala ukukhanya njengalapho ukukhanya kwesibani sikukhanyisela.
37 Esakhuluma, umFarisi othile wamncenga ukuba adle naye;
38 Kwathi umFarisi ebona lokhu wamangala ngokuthi kazange aqale ageze engakadli.
39 INkosi yasisithi kuye: Khathesi lina baFarisi lihlambulula ingaphandle lenkezo lesitsha; kepha ingaphakathi lakho ligcwele ukuphanga nobubi.
40 Ziwula, yena owenza ingaphandle akakwenzanga yini nengaphakathi na?
41 Kodwa phanini abampofu ngalezo zinto eninakho; futhi bhekani, zonke izinto zihlanzekile kini.
42 Kodwa maye kini baFarisi! Ngokuba ninikela okweshumi kweminti neruwe nemifino yonke, ningakunaki ukwahlulela nothando lukaNkulunkulu;
43 Maye kini baFarisi! ngoba lithanda izihlalo eziphambili emasinagogeni, lokubingelelwa emidangeni.
44 Maye kinina babhali nabaFarisi, bazenzisi! ngokuba ninjengamathuna angabonakali, nabantu abahamba phezu kwawo bengazi.
45 Esinye sezazimthetho saphendula, sathi kuye: “Mfundisi, usho njalo uyasithuka nathi.
46 Wathi: “ Maye kinina zazimthetho! Ngokuba nithwesa abantu imithwalo enzima, kepha nina aniyithinti imithwalo nangomunye weminwe yenu.
47 Maye kini! ngokuba nakha amathuna abaprofethi, kepha oyihlo bababulala.
48 Niyafakaza ngeqiniso ukuthi niyazivumela izenzo zaboyihlo, ngokuba bona bababulala, nina nakha amathuna abo.
49 Ngakho futhi ukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu kwasho ukuthi: “Ngiyakubathumelela abaprofethi nabaphostoli, abanye kubo bayakubabulala, babashushise;
50 ukuze igazi labaprofethi bonke elachithwa kusukela ekusekelweni komhlaba libizwe kulesisizukulwana;
51 Kusukela egazini lika-Abela kuze kufike egazini likaZakariya owabhubha phakathi kwe-altare nethempeli.
52 Maye kinina zazimthetho! ngokuba nithathe isihluthulelo sokwazi; aningenanga nina, nabangenayo nabavimbela.
53 Esakhuluma lokho kubo, ababhali nabaFarisi baqala ukumcindezela kakhulu nokumcunula ukuba akhulume izinto eziningi.
54 bemqamekele, befuna ukubamba utho oluphuma emlonyeni wakhe, ukuze bambeke icala.

ISAHLUKO 12

1 Kusenjalo, sekubuthene ixuku labantu, baze banyathelana, waqala ukuthi kubafundi bakhe kuqala: “ Xwayani imvubelo yabaFarisi engukuzenzisa.
2 Ngokuba akukho okumboziwe, okungayikwambulwa; nokufihliweyo, okungasayikwaziwa.
3 Ngakho konke enikukhulume ebumnyameni kuyakuzwakala ekukhanyeni; nalokho enikukhulume endlebeni emakamelweni kuyakumenyezelwa phezu kwezindlu.
4 Ngithi kini bangane bami: Ningabesabi ababulala umzimba, bengenakwenza okunye emva kwalokho.
5 Kodwa ngiyakunibonisa eniyakumesaba: Mesabeni lowo othi esebulele abe namandla okuphonsa esihogweni; yebo, ngithi kini: Mesabeni yena.
6 Ondlunkulu abayisihlanu abathengiswa yini ngamasenti amabili, na?
7 Kodwa ngisho nezinwele zekhanda lenu zibaliwe zonke. Ngakho-ke ningesabi; nina nibaluleke kunondlunkulu abaningi.
8 Futhi ngithi kini: Yilowo nalowo oyakungivuma phambi kwabantu, neNdodana yomuntu nayo iyakumvuma phambi kwezingelosi zikaNkulunkulu;
9 Kodwa ongiphikayo phambi kwabantu uyakuphikwa phambi kwezingelosi zikaNkulunkulu.
10 Nalowo okhuluma izwi elibi ngeNdodana yomuntu uyakuthethelelwa, kepha ohlambalaza uMoya oNgcwele kayikuthethelelwa.
11 Nxa beniyisa emasinagogeni, nasezinduneni, nakubabusi, ningakhathazeki ngokuthi niyakuphendula ngani, ngokuthini, nangalokho eniyakukukhuluma;
12 Ngokuba uMoya oNgcwele uyakunifundisa ngaso leso sikhathi enifanele ukukusho.
13 Omunye wesixuku wathi kuye: “Mfundisi, khuluma kumfowethu abelane nami ifa.
14 Wasesithi kuye: Ndoda, ngubani ongibeke umahluleli lomahlukanisi phezu kwenu?
15 Wathi kubo: Qaphelani, nixwaye ukuhaha;
16 Wasebatshela umfanekiso, esithi: Insimu yomuntu othile onothileyo yathela kakhulu;
17 Wazindla phakathi kwakhe, wathi: Ngizakwenzani, lokhu kangilandawo lapho engingabuthela khona izithelo zami?
18 Wathi: "Ngizakwenza lokhu: Ngizodiliza izinqolobane zami, ngakhe ezinkulu; ngizabuthela khona zonke izithelo zami lempahla yami.

19 Bese ngithi kuwo umphefumulo wami: Mphefumulo, unezinto eziningi ezinhle ezibekelelwe iminyaka eminingi; khululeka, udle, uphuze, ujabule.
20 Kodwa uNkulunkulu wathi kuye: Siphukuphuku, ngalobubusuku umphefumulo wakho uzakubizwa kuwe;
21 Unjalo ozibekelela ingcebo, engacebile kuNkulunkulu.
22 Wasesithi kubafundi bakhe: Ngakho ngithi kini: Lingakhathaleli impilo yenu, ukuthi lizakudlani; noma ngomzimba ukuthi niyakwembathani.
23 Ukuphila kungaphezu kokudla, nomzimba mkhulu kunesambatho.
24 Cabangani ngamagwababa, ngokuba awahlwanyeli, awavuni; elingenazinqolobane nanqolobane; uNkulunkulu uyazondla; nina nizidlula kangakanani izinyoni na?
25 Ngumuphi kini ongathi ngokukhathazeka anezele ingalo eyodwa ebukhulwini bakhe na?
26 Ngakho-ke uma ningenakukwenza lokho okuncane kakhulu, nizikhathazelani ngokunye na?
27 Qaphelani iminduze ukuthi imila kanjani; ayikhandleki, ayiphothi; kodwa ngithi kini: USolomoni enkazimulweni yakhe yonke wayengavunule njengomunye wayo.
28 Ngakho uba uNkulunkulu esembathisa ngokunjalo utshani beganga obukhona lamuhla, kusasa buphoselwa eziko; kakhulu kangakanani anigqokisa nina eninokukholwa okuncane na?
29 Ningafuni eniyakudla noma niyakuphuza, futhi ningabi ngabangabaza.
30 Ngokuba konke lokho izizwe zomhlaba ziyakudinga; uYihlo uyazi ukuthi niyakudinga lokho.
31 Kodwa funani kakhulu umbuso kaNkulunkulu; futhi zonke lezi zinto ziyakwenezelwa nina.
32 Ningesabi, mhlambi omncane; ngoba kuyintokozo kuYihlo ukulinika umbuso.
33 Thengisani ngalokho eninakho, niphe izipho; zilungiseleni izikhwama ezingagugiyo, ingcebo engapheli ezulwini, lapho kungasondeli sela, kungoni nundu.
34 Ngokuba lapho kukhona ingcebo yenu, nenhliziyo yenu iyakuba-khona.
35 Izinkalo zenu mazibe ziboshiwe, nezibani zenu zivutha;
36 Nani nibe njengabantu abalindele inkosi yabo, lapho ibuya emshadweni; ukuze kuthi nxa efika engqongqotha, bamvulele masinyane.
37 Zibusisiwe lezo zinceku, okuyothi inkosi, nxa ifika, izifumane zilindile;
38 Futhi uba ifika ngomlindo wesibili, loba ifika ngomlindo wesithathu, izithole zinjalo, zibusisiwe lezonceku.
39 Yazini lokhu, ukuthi uba umninindlu ebesazi ihola isela elizakuza ngalo, ubezalinda, njalo ubengavumanga ukuthi indlu yakhe ifohlwe.
40 Ngakho nani hlalani nilungile, ngokuba iNdodana yomuntu iza ngehora eningalicabangiyo.
41 UPetro wasesithi kuye: Nkosi, lomfanekiso uwukhuluma kithi kumbe kibo bonke?
42 INkosi yasisithi: Pho, ngubani umphathi othembekileyo lohlakaniphileyo, inkosi yakhe ezammisa phezu kwabendlu yayo, ukuze abaphe isabelo sabo sokudla ngesikhathi esifaneleyo?
43 Ibusisiwe leyonceku okuzakuthi inkosi yayo nxa ifika iyithole yenze njalo.
44 Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Izayibeka phezu kwakho konke elakho.
45 Kodwa uba leyonceku ithi enhliziyweni yayo: Inkosi yami ilibele ukufika; aqale ukushaya izinceku nezincekukazi, nokudla, nokuphuza, nokudakwa;
46 Inkosi yaleyo nceku iyakufika ngosuku engayibhekile ngayo nangehora engalazi, iyinqume phakathi, iyimisele isabelo sayo nabangakholwayo.
47 Leyo nceku ebiyazi intando yenkosi yayo, ingalungisi, ingenzanga njengentando yayo, iyakushaywa imivimbo eminingi;
48 Kepha obengazi, wenza okufanele imivimbo, uyakushaywa imivimbo embalwa. Ngokuba yilowo nalowo ophiwe okuningi, kuyakubizwa okuningi kuye;
49 Ngize ukuphonsa umlilo emhlabeni; ngiyakuthini uma sekubasiwe na?
50 Kodwa ngilobhabhathizo engizabhabhathizwa ngalo; futhi yeka indlela engicindezelekile ngayo kuze kufezeke!
51 Nithi ngize ukuletha ukuthula emhlabeni na? Ngithi kini, Cha; kodwa kunalokho ukwahlukana.
52 Ngokuba kusukela manje kuyakuba khona abayisihlanu endlini inye behlukene, abathathu nababili, nababili nabathathu.
53 Uyise uyakwehlukana nendodana, nendodana noyise; unina nendodakazi, nendodakazi nonina; uninazala amelane lomalokazana wakhe, lomalokazana amelane loninazala.
54 Wayesethi nakuzo izixuku: “ Nxa nibona ifu livela entshonalanga, masinyane nithi: ‘Kuyeza imvula; futhi kunjalo.
55 Futhi nxa nibona umoya waseningizimu uphephetha, nithi: Kuzoba ukushisa; futhi kwenzeka.
56 Bazenzisi, niyakwazi ukubona ubuso bezulu nomhlaba; kodwa kungani lingaqedisisi lesisikhathi?
57 Yebo, kungani nina ngokwenu ningazahluleli okulungile na?
58 Nxa uya enkosini nomelene nawe, nisesendleleni, qiniseka ukuthi ukhululwe kuye; funa akudonsele kumahluleli, umahluleli akunikele esikhonzini, iphoyisa likuphonse etilongweni.
59 Ngithi kuwe: Kawusoze usuke lapho, uze ukhiphe imadlana yokugcina.

ISAHLUKO 13

1 Kwakukhona ngaleso sikhathi abanye abamtshela ngabaseGalile igazi labo uPilatu ayelixubanise nemihlatshelo yabo.
2 UJesu waphendula, wathi kubo: Nithi labo baseGalile babeyizoni kunabaseGalile bonke, ngokuba behlupheka ngalezi zinto?
3 Ngithi kini: Qha, kepha uma ningaphenduki, niyakubhubha ngokunjalo nonke.
4 Noma labo abayishumi nesishiyagalombili owawela phezu kwabo umbhoshongo waseSilowama, wababulala, nithi bona babeyizoni kunabo bonke abantu abakhileyo eJerusalema na?
5 Ngithi kini: Qha, kepha uma ningaphenduki, niyakubhubha ngokunjalo nonke.
6 Wasekhuluma lomfanekiso; Umuntu othile wayenomkhiwane utshalwe esivinini sakhe; weza wadinga isithelo kuwo, kodwa akasitholanga.

7 Wayesethi kuso isisebenzi sesivini: ‘Bheka, sekuyiminyaka emithathu ngiza ngifuna isithelo kulo mkhiwane, ngingasifumani; Uwuthelelelani umhlabathi?
8 Yaphendula yathi kuye: “Nkosi, wuyeke nangalo nyaka, ngize ngimbe emaceleni awo, ngithele umquba;
9 Uma uthela isithelo, kuhle; uma kungenjalo, wowugawula emva kwalokho.
10 Wayefundisa kwelinye lamasinagoge ngesabatha.
11 Bheka, kwakukhona owesifazane onomoya wobuthakathaka iminyaka eyishumi nesishiyagalombili, eqhothile, engakwazi nhlobo ukuziphakamisa.
12 Kwathi uJesu embona, wambiza, wathi kuye: Mame, ukhululiwe ebuthakathakeni bakho.
13 Wabeka izandla zakhe phezu kwakhe;
14 Umphathi wesinagoge waphendula ngokuthukuthela, ngokuba uJesu esilisa ngesabatha, wathi kubantu: Kukhona izinsuku eziyisithupha okufanele kusetshenzwe ngazo; usuku lwesabatha.
15 INkosi yasimphendula, yathi: Mzenzisi, ngulowo lalowo wenu kayithukululi yini ngesabatha inkabi yakhe kumbe imbongolo yakhe esibayeni, ayiyise ukuyiphuzisa?
16 Futhi lona wesifazane oyindodakazi ka-Abrahama, uSathane ambophile, bheka, le minyaka eyishumi nesishiyagalombili, bekungafanele yini akhululwe kulesi sibopho ngosuku lwesabatha?
17 Eseshilo lokho, bajabha bonke ababemelene naye;
18 Wayesethi: “ Umbuso kaNkulunkulu ufana nani na? futhi ngiyakulifanisa nani?
19 Unjengohlamvu lwesinaphi, aluthatha umuntu, waluphonsa ensimini yakhe; yamila, yaba ngumuthi omkhulu; izinyoni zezulu zahlala emagatsheni awo.
20 Wabuye wathi: “ Ngingawufanisa nani umbuso kaNkulunkulu na?
21 Ufana nemvubelo, ayithatha owesifazane, wayifaka ezilinganisweni ezintathu zempuphu, kwaze kwabila konke.
22 Wasedabula imizi lemizana efundisa, elibangise eJerusalema.
23 Omunye wasesithi kuye: Nkosi, balutshwana abasindiswayo yini? Wathi kubo.
24 Phikelelani ukungena ngesango elincane, ngokuba ngithi kini: Abaningi bayakufuna ukungena, bahluleke.
25 Nxa umninindlu esevukile, wavala umnyango, niqale ukuma ngaphandle nokungqongqotha emnyango, nithi: ‘Nkosi, Nkosi, sivulele; aphendule athi kini: Anginazi lapho nivela khona;
26 Khona niyakuqala ukuthi: ‘Sadla, saphuza phambi kwakho, wafundisa emigwaqweni yakithi.
27 Kodwa uzakuthi: Ngithi kini: Kangilazi lapho elivela khona; sukani kimi nina nonke benzi bokubi.
28 Lapho kuyakuba khona ukukhala nokugedla amazinyo, nxa senibona u-Abrahama, no-Isaka, noJakobe, nabaprofethi bonke embusweni kaNkulunkulu, kepha nina nikhishelwe ngaphandle.
29 Bayakuza bevela empumalanga, nasentshonalanga, nasenyakatho, naseningizimu, bahlale ekudleni embusweni kaNkulunkulu.
30 Bhekani, kukhona abokugcina abayakuba ngabokuqala, kukhona abokuqala abayakuba ngabokugcina.
31 Ngalolo suku kweza abaFarisi abathile, bathi kuye: “Phuma, usuke lapha, ngokuba uHerode ufuna ukukubulala.
32 Wathi kubo: “ Hambani niyitshele leyo mpungushe ukuthi: ‘Bheka, ngikhipha amademoni, ngiphulukisa abantu namuhla nakusasa, kuthi ngosuku lwesithathu ngipheleliswe.
33 Nokho ngimelwe ukuhamba namuhla nakusasa nangomuso, ngokuba akunakwenzeka ukuba umprofethi abhubhe ngaphandle kweJerusalema.
34 Jerusalema, Jerusalema, wena obulala abaprofethi, okhanda ngamatshe abathunywe kuwe! Bengithanda kangakanani ukubuthela ndawonye abantwana bakho njengesikhukhukazi sibuthela amazinyane aso ngaphansi kwamaphiko aso, kodwa anivumanga!
35 Bhekani, indlu yenu isisala nani;

ISAHLUKO 14

1 Kwathi engenile ngesabatha endlini yomunye wabaphathi babaFarisi ukuba adle isinkwa, bona bamqaphela.
2 Bheka, kwakukhona phambi kwakhe umuntu othile owayenesifo sokuwa.
3 UJesu waphendula wakhuluma kuzo izazimthetho nabaFarisi, wathi: Kuvunyelwe yini ukuphulukisa ngesabatha?
4 Basebethula. Wamthatha, wamphulukisa, wamkhulula;
5 Wabaphendula wathi: “ Ngumuphi kini ongathi imbongolo noma inkabi iwele emgodini, angayikhiphi masinyane ngosuku lwesabatha na?
6 Base bengasenakuphinda bamphendule ngalezo zinto.
7 Wababekela umfanekiso kwabamenyiweyo, ebona indlela ababekhetha ngayo izindlu eziphambili; ethi kubo.
8 Nxa umenywe ngumuntu emshadweni, ungahlali endaweni ephakemeyo; hlezi omunye ohloniphekayo kulawe abizwe nguye;
9 Futhi okumemileyo laye eze athi kuwe: Khipha lo; bese uqala ukuhlala endaweni ephansi unamahloni.
10 Kodwa nxa umenyiwe, hamba uhlale endaweni esekucineni; ukuze kuthi nxa efika okumemileyo athi kuwe: Mngane, yenyukela enhla;
11 Ngokuba yilowo nalowo oziphakamisayo uyakuthotshiswa; lalowo ozithobayo uzaphakanyiswa.
12 Wayesethi nakulowo ommemileyo: “ Nxa usenza isidlo sakusihlwa noma sakusihlwa, ungabizi abangane bakho, nabafowenu, noma izihlobo zakho, noma omakhelwane bakho abanothile; funa nabo babuye bakumeme, kube nembuyiselo kuwe.
13 Kepha nxa usenza idili, mema abampofu, nezinyonga, nezinyonga, nezimpumputhe;
14 Futhi uyakubusiswa; ngokuba abanakukubuyisela, ngokuba uyakuvuzwa ekuvukeni kwabalungileyo.
15 Kwathi omunye wababehlezi laye ekudleni esizwa lezizinto, wathi kuye: Ubusisiwe odla isinkwa embusweni kaNkulunkulu.
16 Wasesithi kuye: Umuntu othile wenza idili elikhulu, wamema abanengi;
17 Wathuma inceku yakhe ngesikhathi sesidlo ukuba ithi kwabamenyiweyo: Wozani; ngoba konke sekulungile.
18 Basebeqala ukuzilandulela bonke. Owokuqala wathi kuye: Ngithenge isiqephu sensimu, ngimelwe ukuyosibona;
19 Futhi omunye wathi: Ngithenge amajogwe amahlanu ezinkabi, futhi ngisaya ukuzilinga;
20 Lomunye wathi: Ngithethe umfazi, ngakho ngingeze.
21 Yasesiza leyonceku, yabikela inkosi yayo lezizinto. Khona umninindlu wathukuthela, wathi encekwini yakhe: Phuma masinyane, uye emigwaqweni nasemizileni yomuzi,

ungenise lapha abampofu, nezilima, nezinyonga, nezimpumputhe.
22 Inceku yasisithi: Nkosi, sekwenziwe njengokulaya kwakho, kodwa indawo isekhona.
23 Yayisithi inkosi encekwini: ‘Phuma uye ezindleleni nasezintangweni, ubacindezele ukuba bangene, ukuze igcwale indlu yami.
24 Ngoba ngithi kini: Kakho kulawomadoda abemenyiwe ozakuzwa ukudla kwami kwakusihlwa.
25 Kwasekuhamba laye amaxuku amakhulu, wasetshibilika wathi kuwo.
26 Uma umuntu eza kimi, engazondi uyise, nonina, nomkakhe, nabantwana, nabafowabo, nawodadewabo, yebo, nokuphila kwakhe, angebe ngumfundi wami.
27 Nalowo ongathwali isiphambano sakhe, angilandele, angebe ngumfundi wami.
28 Ngoba ngumuphi kini othi efuna ukwakha umbhoshongo, angahlali phansi kuqala, abale izindleko, ukuthi unakho ukuwuqeda na?
29 Hlezi, esesibekile isisekelo, engakwazi ukusiqeda, bonke abakubonayo baqale ukumklolodela.
30 besithi: Lomuntu waqala ukwakha, kodwa kabanga lamandla okuqeda.
31 Noma iyiphi inkosi, ethi iyakulwa nenye inkosi, ingahlali phansi kuqala, ibuze ukuthi inamandla yini ngezinkulungwane eziyishumi ukuhlangabeza oza kuyo nezinkulungwane ezingamashumi amabili na?
32 Uma kungenjalo, esekude lowo, uthuma amanxusa, acele izimo zokuthula.
33 Kanjalo, noma ubani kini ongashiyi konke anakho, angebe ngumfundi wami.
34 Usawoti muhle, kepha uma usawoti edumele, ubusawoti bovuzwa ngani na?
35 Awuwulungele umhlabathi, noma umquba; kodwa abantu bayawukhipha. Onezindlebe zokuzwa makezwe.

ISAHLUKO 15

1 Kwase kusondela kuye bonke abathelisi nezoni ukumuzwa.
2 AbaFarisi nababhali bakhonona, bathi: “Lo wamukela izoni, adle nazo.
3 Wasekhuluma lomfanekiso kubo, wathi:
4 Ngumuphi umuntu kini onezimvu eziyikhulu, kuthi uma elahlekelwa ngenye yazo, angazishiyi ezingamashumi ayisishiyagalolunye nesishiyagalolunye ehlane, alandele elahlekileyo, aze ayithole?
5 Athi eseyitholile, ayibeke emahlombe akhe ethokoza.
6 Esefika endlini, abizele ndawonye abangani bakhe nomakhelwane, athi kubo: “Thokozani nami; ngoba ngiyitholile imvu yami ebilahlekile.
7 Ngithi kini: Kanjalo kuyakuba khona ukuthokoza ezulwini ngesoni sisinye esiphendukayo kunabalungileyo abangamashumi ayisishiyagalolunye nesishiyagalolunye abangadingi kuphenduka.
8 “Noma ngumuphi owesifazane onezinhlamvu zesiliva eziyishumi, kuthi uma elahlekelwa uhlamvu lunye, angalumeki isibani, ashanele indlu, adingisise, aze aluthole?
9 Eseyitholile ubizela ndawonye abangane bakhe labomakhelwane bakhe, athi: Thokozani lami; ngokuba ngilutholile ucezu ebengingilahlekele.
10 Kanjalo, ngithi kini: Kukhona ukuthokoza phambi kwezingelosi zikaNkulunkulu ngesoni sisinye esiphendukayo.
11 Wathi: “ Umuntu othile wayenamadodana amabili;
12 Encane yawo yathi kuyise: ‘Baba, nginike isabelo sempahla esiqondene nami. Futhi wabahlukanisela impahla yakhe.
13 Kwasekusithi emva kwezinsuku ezinengi, indodana encinyane yasibutha konke, yasuka yaya elizweni elikhatshana, yachitha khona impahla yayo ngokuphila okuxhwalileyo.
14 Esechithe konke, kwavela indlala enkulu kulelo zwe; waqala ukuswela.
15 Wasehamba wazihlanganisa nesakhamuzi salelo zwe; wayithumela emadlelweni akhe ukuba yaluse izingulube.
16 Wayefisa ukugcwalisa isisu sakhe ngamakhoba adliwa yizingulube, futhi kwakungekho muntu owamnika.
17 Kwathi lapho isanguluka, yathi: ‘Bangaki abaqashwa bakababa abanesinkwa esanele, kanti mina ngifa indlala.
18 Ngiyakusuka, ngiye kubaba, ngithi kuye: Baba, ngonile kulo izulu naphambi kwakho;
19 angisafanele ukuthiwa indodana yakho; ngenze ngibe njengomunye wabaqashwa bakho.
20 Wasuka waya kuyise. Kuthe isekude, uyise wayibona, waba nesihe, wagijima, wawa entanyeni yakhe, wayanga.
21 Indodana yathi kuye: ‘Baba, ngonile kulo izulu nasemehlweni akho, angisafanele ukuthiwa indodana yakho.
22 Kodwa uyise wathi ezincekwini zakhe: Khuphani ingubo enhle kunazo zonke, niyembathise; wafaka indandatho esandleni sakhe, nezicathulo ezinyaweni zakhe;
23 Nilethe ithole elikhuluphalisiwe, nilihlabe; futhi asidle, sijabule;
24 Ngokuba le ndodana yami ibifile, isiyaphila futhi; ubelahlekile, usetholakele. Basebeqala ukujabula.
25 Indodana yakhe enkulu yayisensimini; yathi isiza isondela endlini, yezwa ukuhlabelela nokusina.
26 Yabiza enye yezinceku, yabuza ukuthi ziyini lezi zinto.
27 Wathi kuye: “Umfowenu ufikile; uyihlo uhlabile ithole elikhuluphalisiwe, ngokuba umamukele ephilile.
28 Wathukuthela, akathandanga ukungena; wayesephuma uyise, wamncenga.
29 Yasiphendula yathi kuyise: Khangela, leminyaka eminengi ngikukhonza, kangizange ngeqe umlayo wakho;
30 Kodwa kuthe ifika le ndodana yakho, edle ukudla kwakho nezifebe, uyihlabele ithole elikhuluphalisiwe.
31 Wasesithi kuye: Mntanami, wena ulami njalo, njalo konke engilakho kungokwakho.
32 Bekufanelekile ukuthi sijabule sithokoze, ngokuba umfowenu lo wayefile, wabuye waphila; yayilahlekile, yafunyanwa.

ISAHLUKO 16

1 Wayesethi nakubafundi bakhe: “ Kwakukhona umuntu othile onothileyo owayenomphathi; yona yabekwa icala lokuthi ichithe impahla yayo.
2 Wambiza, wathi kuye: Kuyini lokhu engikuzwa ngawe? landisa ngobuphathi bakho; ngoba ungabe usaba ngumphathi.

3 Ngakho umphathi wathi phakathi kwakhe: Ngizakwenzani? ngokuba inkosi yami ingaphuca ubuphathi; ukuncenga nginamahloni.
4 Sengikwazi engizakwenza, ukuze, nxa ngikhutshwa ebuphathini, bangamukele ezindlini zabo.
5 Wasebabiza bonke abanamacala enkosini yakhe, wathi kowokuqala: Unecala elingakanani enkosini yami?
6 Wathi: "Izilinganiso eziyikhulu zamafutha." Wathi kuye: 'Thatha incwadi yakho, usheshe uhlale phansi, ulobe amashumi ayisihlanu.'
7 Wathi komunye: Wena-ke unecala elingakanani na? Wathi: Izilinganiso eziyikhulu zikakolweni. Wathi kuye: Thatha incwadi yakho, ulobe amashumi ayisishiyagalombili.
8 Inkosi yamtusa umphathi ongalungile ngokuthi wenze ngokuhlakanipha, ngokuba abantwana balesi sikhathi bahlakaniphile esizukulwaneni sabo kunabantwana bokukhanya.
9 Nami ngithi kini: Zenzeleni nina abangani ngokukaMamona ongalungile; ukuze kuthi, nxa niphela, banamukele ezindlini eziphakade.
10 Othembekile kokuncinyane uthembekile nakokukhulu, nongalungile kokuncane kakhulu akalungile nakokukhulu.
11 Ngakho uba lingathembekanga kokukaMamona ongalunganga, ngubani ozaliphathisa inotho yeqiniso?
12 Futhi uma beningathembekanga kokukomunye, ubani oyakuninika okungokwenu na?
13 Akukho nceku engakhonza amakhosi amabili, ngokuba iyakuzonda enye, ithande enye; noma ibambelele kwenye, idelele enye. Anikwazi ukukhonza uNkulunkulu noMamona.
14 LabaFarisi ababethanda imali bazizwa zonke lezizinto, bamklolodela.
15 Wathi kubo: “ Nina ningabazishaya abalungileyo phambi kwabantu; kepha uNkulunkulu uyazazi izinhliziyo zenu, ngokuba lokho okuphakeme phakathi kwabantu kuyisinengiso emehlweni kaNkulunkulu.
16 Umlayo labaprofethi kwakukhona kwaze kwaba nguJohane;
17 Futhi kulula ukuba kudlule izulu nomhlaba kunokuba kuphele ichashana elilodwa lomthetho.
18 Yilowo nalowo olahla umkakhe, aganwe ngomunye, uyaphinga;
19 Kwakukhona umuntu othile onothileyo, owayegqoka ezibubende nezelineni elicolekileyo, ezijabulisa imihla ngemihla ngokutamasa.
20 Kwakukhona isinxibi esithile, nguLazaru, esasibekwe esangweni laso sigcwele izilonda;
21 ifisa ukusuthiswa ngemvuthuluka ewa etafuleni lesicebi, phezu kwalokho kwafika nezinja zayikhotha izilonda zaso.
22 Kwasekusithi wafa ompofu, wathwalwa yizingilosi esifubeni sikaAbrahama;
23 Sisesihogweni saphakamisa amehlo aso, sisebuhlungwini, sabona u-Abrahama ekude, noLazaru esesifubeni sakhe.
24 Samemeza sathi: ‘Baba Abrahama, ngihawukele, uthume uLazaru, agcobhoze isihloko somunwe wakhe emanzini, aphozise ulimi lwami; ngoba ngiyahlushwa kulelilangabi.
25 Kodwa u-Abhrahama wathi: ‘Ndodana, khumbula ukuthi wena wamukela okuhle kwakho empilweni yakho, loLazaru ngokunjalo okubi;
26 Futhi phezu kwakho konke lokhu, phakathi kwethu lani kubekwe umhosha omkhulu, ukuze abafuna ukusuka lapha besiya kini bangabi; futhi abanakuwelela kithi abafuna ukuvela khona.
27 Yasisithi: Ngakho ngiyakucela, baba, ukuthi umthume endlini kababa;
28 Ngoba nginabafowethu abayisihlanu; ukuze afakaze kubo, hlezi nabo beze kulendawo yokuhlupheka.
29 U-Abrahama wathi kuye: BanoMose nabaprofethi; mabezwe.
30 Sathi: ‘Qha, baba Abrahama;
31 Wasesithi kuye: Uba bengalaleli uMozisi labaprofethi, kabayikuvunyiswa, loba kuvuka omunye kwabafileyo.

ISAHLUKO 17

1 Wayesethi kubafundi bakhe: “ Akunakwenzeka ukuba kuvele izikhubekiso, kepha maye kulowo eziza ngaye!
2 Bekungaba ngcono kuye ukuba itshe lokuchola ligaxwe entanyeni yakhe, aphonswe olwandle, kunokuba akhubekise abe munye kulaba abancinyane.
3 Ziqapheleni nina; uma umfowenu ona, mkhuze; uma ephenduka, mthethelele.
4 Futhi uma ona kuwe kasikhombisa ngosuku, abesebuya kuwe kasikhombisa ngosuku, ethi: Ngiyaphenduka; umthethelele.
5 Abaphostoli bathi eNkosini: Yandisa ukukholwa kwethu.
6 INkosi yasisithi: Uba benilokholo olungangohlamvu lwesinaphi, beningathi kulesisihlahla somthombe: Siphuna, utshalwe elwandle; futhi kufanele ikulalele.
7 “Ngumuphi kini onenceku elimayo noma eyelusa izinkomo ongathi kuyo lapho ibuya ensimini: ‘Hamba uhlale phansi, udle’?
8 futhi kayikutsho kuye ukuthi: Lungisa engizakudla ngakho, uzibhince, ungikhonze, ngize ngidle nginathe; andukuba udle, uphuze na?
9 Ingayibonga yini leyo nceku ngokuba yenze lokho eyalelwe yona na? Angilahli.
10 Kanjalo nani, nxa nenze konke enikuyaliwe, anothi: ‘Siyizinceku ezingasizi;
11 Kwathi esangena eJerusalema, wadabula phakathi kweSamariya neGalile.
12 Esangena emzaneni othile, kwahlangana naye amadoda ayishumi anochoko, amela kude.
13 Basebephakamisa amazwi abo, bathi: Jesu, Nkosi, sihawukele.
14 Ewabona wathi kuwo: “ Hambani nizibonakalise kubapristi. Kwathi besahamba bahlanjululwa.
15 Omunye wabo, ebona ukuthi uphulukisiwe, wabuya, wamdumisa uNkulunkulu ngezwi elikhulu;
16 Wawa ngobuso ngasezinyaweni zakhe, embonga; futhi yena wayengumSamariya.
17 UJesu waphendula wathi: Kakuhlanjululwanga yini abalitshumi? kodwa baphi abayisishiyagalolunye?
18 Kabafunyanwanga ababuyela ukuzokhazimulisa uNkulunkulu, ngaphandle kwalo wezizwe.
19 Wathi kuye: “ Sukuma, uhambe;
20 Ebuzwa ngabaFarisi ukuthi umbuso kaNkulunkulu uzakufika nini, wabaphendula wathi: “ Umbuso kaNkulunkulu awufiki ngokubonwa;

21 futhi kabayikuthi: Khangelani nanku; noma, bheka, lapho! ngoba bhekani, umbuso kaNkulunkulu uphakathi kwenu.
22 Wathi kubafundi bakhe: " Kuyakufika izinsuku, lapho niyakufisa ukubona lube lunye lwezinsuku zeNdodana yomuntu, kepha aniyikulubona.
23 Futhi bayakuthi kini: Bhekani lapha; noma, bheka laphaya: ungabalandeli, ungabalandeli.
24 Ngokuba njengonyazi, onyazima kwenye indawo phansi kwezulu, ukhanya kwenye indawo phansi kwezulu; iyakuba njalo iNdodana yomuntu ngosuku lwayo.
25 Kodwa kuqala imelwe ukuhlupheka ngokuningi, yaliwe yilesi sizukulwane.
26 Futhi njengoba kwenzeka emihleni kaNowa, kuyakuba njalo nasemihleni yeNdodana yomuntu.
27 Babedla, bephuza, bethatha, bendiswa, kwaze kwafika usuku uNowa angena ngalo emkhunjini, kwafika uzamcolo, wababhubhisa bonke.
28 Ngokunjalo futhi njengoba kwenzeka emihleni kaLoti; babedla, bephuza, bethenga, bethengisa, betshala, bakha;
29 Kodwa ngosuku uLoti aphuma ngalo eSodoma kwana umlilo nesibabule kuvela ezulwini, kwababhubhisa bonke.
30 Kuyakuba njalo ngosuku eyakwambulwa ngalo iNdodana yomuntu.
31 Ngalolo suku, ophezu kwendlu, impahla yakhe isendlini, makangehli ukuyithatha; nosensimini makangabuyeli emuva.
32 Khumbulani umkaLoti.
33 Yilowo nalowo ofuna ukusindisa ukuphila kwakhe uyakulahlekelwa yikho; njalo loba ngubani olahlekelwa yimpilo yakhe uzayilondoloza.
34 Ngithi kini: Ngalobobusuku kuyakuba khona ababili embhedeni munye; omunye uyakuthathwa, omunye ashiywe.
35 Abesifazane ababili bayakube besila ndawonye; omunye athathwe, omunye ashiywe.
36 Kuzakuba khona ababili ensimini; omunye athathwe, omunye ashiywe.
37 Basebephendula bathi kuye: Kungaphi, Nkosi? Wayesethi kubo: " Lapho kukhona isidumbu, kulapho amanqe eyakubuthana khona.

ISAHLUKO 18

1 Wababekela umfanekiso wokuthi kufanele bakhuleke njalo, bangadangali;
2 esithi: Kwakukhona emzini othile umahluleli owayengamesabi uNkulunkulu, enganaki muntu;
3 Kwakukhona futhi kulowomuzi umfelokazi; weza kuye, wathi: Ngiphindisele esitheni sami.
4 Kodwa engavumi okwesikhathi, kodwa ngasemuva wathi phakathi kwakhe: Lanxa ngingamesabi uNkulunkulu, nginganaki muntu;
5 Nokho, ngokuba lo mfelokazi engikhathaza, ngiyakumphindisela, funa angidinise ngokuza kwakhe njalo.
6 Yathi iNkosi: Zwanini ukuthi umahluleli ongalungile athini.
7 Kanti uNkulunkulu kayikuphindisela yini abakhethiweyo bakhe abakhala kuye imini lebusuku, lanxa ebabekezelela?
8 Ngithi kini: Uzabalungisela masinyane. Nokho nxa ifika iNdodana yomuntu, iyakufumana ukukholwa emhlabeni na?
9 Wayesekhuluma lo mfanekiso kwabathile ababezethemba ukuthi balungile, bedelela abanye;
10 Amadoda amabili enyukela ethempelini ukuyokhuleka; omunye engumFarisi, omunye engumthelisi.
11 UmFarisi wema wazikhulekela ngokuthi: "Nkulunkulu, ngiyakubonga ngokuba anginjengabanye abantu, abaphangi, abangalungile, iziphingi, nanjengalo mthelisi.
12 Ngizila ukudla kabili ngeviki, nginikela okweshumi kukho konke enginakho.
13 Kepha umthelisi emi kude wayengafuni nokuphakamisela amehlo akhe ngasezulwini, kodwa washaya isifuba sakhe, ethi: 'Nkulunkulu, ngihawukele mina soni.
14 Ngithi kini: Lo wehlela endlini yakhe elungisisiwe kunomunye; lalowo ozithobayo uzaphakanyiswa.
15 Basebeletha kuye lezingane ukuze azithinte; kodwa abafundi bakhe bekubona babakhuza.
16 Kepha uJesu wababizela kuye, wathi: " Vumelani abantwana beze kimi, ningabenqabeli, ngokuba umbuso kaNkulunkulu ungowabanjalo.
17 Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Loba ngubani ongamukeli umbuso kaNkulunkulu njengomntwana kasoze angena kuwo.
18 Umbusi othile wambuza, wathi: "Mfundisi Omuhle, ngiyakwenzani ukuba ngidle ifa lokuphila okuphakade na?
19 UJesu wasesithi kuye: Ungibizelani ngokuthi ngimuhle? kakho omuhle, ngaphandle koyedwa, uNkulunkulu.
20 Uyayazi imilayo ethi: Ungafebi, ungabulali, ungebi, ungafakazi amanga, yazisa uyihlo lonyoko.
21 Wasesithi: Konke lokhu ngikugcinile kusukela ebutsheni bami.
22 UJesu ekuzwa lokho wathi kuye: " Usasilalelwe into eyodwa; thengisa ngakho konke onakho, wabele abampofu, khona uzakuba negugu ezulwini;
23 Ekuzwa lokho wadabuka kakhulu, ngokuba wayecebile kakhulu.
24 UJesu ebona ukuthi udabukile wathi: Kulukhuni kangakanani kwabanomnotho ukungena embusweni kaNkulunkulu!
25 Ngoba kulula ukuthi ikamela lingene ngentunja yenalithi, kulokuthi onothileyo angene embusweni kaNkulunkulu.
26 Abazwileyo bathi: Pho kungasindiswa bani?
27 Wasesithi: Izinto ezingenzekiyo ebantwini ziyenzeka kuNkulunkulu.
28 UPetro wasesithi: Khangela, thina sitshiye konke, sakulandela.
29 Wathi kubo: " Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Akukho muntu oshiye indlu, noma abazali, noma abafowabo, noma umkakhe, noma abantwana, ngenxa yombuso kaNkulunkulu;
30 ongayikwamukeliswa okuphindwe kaningi kulesi sikhathi, nasezweni elizayo ukuphila okuphakade.
31 Wayesethatha abayishumi nambili, wathi kubo: " Bhekani, sikhuphukela eJerusalema, futhi konke okulotshwe ngabaprofethi ngeNdodana yomuntu kuyakufezeka.
32 Ngoba izanikelwa kwabezizwe, ihlekwe, iphathwe kubi, ikhafulelwe;
33 Bazayibhaxabula bayibulale, kodwa ngosuku lwesithathu izavuka.

34 Kodwa bona kabaqedisisanga lutho lwalezozinto, lelizwi lalifihlakele kubo, njalo kabakwazi okwakhulunywayo.
35 Kwathi esondela eJeriko, impumputhe ethile yayihlezi ngasendleleni inxiba;
36 Isizwile isixuku sidlula yabuza ukuthi kuyini.
37 Base beyitshela ukuthi uJesu waseNazaretha uyadlula.
38 Yamemeza yathi: Jesu, Ndodana kaDavide, ngihawukele!
39 Ababehamba phambili bayikhuza ukuba ithule;
40 UJesu wema, wayala ukuthi silethwe kuye;
41 esithi: Uthanda ukuthi ngenzeni kuwe? Wasesithi: Nkosi, ukuze ngibone.
42 UJesu wasesithi kuyo: Bona, ukukholwa kwakho kukusindisile.
43 Njalo yahle yabona, yamlandela, idumisa uNkulunkulu; labantu bonke sebekubona badumisa uNkulunkulu.

ISAHLUKO 19

1 UJesu wangena wadabula iJeriko.
2 Bheka, kwakukhona indoda igama layo linguZakewu, iyinhloko yabathelisi, inothile;
3 Yayifuna ukumbona uJesu ukuthi ungubani; wahluleka ngenxa yexuku, ngoba wayemude.
4 Wasegijima ngaphambili, wakhwela esihlahleni somthombe ukuze ambone, ngoba wayezadlula ngaleyondlela.
5 Kwathi uJesu efika kuleyo ndawo, wabheka phezulu, wayibona, wathi kuyo: “ Zakewu, shesha wehle; ngoba lamuhla ngimele ukuhlala endlini yakho.
6 Waseshesha wehla, wamamukela ngokuthokoza.
7 Sebekubona bakhonona bonke, bathi: “Ungene ukuyongena endodeni eyisoni.
8 UZakewu wema, wathi eNkosini; Bheka, Nkosi, inxenye yempahla yami ngiyipha abampofu; futhi uma ngithathe utho kumuntu ngamanga, ngimbuyisela ngokuphindwe kane.
9 UJesu wathi kuye: “ Namuhla insindiso isifikile kule ndlu, lokhu naye eyindodana ka-Abrahama.
10 Ngokuba iNdodana yomuntu ize ukufuna nokusindisa okulahlekile.
11 Kwathi bekuzwa lokho, wanezela, wakhuluma umfanekiso, ngokuba wayeseduze neJerusalema, nangokuba babethi umbuso kaNkulunkulu uzakuvela masinyane.
12 Wasesithi: Umuntu othile wobukhosi waya elizweni elikhatshana ukuze azamukele umbuso, abuye.
13 Wabiza izinceku zakhe eziyishumi, wabanika omina abayishumi, wathi kuzo: 'Hhwebani ngize ngibuye.
14 Kodwa izakhamizi zakhe zazimzonda, zathuma amanxusa emva kwakhe, zisithi: Kasithandi ukuthi lo abuse phezu kwethu.
15 Kwathi esebuyile esewamukelile umbuso, wayala ukuba kubizelwe kuye lezo zinceku abezinike imali, ukuze azi ukuthi yilowo nalowo ube zuzile kangakanani ngokuhweba.
16 “Yafika eyokuqala, yathi: ‘Nkosi, umina wakho uzuze omina abayishumi.
17 Wathi kuyo: “Kuhle, nceku enhle;
18 Yeza neyesibili, yathi: ‘Nkosi, umina wakho uzuze omina abayisihlanu.
19 Wasesithi kuye: Lawe yiba phezu kwemizi eyisihlanu.
20 “Kwasekusiza nenye, yathi: ‘Nkosi, bheka, nangu umina wakho, ebengiwubeké endwangwini;
21 Ngokuba bengikwesaba, ngokuba ungumuntu olukhuni, uthatha ongakubekanga, uvune ongakuhlwanyelanga.
22 Wasesithi kuyo: Ngizakwahlulela ngokuphuma emlonyeni wakho, nceku embi. Ubuwazi ukuthi ngingumuntu olukhuni, othabatha engingakubekanga, avune engingakuhlwanyelanga;
23 Pho, awufakanga ngani imali yami ebhange, ukuze ekufikeni kwami ngiyibize nenzalo?
24 Wathi kwababemi khona: “Mthatheleni umina, nimnike onawomina abayishumi.
25 Basebesithi kuye: Nkosi, unomina abalitshumi.
26 Ngoba ngithi kini: Wonke olakho uzaphiwa; lalowo ongelakho, lalokho alakho uzakwemukwa.
27 Kodwa lezozitha zami ezazingathandanga ukuthi ngibuse phezu kwazo, zileteni lapha, lizibulale phambi kwami.
28 Eseshilo lokho wandulela, wenyukela eJerusalema.
29 Kwathi esondela eBetfage naseBethaniya entabeni ethiwa Yeminqumo, wathuma ababili kubafundi bakhe.
30 esithi: Hambani liye emzaneni okhangelene lani; ekungeneni kwenu nizafica ithole lembongolo likhulekiwe, okungakaze kuhlale muntu kulo;
31 Uma umuntu enibuza ethi: ‘Nilithukululelani na? nizakusho kuye ukuthi: 'INkosi iyalidinga.'
32 Ababethunyiwe bahamba, bafumana kunjengokusho kwakhe kubo.
33 Kwathi belithukulula ithole, abaninilo bathi kubo: Lilithukululelani ithole?
34 Basebesithi: INkosi iyalidinga.
35 Baliletha kuJesu, babeka izingubo zabo phezu kwethole, bamkhwelisa uJesu.
36 Esahamba, bendlala izingubo zabo endleleni.
37 Esesondele ekwehleni kweNtaba Yeminqumo, isixuku sonke sabafundi saqala ukuthokoza nokudumisa uNkulunkulu ngezwi elikhulu ngayo yonke imisebenzi yamandla ababeyibonile;
38 besithi: Kayibusiswe iNkosi ezayo ebizweni leNkosi: ukuthula ezulwini, lenkazimulo kweliphezulu.
39 Labanye kubaFarisi bexuku bathi kuye: Rabi, khuza abafundi bakho.
40 Wasephendula wathi kubo: Ngithi kini: Uba bengathula laba, amatshe azakhala masinyane.
41 Esesondele wawubona umuzi, wawukhalela;
42 esithi: Aluba ubusazi lawe ngalolusuku lwakho, okungokokuthula kwakho! kepha manje zifihliwe emehlweni akho.
43 Ngokuba izinsuku ziyakufikela, lapho izitha zakho ziyokubiyela ngomsele, zikuhaqe, zikuvimbezele nxazonke;
44 Ziyakuwisa phansi wena nabantwana bakho phakathi kwakho; njalo kabayikutshiya ilitshe phezu kwelinye; ngoba ubungasazi isikhathi sokuhanjelwa kwakho.
45 Wangena ethempelini, waqala ukuxosha ababethengisa kulo nabathengayo;
46 wathi kubo: Kulotshiwe ukuthi: Indlu yami yindlu yokukhuleka;
47 Wayefundisa ethempelini imihla ngemihla. Kepha abapristi abakhulu nababhali nezikhulu zabantu bafuna ukumbulala;
48 Kodwa babengatholi ababengakwenza, ngoba ixuku lonke lalilalelisisa ukumuzwa.

ISAHLUKO 20

1 Kwathi ngolunye lwalezo zinsuku efundisa abantu ethempelini, eshumayela ivangeli, kwafika kuye abapristi abakhulu nababhali kanye namalunga;
2 basebekhuluma kuye, besithi: Sitshele, lokhu uzenza ngaliphi igunya? kumbe ngubani okunike leligunya?
3 Wasephendula wathi kubo: Lami ngizalibuza ilizwi libe linye; futhi ungiphendule:
4 Ubhapathizo lukaJohane lwaluvela ezulwini noma kubantu na?
5 Bakhulumisana bodwa, besithi: Uba sisithi: Ezulwini; uzakuthi: Pho, anikholwanga nguye ngani na?
6 Kodwa uba sisithi: Kubantu; abantu bonke bazosikhanda ngamatshe, ngokuba bakholiwe ukuthi uJohane ungumprofethi.
7 Base bephendula ngokuthi abazi lapho livela khona.
8 UJesu wathi kubo: " Nami anginitsheli ukuthi ngenza lokhu ngagunya lini.
9 Waseqala ukukhuluma ebantwini lumfanekiso; Umuntu othile watshala isivini, wasiqashisa kubalimi, waya ezweni elikude isikhathi eside.
10 Ngesikhathi esifaneleyo wathuma inceku kubalimi ukuba bamnike ezithelweni zesivini; kodwa abalimi bamshaya, bammukisa ze.
11 Wabuye wathuma enye inceku; nayo bayishaya, bayiphatha kabi, bayimukisa ze.
12 Wabuye wathuma neyesithathu; nayo bayilimaza, bayikhiphela ngaphandle.
13 Wayesethi umninisivini: 'Ngizakwenzani na? Ngiyakuthuma indodana yami ethandekayo; mhlawumbe bayoyihlonipha, lapho beyibona.
14 Kodwa kwathi abalimi beyibona bakhulumisana bodwa, besithi: Lo uyindlalifa;
15 Base beyikhiphela ngaphandle kwesivini, bayibulala. Uzakwenzani-ke umninisivini?
16 Uzakuza, ababhubhise laba balimi, isivini asinike abanye. Sebezwile bathi: Makube njalo!
17 Wababheka wathi: "Pho, kuyini lokhu okulotshiweyo ukuthi: 'Itshe abalinqabayo abakhi, yilo elaba yinhloko yegumbi?
18 Loba ngubani ozakuwa phezu kwalelotshe uzaphahlazwa; kodwa lowo eliwela phezu kwakhe lizamcola.
19 Abapristi abakhulu nababhali bafuna ukumbamba ngaso leso sikhathi; besaba abantu, ngokuba baqonda ukuthi uwukhulume lo mfanekiso ngabo.
20 Basebemqaphela, bathuma izinhloli ezizenza abalungileyo ukuze babambe amazwi akhe, ukuze bamnikele emandleni lakulandleni wombusi.
21 Bambuza-ke, bathi: "Mfundisi, siyazi ukuthi ukhuluma ufundise kahle, awukhethi buso bamuntu, kodwa ufundisa indlela kaNkulunkulu ngeqiniso;
22 Kungokomthetho yini ngathi ukuthela kuKesari noma qha?
23 Kodwa ebazi ubuqili babo wathi kubo: Lingilingelani?
24 Ngikhombiseni udenariyu. Inomfanekiso nombhalo kabani? Baphendula bathi: KaKesari.
25 Wathi kubo: " Ngakho-ke nikani uKesari okukaKesari, noNkulunkulu okukaNkulunkulu.
26 Abakwazanga ukubamba amazwi akhe phambi kwabantu; bamangala ngempendulo yakhe, bathula.
27 Kwase kufika kuye abathile kubaSadusi, abaphika ukuthi akukho ukuvuka kwabafileyo; bambuza.
28 bathi: "Mfundisi, uMose wasilobela ukuthi, Uma kufa umfowabo womuntu enomfazi, kepha engenabantwana, umfowabo makamthathe umkakhe, amvusele umfowabo inzalo.
29 Kwakukhona izelamani eziyisikhombisa; owokuqala wathatha umfazi, wafa engenabantwana.
30 Nowesibili wamthatha, wafa engenamntwana;
31 Nowesithathu wamthatha; kanjalo-ke abayisikhombisa, bafa bengashiyanga mntwana.
32 Ekugcineni kwafa nowesifazane.
33 Ngakho-ke ekuvukeni uyakuba ngumkabani kubo na? ngokuba abayisikhombisa babe naye engumkabo.
34 UJesu wasephendula wathi kubo: Abantwana balumhlaba bayathatha, bayendiswa;
35 Kodwa labo okuzakuthiwa bafanele ukuthola lowomhlaba lokuvuka kwabafileyo kabathathani, kabendiswa;
36 futhi ngeke besafa, ngoba balingana nezingelosi; futhi bangabantwana bakaNkulunkulu, bengabantwana bokuvuka.
37 Kepha ukuthi abafileyo bayavuswa, noMose wakubonisa esihlahleni, lapho eyibiza iNkosi ngokuthi uNkulunkulu ka-Abrahama, noNkulunkulu ka-Isaka, noNkulunkulu kaJakobe.
38 Ngokuba akasiye uNkulunkulu wabafileyo, kodwa owabaphilayo, ngokuba bonke baphilela yena.
39 Abanye bababhali basebephendula bathi: Mfundisi, ukhulume kuhle.
40 Emva kwalokho kababa nasibindi sokumbuza lutho.
41 Wayesethi kubo: " Basho kanjani ukuthi uKristu uyindodana kaDavide na?
42 NoDavide uqobo lwakhe uthi encwadini yeziHlabelelo: "INkosi yathi eNkosini yami: "Hlala ngakwesokunene sami;
43 ngize ngenze izitha zakho zibe yisenabelo senyawo zakho.
44 Ngakho uDavida umbiza ngokuthi yiNkosi, pho uyindodana yakhe njani?
45 Kwathi sezilalele ixuku lonke wathi kubafundi bakhe.
46 Xwayani ababhali, abathanda ukuhamba bembethe izembatho ezinde, lokubingelelwa emakethe, lezihlalo eziphakemeyo emasinagogeni, lezihlalo eziphambili ekudleni;
47 abadla izindlu zabafelokazi, nangokuzenzisa benza imithandazo emide;

ISAHLUKO 21

1 Wayesephakamisa amehlo akhe, wabona abanothileyo bephonsa izipho zabo endaweni yomnikelo.
2 Wabona nomfelokazi othile ompofu ephonsa khona amafadingi* amabili.
3 Wathi: " Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Lo mfelokazi ompofu ubeke okuningi kunabo bonke;
4 Ngoba bonke laba baphosele emnikelweni kaNkulunkulu kokuchichima kwabo, kodwa yena ekusweleni kwakhe ubeke konke abephila ngakho.
5 Abanye besakhuluma ngethempeli, ukuthi lihlotshiswe ngamatshe amahle nangezipho, wathi:

6 Ngokuqondene nalezi zinto enizibonayo, kuyeza izinsuku okungayikushiywa ngazo itshe phezu kwetshe elingayikudilizelwa phansi.
7 Basebembuza, besithi: Mfundisi, kodwa lezizinto zizakuba nini? nesibonakaliso siyakuba yini, lapho seziyakukwenzeka lezi zinto na?
8 Wathi: " Qaphelani ningadukiswa; nesikhathi sisondele; ngakho-ke ningabalandeli.
9 Kodwa nxa lisizwa ngezimpi lesiyaluyalu, lingethuki; kepha ukuphela akusikho masinyane.
10 Wayesethi kubo: " Isizwe siyakuvukela isizwe, nombuso uvukele umbuso;
11 Futhi kuyakuba khona ukuzamazama komhlaba okukhulu ezindaweni ngezindawo, nendlala, nezifo eziwumshayabhuqe; kuyakuba khona izinto ezesabekayo nezibonakaliso ezinkulu ezivela ezulwini.
12 Kepha ngaphambi kwakho konke lokho bayakunibamba, banizingele, baninikele emasinagogeni nasematilongweni, niyiswe phambi kwamakhosi nababusi ngenxa yegama lami.
13 Kuzaphendukela kini kube ngubufakazi.
14 Ngakho kugcineni ezinhliziyweni zenu ukuba ningacabangi ngaphambili eniyakuziphendulela ngakho;
15 Ngoba mina ngizalinika umlomo lokuhlakanipha, bonke abamelene benu abangekulamanga kumbe ukumelana labo.
16 Niyakukhashelwa nangabazali, nabafowenu, nezihlobo, nabangane; abanye benu bayakubabulala.
17 niyakuzondwa ngabantu bonke ngenxa yegama lami.
18 Kodwa kakuyikubhubha unwele lwekhanda lenu.
19 Ekubekezeleni kwenu niyazuza imiphefumulo yenu.
20 Futhi nxa nibona iJerusalema lihaqwe amabutho, yazini-ke ukuthi sekusondele ukuchithwa kwalo.
21 Ngalesosikhathi abaseJudiya kababalekele ezintabeni; nabaphakathi kwawo mabaphume baphume; futhi abasemaphandleni bangangeni kuwo.
22 Ngoba lezi ziyizinsuku zokuphindisela, ukuze kugcwaliseke konke okulotshiweyo.
23 Kodwa maye kwabakhulelweyo nabancelisayo ngalezo zinsuku! ngokuba kuyakuba-khona usizi olukhulu ezweni nolaka phezu kwalaba bantu.
24 Bayakuwa ngosiko lwenkemba, bathunjelwe ezizweni zonke, iJerusalema liyakunyathelwa phansi ngabezizwe, kuze kugcwaliseke izikhathi zabezizwe.
25 Kuyakuba khona izibonakaliso elangeni nasenyangeni nasezinkanyezini; nasemhlabeni usizi lwezizwe, zididekile; kuhlokoma ulwandle namagagasi;
26 Abantu bayaphela amandla ngenxa yokwesaba lokulindela izinto ezizayo emhlabeni, ngoba amandla ezulu azazanyazanyiswa.
27 Khona-ke bayobona iNdodana yomuntu iza ngefu inamandla nenkazimulo enkulu.
28 Futhi nxa lezi zinto seziqala ukwenzeka, sukumani niphakamise amakhanda enu; ngoba ukukhululwa kwenu sekusondele.
29 Wasebatshela umfanekiso; Bhekani umkhiwane nemithi yonke;
30 Nxa isihluma, niyabona, nazi ngokwenu ukuthi ihlobo seliseduze.
31 Kanjalo nani, nxa nibona lezizinto zenzeka, yazini ukuthi umbuso kaNkulunkulu useduze.
32 Ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Lesi sizukulwane asiyikudlula, kungakenzeki konke.
33 Kuyakudlula izulu nomhlaba, kepha amazwi ami awasoze adlula.
34 Ziqapheleni nina, funa izinhliziyo zenu zisindwe ukuminza nokudakwa nezinkathazo zalokhu kuphila, lunifike lolo suku kungazelelwe.
35 Ngokuba njengogibe liyakufika phezu kwabo bonke abahlezi ebusweni bomhlaba wonke.
36 Ngakho hlalani lilindile, likhuleke njalo, ukuze kuthiwe lifanele ukuphunyuka kuzo zonke lezizinto eziyakwenzeka, lokuma phambi kweNdodana yomuntu.
37 Emini wayefundisa ethempelini; ebusuku waphuma, wayahlala entabeni ethiwa iNtaba Yeminqumo.
38 Bonke abantu beza kuye ekuseni kakhulu ethempelini ukuba bamzwe.

ISAHLUKO 22

1 Kwase kusondela umkhosi wesinkwa esingenamvubelo othiwa iPhasika.
2 Abapristi abakhulu nababhali bafuna ukuthi bangambulala kanjani; ngoba babesaba abantu.
3 Khona uSathane wangena kuJuda othiwa u-Iskariyothe engowabayishumi nambili.
4 Wasuka wahamba, wakhuluma nabapristi abakhulu nezinduna, ukuthi angamkhaphela kanjani kubo.
5 Basebethokoza, bavumelana ukumnika imali.
6 Wavuma, wafuna ithuba elihle lokumkhaphela kubo singekho isixuku.
7 Lwase lufika usuku lwesinkwa esingenamvubelo, okwakumele kuhlatshwe ngalo iphasika.
8 Wasethuma uPetro loJohane, esithi: Hambani lisilungisele iphasika, ukuze sidle.
9 Basebesithi kuye: Uthanda ukuthi sikulungisele ngaphi?
10 Wasesithi kubo: Khangelani, selingene emzini, kuzahlangana lani indoda ethwele imbiza yamanzi; mlandeleni ningene endlini angena kuyo.
11 Lizakuthi kumninindlu: UMfundisi uthi kuwe: Lingaphi ikamelo lezivakashi, lapho ngingadlela khona iphasika labafundi bami?
12 Yena uzakunikhombisa ikamelo elikhulu eliphezulu, elendlelweyo;
13 Bahamba-ke, bafumana kunjengokusho kwakhe kubo, balilungisa iphasika.
14 Selifikile ihora, wahlala phansi, nabaphostoli abayishumi nambili kanye naye.
15 Wathi kubo: " Nginxanele nokunxanela ukudla nani leli phasika ngingakahlupheki.
16 Ngokuba ngithi kini: Angisayikuphinda ngiyidle, ize igcwaliseke embusweni kaNkulunkulu.
17 Wasethatha inkezo, wabonga, wathi: Thathani le, lihlukaniselane phakathi kwenu;
18 Ngoba ngithi kini: Kangisoze nginathe okwesithelo somvini, kuze kufike umbuso kaNkulunkulu.
19 Wasethatha isinkwa, wabonga, wasihlephula, wabanika, esithi: Lokhu kungumzimba wami onikelwa lina;
20 Kanjalo nenkezo emva kokudla kwakusihlwa, ethi: Le ndebe iyisivumelwano esisha egazini lami elithululwa ngenxa yenu.
21 Kodwa bhekani, isandla songikhaphelayo sinami etafuleni.

22 Ngempela iNdodana yomuntu iyahamba njengokumisiweyo, kodwa maye kulowo muntu ekhashelwa ngaye!
23 Basebeqala ukubuzana bodwa ukuthi ngubani kubo ozakwenza lokho.
24 Kwaba khona nokuphikisana phakathi kwabo kokuthi ngubani kubo ongathiwa mkhulu.
25 Wathi kubo: " Amakhosi abezizwe azenza amakhosi phezu kwazo; lalabo abanegunya phezu kwazo babizwa ngokuthi ngabasizi.
26 Kodwa aniyikuba njalo; kodwa omkhulu phakathi kwenu kabe njengomncinyane; futhi oyinhloko makabe njengokhonzayo.
27 Ngoba ngumuphi omkhulu, ohlezi ekudleni kumbe okhonzayo? Akusiye ohlezi ekudleni na? kodwa mina ngiphakathi kwenu njengokhonzayo.
28 Nina-ke ningabo abaqinisela nami ekulingweni kwami.
29 Futhi mina nginimisela umbuso, njengalokhu uBaba engimisele wona;
30 ukuze nidle, niphuze etafuleni lami embusweni wami, nihlale ezihlalweni zobukhosi, nahlulele izizwe eziyishumi nambili zakwa-Israyeli.
31 INkosi yathi: Simoni, Simoni, bheka, uSathane unifunile ukuba anihlunge njengokolweni;
32 Kodwa mina ngikukhulekele, ukuze ukholo lwakho lungapheli;
33 Wathi kuye: "Nkosi, sengilungele ukuya nawe nasetilongweni nasekufeni.
34 Wathi: " Ngiyakutshela, Petru, iqhude aliyikukhala namuhla, ungakaphiki kathathu ukuthi uyangazi.
35 Wathi kubo: " Mhla nginithuma ningenasikhwama, nasikhwama, nazicathulo, naswela utho na? Basebesithi: Lutho.
36 Wasesithi kubo: Kodwa khathesi lowo olomxhaka kawuthathe, njalo lesikhwama sakhe;
37 Ngoba ngithi kini: Lokhu okulotshiweyo kusamelwe kufezeke kimi, kokuthi: Wabalwa kanye nezelelesi;
38 Basebesithi: Nkosi, khangela, nazi izinkemba ezimbili. Wasesithi kubo: Kwanele.
39 Wasephuma, waya eNtabeni Yeminqumo njengokwejwayela; labafundi bakhe bamlandela.
40 Esefikile kuleyo ndawo, wathi kubo: " Khulekani ukuba ningangeni ekulingweni;
41 Yena wahlehla kubo okungaba yibanga lokuphonswa kwetshe, waguqa ngamadolo, wakhuleka;
42 wathi: " Baba, uma uthanda, susa lesisitsha kimi;
43 Kwabonakala kuye ingelosi evela ezulwini imqinisa.
44 Esosizini olunzima wakhuleka eqinisela, izithukuthuku zakhe zaba njengamathonsi egazi, aconsela emhlabathini.
45 Wasukuma ekukhulekeni, weza kubafundi bakhe, wabafica belele ngenxa yosizi.
46 Wathi kubo: Nilaleleni na? sukumani nikhuleke, ukuze ningangeni ekulingweni.
47 Esakhuluma, bheka, isixuku, naye othiwa uJuda, omunye wabayishumi nambili, wayehamba phambi kwabo, wasondela kuJesu ukumanga.
48 Kodwa uJesu wathi kuye: Judasi, uthengisa iNdodana yomuntu ngokuyanga?
49 Ababemphahlile bebona okuzakwenzeka, bathi kuye: Nkosi, sigadle ngenkemba yini?
50 Omunye wabo wayigalela inceku yompristi omkhulu, wayinquma indlebe yokunene.
51 UJesu waphendula wathi: Yekani kuze kube manje. Wathinta indlebe yakhe, wamphulukisa.
52 UJesu wayesethi kubapristi abakhulu nezinduna zethempeli namalunga ababeze kuye: " Niphume niphethe izinkemba nezinduku kungathi nize kumphangi na?
53 Nginani imihla ngemihla ethempelini, anelulanga izandla kimi, kepha lesi yihora lenu, namandla obumnyama.
54 Basebemthatha, bamqhuba, bamusa endlini yomphristi omkhulu. UPetru walandela ekude.
55 Sebebasa umlilo phakathi kwegceke, sebehlezi ndawonye, uPetro wahlala phakathi kwabo.
56 Kodwa incekukazi ethile imbona ehlezi emlilweni, yamgqolozela yathi: Lomuntu ube laye.
57 Wamphika wathi: "Sifazane, angimazi.
58 Kwathi emva kwesikhatshana omunye wambona wathi: Lawe ungowabo. UPetro wasesithi: Ndoda, kangisuye.
59 Kwasekusithi ngemva kwehola elilodwa omunye waqinisa wathi: Iqiniso laye ube laye, ngoba ungowaseGalili.
60 UPetro wasesithi: Ndoda, kangikwazi okutshoyo. Masinyane esakhuluma, iqhude lakhala.
61 INkosi yasiphenduka, yambheka uPetru. UPetro wasekhumbula ilizwi leNkosi, ukuthi itshilo kuye ukuthi: Iqhude lingakakhali, uzangiphika kathathu.
62 UPetro wasephuma phandle wakhala kamunyu.
63 Amadoda ayebambe uJesu amklolodela, amshaya.
64 Esembozile, amshaya ebusweni, ambuza, athi: "Profetha;
65 Lezinye izinto ezinengi bakhuluma ngaye behlambaza.
66 Kwathi sekusile, kwabuthana amalunga abantu nabapristi abakhulu nababhali, bamyisa emphakathini wabo, bathi:
67 Wena unguKristu na? sitshele. Wathi kubo: " Uma nginitshela, anisoze nakholwa;
68 Futhi uma futhi nginibuza, aniyikungiphendula, futhi aniyikungikhulula.
69 Kusukela manje iNdodana yomuntu izakuhlala ngakwesokunene samandla kaNkulunkulu.
70 Basebesithi bonke: Pho uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu yini? Wathi kubo: " Nina nisho ukuthi nginguye.
71 Basebesithi: Sisaswelelani ubufakazi? ngoba thina ngokwethu sizwile ngomlomo wakhe.

ISAHLUKO 23

1 Kwasukuma isixuku sabo sonke, samyisa kuPilatu.
2 Basebeqala ukumbeka icala, besithi: Simfumene lo edukisa isizwe, enqabela ukuthela kuKesari, esithi yena unguKristu iNkosi.
3 UPilatu wambuza wathi: Wena uyinkosi yabaJuda na? Wasephendula wathi kuye: Utsho wena.
4 UPilatu wathi kubapristi abakhulu nasezixukwini: "Angitholi cala kulo muntu."
5 Baqinisa kakhulu, bethi: "Uvusa abantu, efundisa kulo lonke iJudiya, eqala eGalile waze wafika lapha.
6 UPilatu esezwile ngeGalili wabuza ukuthi lowomuntu ungowaseGalili yini.
7 Kwathi esazi ukuthi ungowesifunda sikaHerodi, wamthumela kuHerodi, owayekhona laye eJerusalema ngalesosikhathi.
8 Kwathi uHerode embona uJesu, wathokoza kakhulu, ngokuba kwase kuyisikhathi eside efuna ukumbona, lokhu

ebezwile ngaye; wayethemba ukuthi uzobona isibonakaliso senziwa nguye.
9 Wasembuza ngamazwi amaningi; kodwa akamphendulanga lutho.
10 Abapristi abakhulu nababhali babemi bemmangalela kakhulu.
11 UHerodi lamabutho akhe bameyisa, bamklolodela, bamgqokisa isembatho esikhazimulayo, bambuyisela kuPilatu.
12 Ngalolo suku oPilatu noHerode baba ngabangane, ngokuba ngaphambili babenobutha phakathi kwabo.
13 Kwathi uPilatu esebizele ndawonye abapristi abakhulu lababusi labantu.
14 Wathi kubo: “Nilethe kimi lo muntu njengophambukisa abantu;
15 Qha, noHerode, ngokuba nginithumele kuye; bheka, akenzanga lutho olufanele ukufa kuye.
16 Ngakho-ke ngizamshaya, ngimkhulule.
17 (Ngokuba kufanele abakhululele oyedwa ngomkhosi.)
18 Bamemeza kanyekanye, bathi: “Susa lo, usikhululele uBaraba;
19 owaphonswa etilongweni ngenxa yesiyaluyalu esithile esasenzeka emzini, nangenxa yokubulala.
20 Ngakho uPilatu ethanda ukumkhulula uJesu, wabuye wakhuluma kubo.
21 Kodwa bamemeza, besithi: Mbethele, mbethele!
22 Wasesithi kubo ngokwesithathu: Ngoba enze bubi bani? Kangitholanga kuye icala lokufa; ngakho ngizamtshaya, ngimyeke ahambe.
23 Base beqinisa amazwi amakhulu, befuna ukuba abethelwe. Futhi amazwi abo nawabapristi abakhulu aphumelela.
24 UPilatu wasenquma ukuthi kwenziwe njengokucela kwabo.
25 Wabakhululela lowo ababemcelile owayefakwe etilongweni ngenxa yesiyaluyalu nokubulala; kodwa wamnikela uJesu entandweni yabo.
26 Kwathi bemuka naye, babamba uSimoni waseKhurene evela endle, bamthwesa isiphambano, ukuba asithwale emva kukaJesu.
27 Kwamlandela isixuku esikhulu sabantu, nabesifazane ababemkhalela, bemlilela.
28 Kepha uJesu ephendukela kubo wathi: “ Madodakazi aseJerusalema, ningangikhaleli mina, kodwa zikhaleleni nina nabantwana benu;
29 Ngokuba bhekani, ziyeza izinsuku abayakusho ngazo ukuthi: ‘Zibusisiwe izinyumba nezizalo ezingazalanga namabele angamunyisanga.
30 Khona bayakuqala ukuthi ezintabeni: Welani phezu kwethu; nasezintabeni: Sisibekele.
31 Ngoba uba benza lezizinto esihlahleni esiluhlaza, kuzakwenziwani kweyomileyo?
32 Kwakukhona futhi nezinye izelelesi ezimbili, bayiswa kanye naye ukuba babulawe.
33 Sebefikile endaweni ethiwa iKhalvari, bambethela khona kanye lezelelesi, esinye ngakwesokunene lomunye ngakwesokhohlo.
34 UJesu wasesithi: Baba, bathethelele; ngoba kabakwazi abakwenzayo. Babelana izingubo zakhe, benza inkatho yokuphosa.
35 Abantu bema bebukela. Nababusi bamhleka usulu, bathi: “Wasindisa abanye; akazisindise, uma enguKristu, okhethiweyo kaNkulunkulu.
36 Namasosha amklolodela, eza kuye, amnika uviniga.
37 besithi: Uba wena uyinkosi yabaJuda, zisindise.
38 Kwakukhona nombhalo phezu kwakhe ngezinhlamvu zesiGreki, nesiLatini, nesiHeberu, othi: LO UYINKOSI YABAJUDA.
39 Omunye wabenzi bobubi ababephanyekwe wamthuka, wathi: “Uma wena unguKristu, zisindise wena nathi.
40 Kodwa omunye wamphendula wamkhuza wathi: Kawumesabi yini uNkulunkulu, njengoba ukulokhu kulahlwa?
41 Thina-ke ngokweqiniso; ngoba thina samukela umvuzo wezenzo zethu; kodwa yena lo akenzanga lutho olubi.
42 Yasisithi kuJesu: Nkosi, ngikhumbule, nxa usufika embusweni wakho.
43 UJesu wasesithi kuye: Ngiqinisile ngithi kuwe: Lamuhla uzakuba lami eParadisi.
44 Kwakungaba yihora lesithupha, kwaba khona ubumnyama phezu komhlaba wonke kwaze kwaba yihora lesishiyagalolunye.
45 Ilanga laba mnyama, iveli lethempeli ladabuka phakathi.
46 UJesu wamemeza ngezwi elikhulu, wathi: “ Baba, ezandleni zakho ngiyawubeka umoya wami.” Eseshilo lokho wafa.
47 Kwathi induna yekhulu ibona okwenzekileyo yadumisa uNkulunkulu, isithi: Isibili lo ubengumuntu olungileyo.
48 Abantu bonke ababebuthene kulowo mbono, bebona okwenzekileyo, babuyela emuva, bezishaya izifuba.
49 Bonke abazana naye, nabesifazane ababemlandela bevela eGalile, bema kude, bebuka lezo zinto.
50 Bheka, kwakukhona indoda, igama layo linguJosefa, engumeluleki; futhi wayeyindoda elungileyo, elungile;
51 Yena wayengavumelananga necebo nesenzo sabo, wayengowase-Arimathiya umuzi wamaJuda, naye owayelindele umbuso kaNkulunkulu.
52 Yona yaya kuPilatu, yacela isidumbu sikaJesu.
53 Yasehlisa, yasisonga ngelineni, yasibeka ethuneni eliqoshwe etsheni, okungakabekwa muntu kulo.
54 Ngalolo suku kwakuwukulungiselela, nesabatha lase lisondela.
55 Nabesifazane abeza naye bevela eGalile balandela, balibona ithuna, nokubekwa kwesidumbu sakhe.
56 Base bebuya, balungisa amakha namafutha; waphumula ngosuku lwesabatha ngokomthetho.

ISAHLUKO 24

1 Kwathi ngolokuqala lweviki, ekuseni kakhulu, bafika ethuneni bephethe amakha ababewalungisile, labanye kanye labo.
2 Bafica itshe ligingqiwe lasuswa ethuneni.
3 Sebengenile, abasitholanga isidumbu seNkosi uJesu.
4 Kwathi besasambathekile yilokho, bheka, nanko amadoda amabili emi ngakubo, enezingubo ezicwebezelayo;
5 Besaba bekhothamele phansi ngobuso, bathi kubo: “Nifunelani ophilayo kwabafileyo na?
6 Kakho lapha, kodwa uvukile; khumbulani ukuthi wakhuluma njani kini eseseGalili;

7 esithi: INdodana yomuntu imele ukunikelwa ezandleni zabantu abayizoni, ibethelwe, ibuye ivuke ngosuku lwesithathu.
8 Bawakhumbula amazwi akhe.
9 Base bebuya ethuneni, babika konke lokho kwabayishumi nanye nakubo bonke abanye.
10 KwakungoMariya Magdalena, noJowana, noMariya unina kaJakobe, nabanye besifazane ababe nabo, babatshela lokho abaphostoli.
11 Lamazwi abo aba njengezeze kubo, kabaze bakholwa kibo.
12 Khona uPetru wasuka, wagijimela ethuneni; wakhothama, wabona izindwangu zelineni zikhona zodwa; wamuka, emangele ngokwenzekileyo.
13 Bheka, ababili babo babehamba ngalona lolo suku, beya emzaneni othiwa i-Emawuse, ukude neJerusalema amastadiyu angamashumi ayisithupha.
14 Basebexoxa bodwa ngazo zonke lezizinto ezenzekileyo.
15 Kwathi besakhuluma bebuzana, uJesu uqobo wasondela, wahambisana nabo.
16 Kodwa amehlo abo ayebambekile ukuze bangamazi.
17 Wathi kubo: “ Zindaba zini lezi enikhuluma ngazo omunye komunye nihamba, nilusizi na?
18 Omunye wabo, ogama lakhe linguKleyophase, waphendula wathi kuye: “Ingabe nguwe wedwa umfokazi eJerusalema, ongakwaziyo okwenzekileyo khona ngalezi zinsuku na?
19 Wasesithi kubo: Izinto zini? Basebesithi kuye: EzingoJesu waseNazaretha, obengumprofethi elamandla ngesenzo langelizwi phambi kukaNkulunkulu labantu bonke;
20 nokuthi abapristi abakhulu nababusi bethu bamnikela kanjani ukuba agwetshelwe ukufa, futhi bambethela esiphambanweni.
21 Thina-ke besethemba ukuthi nguye obezakuhlenga u-Israyeli;
22 Yebo, nabesifazane abathile bakithi basethusile, abeze ethuneni ekuseni;
23 Kuthe bengasifumani isidumbu sakhe, beza, bathi babone nombono wezingelosi ezithi uyaphila.
24 Abanye ababenathi baya ethuneni, bakuthola kunjengokusho kwabesifazane, kepha yena abambonanga.
25 Wayesethi kubo: “ O nina ziwula enilibele enhliziyweni ukukholwa yikho konke abakushilo abaprofethi!
26 UKristu ubengafanele yini ukuba ahlupheke ngalezi zinto, futhi angene enkazimulweni yakhe?
27 Esusela kuMose nakubaprofethi bonke, wabachasisela emibhalweni okuqondene naye.
28 Base besondela emzaneni ababeya kuwo, yena wenza sengathi udlulela phambili.
29 Kodwa bamcindezela, bathi: “Hlala nathi, ngokuba sekuzakuhlwa, nemini isiyadlula. Wangena ukuba ahlale nabo.
30 Kwathi ehlezi nabo ekudleni, wathabatha isinkwa, wabonga, wasihlephula, wabanika.
31 Ayesevuleka amehlo abo, bamazi; wasenyamalala emehlweni abo.
32 Base bethi omunye komunye: “Inhliziyo yethu ibingavuthi yini phakathi kwethu, lapho ekhuluma nathi endleleni, nalapho esivulela imibhalo, na?
33 Basebesukuma ngalona lelohola, babuyela eJerusalema, bafica abalitshumi lanye bebuthene ndawonye lalabo ababelabo.
34 besithi: Isibili iNkosi ivukile, ibonakele kuSimoni.
35 Base belandisa okwenzekileyo endleleni, nokuthi waziwa kanjani kubo ekuhlephuleni isinkwa.
36 Kwathi besakhuluma lokho, uJesu uqobo wema phakathi kwabo, wathi kubo: Ukuthula makube kini.
37 Kodwa bethuka, besaba, becabanga ukuthi babone ithongo.
38 Wathi kubo: “ Nikhathazekeleni na? Kuvelelani izizindlo ezinhliziyweni zenu na?
39 Bhekani izandla zami nezinyawo zami ukuthi yimina uqobo; ngokuba umoya awunanyama namathambo, njengokuba ningibona nginakho.
40 Esekushilo lokho wababonisa izandla nezinyawo.
41 Kwathi bengakakholwa ngenxa yentokozo, bemangala, wathi kubo: Lilokudla lapha yini?
42 Bamnika iqatha lenhlanzi eyosiweyo neqa lezinyosi.
43 Wakuthatha, wadla phambi kwabo.
44 Wathi kubo: “ Yilawa amazwi engawakhuluma kini ngisenani, ukuthi kumelwe ukugcwaliseka konke okulotshiweyo emthethweni kaMose, nakubaprofethi nasemaHutsheni, mayelana nami.
45 Wayesevula ingqondo yabo, ukuze baqonde imibhalo;
46 Wathi kubo: “ Kulotshiwe kanje, ukuthi uKristu umelwe ukuhlupheka, avuke kwabafileyo ngosuku lwesithathu;
47 Kutshunyayelwe ebizweni lakhe ukuphenduka lokuthethelelwa kwezono ezizweni zonke, kuqalwe eJerusalema.
48 Nina-ke ningofakazi balezi zinto.
49 Bhekani, ngiyathumela kini isithembiso sikaBaba, kepha hlalani emzini waseJerusalema, nize nembathiswe amandla avela phezulu.
50 Wabahola baze bafika eBethaniya, waphakamisa izandla zakhe, wababusisa.
51 Kwathi esababusisa, wahlukana nabo, wenyuselwa ezulwini.
52 Bakhuleka kuye, babuyela eJerusalema benokuthokoza okukhulu.
53 Babekhona ethempelini njalo bemdumisa uNkulunkulu. Amen.

UJohane

ISAHLUKO 1

1 Ekuqaleni wayekhona uLizwi, uLizwi wayekuNkulunkulu, uLizwi wayenguNkulunkulu.
2 Yena lowo wayekuNkulunkulu ekuqaleni.
3 Zonke izinto zenziwa nguye; ngaphandle kwakhe akubangakho lutho olwenziwe.
4 Kuye kwakukhona ukuphila; futhi ukuphila kwakungukukhanya kwabantu.
5 Ukukhanya kukhanya ebumnyameni; ubumnyama abukwamukelanga.
6 Kwavela umuntu ethunywe nguNkulunkulu, ibizo lakhe linguJohane.
7 Yena lo wezela ubufakazi, ukuze afakaze ngokukhanya, ukuze bonke bakholwe ngaye.
8 Yena wayengesikho ukukhanya, kodwa wayengofakazi bokukhanya.
9 Kwakungukukhanya okuqinisileyo okukhanyisa wonke umuntu, okwase kuza ezweni.
10 Wayekhona ezweni, izwe lenziwa ngaye, kepha izwe alimazanga.
11 Weza kokwakhe, abakhe abamamukelanga.
12 Kepha bonke abamamukelayo wabapha amandla okuba babe ngabantwana bakaNkulunkulu, labo abakholwa egameni lakhe;
13 abangazalwanga ngegazi, noma ngentando yenyama, noma ngentando yomuntu, kodwa nguNkulunkulu.
14 ULizwi waba yinyama, wakha phakathi kwethu, sabona inkazimulo yakhe, inkazimulo njengeyozelwe yedwa kuYise, egcwele umusa neqiniso.
15 UJohane wafakaza ngaye, wamemeza wathi: “Nguyena lo ebengisho ngaye ukuthi: ‘Lowo ozayo emva kwami uvelile ngaphambi kwami, ngokuba wayekhona kuqala kunami.
16 Ekugcwaleni kwakhe samukele sonke umusa phezu komusa.
17 Ngokuba umthetho wanikwa ngoMose, umusa neqiniso kwavela ngoJesu Kristu.
18 Akakho oke wabona uNkulunkulu; iNdodana ezelwe yodwa esesifubeni sikaYise yiyona embonakalisile.
19 Lokhu kungubufakazi bukaJohane mhla abaJuda bethuma abapristi namaLevi bephuma eJerusalema ukuba bambuze ukuthi: “Wena ungubani na?
20 Wavuma, akaphika; kodwa wavuma wathi: Mina kangisiye uKristu.
21 Basebembuza bathi: Pho? Ungu-Eliya na? Wathi: Kangisuye. Unguye lowomprofethi na? Yaphendula yathi: Hatshi.
22 Basebesithi kuye: Ungubani? ukuze siphendule abasithumileyo. Uthini ngawe?
23 Wathi: “Mina ngiyizwi lomemeza ehlane, ethi: ‘Lungisani indlela yeNkosi,’ njengalokho washo u-Isaya umprofethi.
24 Labo ababethunyiwe babevela kubaFarisi.
25 Bambuza-ke, bathi kuye: “Pho, ubhapathizelani, uma ungesiye uKristu, no-Eliya, noma lowomprofethi na?
26 UJohane wabaphendula wathi: Mina ngibhabhathiza ngamanzi;
27 nguye oza emva kwami, omi phambi kwami, engingafanele ukuthukulula umchilo wesicathulo sakhe;
28 Lezo zinto zenzeka eBethabara ngaphesheya kweJordani, lapho uJohane wayebhapathiza khona.
29 Ngangomuso wabona uJesu eza kuye, wathi: “Bheka, iWundlu likaNkulunkulu elisusa izono zezwe.
30 Nguye ebengisho ngaye ukuthi: ‘Emva kwami kuza umuntu owavela ngaphambi kwami, ngokuba wayekhona kuqala kunami.
31 Nami bengingamazi, kodwa ukuze abonakaliswe ku-Israyeli, ngalokho ngizile ngibhapathiza ngamanzi.
32 UJohane wafakaza wathi: “Ngabona uMoya ehla ezulwini njengejuba, wahlala phezu kwakhe.
33 Nami bengingamazi;
34 Mina ngibonile, ngafakaza ukuthi lo uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu.
35 Ngosuku olulandelayo futhi uJohane wayemi lababili kubafundi bakhe;
36 Ebona uJesu ehamba, wathi: “Bheka, iWundlu likaNkulunkulu!
37 Abafundi ababili bezwa ekhuluma, bamlandela uJesu.
38 UJesu wasetshibilika, wababona belandela, wathi kubo: Lidingani? Basebesithi kuye: Rabi, (okutsho ukuthi, Mfundisi, ngokuhunyushwa) uhlala ngaphi?
39 Wathi kubo: Wozani nibone. Beza babona lapho ehlala khona, bahlala naye lolo suku, ngokuba kwakungaba yihora leshumi.
40 Omunye wababili abamuzwa uJohane basebemlandela wayenguAndreya umfowabo kaSimoni Petro.
41 Yena wafumana kuqala umfowabo uSimoni, wathi kuye: “Simfumene uMesiya,” okungukuthi ngokuhunyushwa uKristu.
42 Yamletha kuJesu. UJesu embuka wathi: “ Wena unguSimoni kaJona;
43 Ngangomuso wafuna ukuya eGalile, wafumana uFiliphu, wathi kuye: “ Ngilandele.
44 UFiliphu wayengowaseBetsayida, umuzi ka-Andreya noPetru.
45 UFiliphu wafumana uNathanayeli, wathi kuye: “Simfumene lowo aloba ngaye emthethweni uMose kanye nabaprofethi, uJesu waseNazaretha, indodana kaJosefa.
46 UNathanayeli wathi kuye: Kambe kukhona into enhle evela eNazaretha? UFiliphu wathi kuye: Woza ubone.
47 UJesu wabona uNathanayeli eza kuye, wathi ngaye: “ Bheka, umIsrayeli ngempela okungekho nkohliso kuye.
48 UNathanayeli wathi kuye: Ungazelaphi? UJesu waphendula, wathi kuye: Ngaphambi kokuthi uFiliphu akubize, uphansi komkhiwane, ngakubona.
49 UNathanayeli waphendula wathi kuye: Rabi, wena uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu; wena uyiNkosi yakwa-Israyeli.
50 UJesu waphendula wathi kuye: Uyakholwa ngoba ngithe kuwe, ngikubone ngaphansi komkhiwa? uzabona izinto ezinkulu kulalezi.
51 Wathi kuye: “Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Niyakubona izulu livuleka, nezingelosi zikaNkulunkulu zenyuka zehla phezu kweNdodana yomuntu.

ISAHLUKO 2

1 Kwathi ngosuku lwesithathu kwakukhona umshado eKhana laseGalile; nonina kaJesu wayelapho.
2 UJesu wayesemenyiwe kanye nabafundi bakhe emshadweni.

3 Kwathi iwayini seliphelile, unina kaJesu wathi kuye: Kabalawayini.
4 UJesu wathi kuye: Mama, ngilani lawe? ihora lami alikafiki.
5 Unina wathi ezincekwini: Konke alisho kini, kwenzeni.
6 Kwakukhona lapho izimbiza zamanzi eziyisithupha zamatshe, ngokwendlela yokuhlambulula yamaJuda, iyinye ingalingana amashedi* amabili nantathu.
7 UJesu wathi kubo: Gcwalisani izimbiza ngamanzi. Bawagcwalisa kwaze kwafika onqenqemeni.
8 Wayesethi kubo: " Yikhani manje, niyise kumphathi wokudla; Base beyithwala.
9 Kwathi umphathi wokudla esewanambithile amanzi abenziwe iwayini, engazi lapho elivela khona, (kepha izinceku ezaziwakhile amanzi zazikwazi), umphathi wokudla wabiza umyeni;
10 Wathi kuye: Wonke umuntu ubeka iwayini elimnandi kuqala; kuthi lapho sebephuzile, kudlule elibi, kepha wena ugcinile elimnandi kuze kube manje.
11 Lokhu ukuqala kwezibonakaliso uJesu wakwenza eKhana laseGalile, wabonakalisa inkazimulo yakhe; abafundi bakhe bakholwa kuye.
12 Emva kwalokho wehlela eKapernawume, yena, nonina, nabafowabo, nabafundi bakhe; bahlala khona izinsuku ezingeziningi.
13 Lalisondele iPhasika labaJuda, uJesu wakhuphukela eJerusalema.
14 Wafumana ethempelini abathengisa ngezinkomo nezimvu namajuba, nabashintshi bemali behlezi.
15 Esenzile isiswepu sezintambo, wabaxosha bonke ethempelini, nezimvu, nezinkomo; wayichitha imali yabashintshi, wagumbuqela amatafula;
16 Wathi kwabathengisa amajuba: " Susani lezi zinto lapha; ningayenzi indlu kaBaba ibe yindlu yokuthengisela.
17 Abafundi bakhe basebekhumbula ukuthi kulotshiwe ukuthi: Ukutshisekela indlu yakho kungidlile.
18 Ngakho amaJuda aphendula athi kuye: Usitshengisa isibonakaliso bani, njengoba wenza lezizinto?
19 UJesu waphendula wathi kubo: Dilizani lelithempeli, njalo ngensuku ezintathu ngizalivusa.
20 Ngakho amaJuda athi: Iminyaka engamatshumi amane lesithupha lelithempeli lakhiwa, wena-ke wena uzakulivusa ngensuku ezintathu yini?
21 Kodwa yena wayekhuluma ngethempeli lomzimba wakhe.
22 Kwathi esevukile kwabafileyo, abafundi bakhe bakhumbula ukuthi wakutsho lokho kubo; basebekholwa umbhalo lelizwi uJesu alikhulumayo.
23 Kwathi eseJerusalema ngePhasika emkhosini, abaningi bakholwa egameni lakhe bebona izibonakaliso zakhe azenzayo.
24 Kodwa uJesu kazinikelanga kubo, ngoba ebazi bonke;
25 Kwakungadingeki ukuthi afakaze ngomuntu, ngokuba yena wayekwazi okukumuntu.

ISAHLUKO 3

1 Kwakukhona umuntu wakubaFarisi, nguNikodemu igama lakhe, isikhulu sabaJuda;
2 Lowo weza kuJesu ebusuku, wathi kuye: "Rabi, siyazi ukuthi ungumfundisi ovela kuNkulunkulu;
3 UJesu waphendula, wathi kuye: Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile, ngithi kuwe: Ngaphandle kokuthi umuntu azalwe ngokusha, angewubone umbuso kaNkulunkulu.
4 UNikodima wathi kuye: Umuntu angazalwa kanjani esemdala na? Angangena ngokwesibili esiswini sikanina, azalwe, na?
5 UJesu waphendula wathi: Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kuwe: Ngaphandle kokuthi umuntu azalwe ngamanzi langoMoya, angengene embusweni kaNkulunkulu.
6 Lokho okuzelwe yinyama kuyinyama; nalokho okuzelwe nguMoya kungumoya.
7 Ungamangali ngokuba ngithe kuwe: Nimelwe ukuzalwa ngokusha.
8 Umoya uphephetha lapho othanda khona, uyawuzwa umsindo wawo, kepha awukwazi lapho uvela khona nalapho uya khona; unjalo wonke ozelwe nguMoya.
9 UNikodima waphendula wathi kuye: Lezizinto zingenzeka njani?
10 UJesu waphendula wathi kuye: Wena ungumfundisi wakoIsrayeli, kodwa kawuzazi lezizinto?
11 Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile, ngithi kuwe: Sikhuluma esikwaziyo, sifakaza ngesikubonileyo; kepha anibamukeli ubufakazi bethu.
12 Uma nginitshelile okusemhlabeni, kepha ningakholwa, niyakukholwa kanjani, uma nginitshela okwasezulwini na?
13 Futhi akekho noyedwa owenyukele ezulwini, ngaphandle kwalowo owehla evela ezulwini, iNdodana yomuntu esezulwini.
14 Futhi njengoba uMose waphakamisa inyoka ehlane, kanjalo iNdodana yomuntu kumelwe iphakanyiswe.
15 ukuze yilowo nalowo okholwa yiyo angabhubhi, kodwa abe nokuphila okuphakade.
16 Ngokuba uNkulunkulu walithanda izwe kangaka, waze wanikela ngeNdodana yakhe ezelwe yodwa, ukuba yilowo nalowo okholwa yiyo angabhubhi, kodwa abe nokuphila okuphakade.
17 Ngoba uNkulunkulu kayithumanga iNdodana yakhe emhlabeni ukuthi ilahle umhlaba; kodwa ukuze umhlaba usindiswe ngaye.
18 Okholwa yiyo kalahlwa, kodwa ongakholwayo uselahliwe, ngoba engakholwanga ebizweni leNdodana kaNkulunkulu ezelwe yodwa.
19 Yilokhu ukulahlwa, ukuthi ukukhanya kufikile ezweni, kepha abantu bathanda ubumnyama kunokukhanya, ngokuba imisebenzi yabo yayimibi.
20 Ngoba wonke owenza okubi uzonda ukukhanya, futhi akezi ekukhanyeni, ukuze imisebenzi yakhe ingasolwa.
21 Kodwa owenza iqiniso uyeza ekukhanyeni, ukuze izenzo zakhe zibonakaliswe ukuthi zenziwe kuNkulunkulu.
22 Emva kwalezizinto uJesu labafundi bakhe beza elizweni leJudiya; wahlala khona nabo, wabhapathiza.
23 UJohane laye wayebhabhathiza e-Enoni eduze leSalimi, ngoba amanzi ayemanengi lapho;
24 Ngokuba uJohane wayengakaphonswa etilongweni.
25 Kwase kuba khona ukuphikisana phakathi kwabafundi bakaJohane nabaJuda ngokuhlambulula.
26 Basebesiza kuJohane bathi kuye: Rabi, lowo owayelawe ngaphetsheya kweJordani, owafakaza ngaye, khangela, yena uyabhabhathiza, njalo bonke beza kuye.
27 UJohane waphendula wathi: Umuntu angemukeli lutho, ngaphandle kokuthi alunikwe luvela ezulwini.

28 Lina ngokwenu liyangifakazela ukuthi ngathi: Kangisuye uKristu mina, kodwa ngithunyiwe phambi kwakhe.
29 Lowo onomlobokazi ungumyeni, kepha umngane womyeni, omiyo emuzwa, uthokoza kakhulu ngezwi lomyeni;
30 Yena umelwe ukukhula, kepha mina nginciphe.
31 Lowo ovela phezulu uphezu kwakho konke;
32 Lalokho akubonileyo lakuzwayo uyakufakaza; njalo kakho owemukela ubufakazi bakhe.
33 Owamukele ubufakazi bakhe ubeke uphawu lwakhe ukuthi uNkulunkulu uqinisile.
34 Ngokuba lowo uNkulunkulu amthumileyo ukhuluma amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ngokuba uNkulunkulu akamniki uMoya ngesilinganiso.
35 UYise uyayithanda iNdodana, njalo unikele zonke izinto esandleni sayo.
36 Okholwa eNdodaneni unokuphila okuphakade; kodwa ulaka lukaNkulunkulu luhlezi phezu kwakhe.

ISAHLUKO 4

1 Kwathi iNkosi isisazi ukuthi abaFarisi sebezwile ukuthi uJesu wenza ebhabhathize abafundi abanengi kuloJohane,
2 Nakuba uJesu uqobo engabhapathizanganga, kodwa abafundi bakhe.
3 Wasuka eJudiya, wabuye wamuka waya eGalile.
4 Kwasekumele adabule eSamariya.
5 Khona wafika emzini waseSamariya othiwa iSikhari, eduze nensimu uJakobe ayinika uJosefa indodana yakhe.
6 Kwakukhona umthombo kaJakobe. Ngakho uJesu ekhathele ukuhamba wahlala kanjalo ngasemthonjeni. Kwakungaba yihora lesithupha.
7 Kwafika owesifazana waseSamariya ukuzakukha amanzi; uJesu wathi kuye: Nginathisa.
8 (Ngokuba abafundi bakhe babehambile baya emzini ukuyothenga ukudla.)
9 Owesifazana waseSamariya wathi kuye: Kungani wena ungumJuda ucela ukunatha kimi, ngingowesifazana weSamariya? ngoba amaJuda kawadlelani lamaSamariya.
10 UJesu waphendula wathi kuye: Uba ubusazi isipho sikaNkulunkulu, lokuthi ngubani othi kuwe: Nginathisa; ubuyakucela kuye, yena ubeyakukunika amanzi aphilayo.
11 Owesifazana wathi kuye: Nkosi, kawulalutho lokukha, lomthombo ujulile;
12 Wena umkhulu yini kunobaba wethu uJakobe owasinika lo mthombo, wanatha kuwo yena, nabantwana bakhe, nemihlambi yakhe?
13 UJesu waphendula wathi kuye: Yilowo nalowo ophuza lawa manzi uyakubuye ome;
14 Kodwa lowo oyakuphuza amanzi engiyakumnika wona kasoze oma naphakade; kodwa amanzi engizamnika wona azakuba kuye umthombo wamanzi aphuphumayo empilweni elaphakade.
15 Owesifazana wathi kuye: Nkosi, ngiphe lawomanzi, ukuze ngingomi, njalo ngize ukuzokha lapha.
16 UJesu wathi kuye: Hamba ubize indoda yakho, uze lapha.
17 Owesifazana waphendula wathi: Kangilandoda. UJesu wathi kuye: " Usho kahle ukuthi: Anginandoda;
18 Ngoba ubunamadoda amahlanu; le onayo kalokhu akusiyo indoda yakho;
19 Owesifazana wathi kuye: Nkosi, ngiyabona ukuthi wena ungumprofethi.
20 Obaba bethu babekhonza kule ntaba; lina-ke lithi iseJerusalema indawo lapho abantu okumele bakhonze khona.
21 UJesu wathi kuye: " Sifazane, ngikholwe, isikhathi siyeza, lapho ningayikukhuleka kuBaba kule ntaba noma eJerusalema.
22 Nina nikhuleka eningakwaziyo;
23 Kodwa isikhathi siyeza, sesikhona namanje, lapho abakhulekayo abaqinisileyo beyakukhuleka kuBaba ngomoya nangeqiniso, ngokuba uBaba ufuna abakhuleka kuye abanjalo.
24 UNkulunkulu unguMoya; abakhuleka kuye bafanele ukukhuleka ngomoya nangeqiniso.
25 Owesifazane wathi kuye: "Ngiyazi ukuthi uMesiya uyeza, othiwa uKristu;
26 UJesu wathi kuye: Mina engikhuluma lawe nginguye.
27 Ngalokho bafika abafundi bakhe bamangala ngokuba ekhuluma nowesifazane; kumbe: Ukhulumelani laye?
28 Owesifazane wayeseshiya imbiza yakhe, waya emzini, wathi kubantu:
29 Wozani, libone umuntu, ongitshele konke engakwenzayo;
30 Basebephuma emzini, beza kuye.
31 Kusenjalo abafundi bakhe bamncenga besithi: Rabi, yidla.
32 Kodwa wathi kubo: Mina ngilokudla engikudlayo lina elingakwaziyo.
33 Ngakho abafundi bakhulumisana besithi: Kambe ukhona omlethele ukudla?
34 UJesu wathi kubo: Ukudla kwami kungukwenza intando yongithumileyo, ngiqede umsebenzi wakhe.
35 Kalitsho yini ukuthi: Kusezakwenyanga ezine, kufike ukuvuna? bhekani, ngithi kini: Phakamisani amehlo enu, nibuke amasimu; ngoba asemhlophe alungele ukuvunwa.
36 Ovunayo wemukela umvuzo, abuthe isithelo ekuphileni okuphakade, ukuze ohlwanyelayo athokoze kanye novunayo.
37 Futhi kulokhu liqinisile izwi elithi: Omunye uyahlwanyela, omunye uyavuna.
38 Mina ngalithuma ukuvuna lokho eningakusebenzelanga;
39 Abaningi kulowo muzi bakholwa kuye amaSamariya amaningi ngenxa yezwi lowesifazane owafakaza ngokuthi: "Ungitshele konke engikwenzileyo.
40 Kwathi efika kuye amaSamariya amncenga ukuthi ahlale lawo; wasehlala khona insuku ezimbili.
41 Futhi abaningi abengeziwe bakholwa ngenxa yezwi lakhe;
42 Basebesithi kowesifazana: Khathesi-ke kasikholwa ngenxa yokukhuluma kwakho, ngoba sesizizwele thina, njalo siyazi ukuthi lo ngempela unguKristu, uMsindisi welizwe.
43 Kwathi emva kwezinsuku ezimbili wasuka lapho, waya eGalile.
44 Ngoba uJesu ngokwakhe wafakaza ukuthi umprofethi kaladumo elizweni lakibo.
45 Esefikile eGalile, abaseGalile bamamukela, sebebone konke akwenzayo eJerusalema emkhosini;
46 UJesu wabuye weza eKhana laseGalile, lapho enza khona amanzi aba yiwayini. Kwakukhona induna ethile, indodana yayo yayigula eKapernawume.

47 Yathi isizwile ukuthi uJesu usefikile eGalili evela eJudiya, yaya kuye, yamncenga ukuthi ehle, asilise indodana yayo, ngoba yayisigulela ukufa.
48 UJesu wasesithi kuye: Ngaphandle kokuthi libone izibonakaliso lezimangaliso, kalisoze likholwe.
49 Induna yasisithi kuye: Nkosi, yehla engakafi umntanami.
50 UJesu wathi kuye: Hamba; indodana yakho iyaphila. Lowo muntu wakholwa yizwi uJesu alishilo kuye, wamuka.
51 Esehla, izinceku zakhe zamhlangabeza, zamtshela ukuthi: "Indodana yakho iphilile.
52 Wasebabuza ihola aqale ngalo ukululama. Basebesithi kuye: Izolo ngehola lesikhombisa umkhuhlane umyekele.
53 Wase kwazi uyise ukuthi yilona lelo hora uJesu asho ngalo kuye ukuthi: " Indodana yakho iphilile." Wakholwa yena nendlu yakhe yonke.
54 Lesi sibonakaliso sesibili uJesu asenza ephuma eJudiya efika eGalili.

ISAHLUKO 5

1 Emva kwalokho kwakukhona umkhosi wabaJuda; uJesu wakhuphukela eJerusalema.
2 Kukhona-ke eJerusalema ngasesangweni lezimvu ichibi elithiwa ngesiHeberu iBethesda, linemipheme eyisihlanu.
3 Kwakulele kuyo isixuku esikhulu sabagulayo, izimpumputhe, nezinyonga, nabashwabeneyo, belindele ukuzanyazanyiswa kwamanzi.
4 Ngokuba ingelosi ibiyehla ngezikhathi ezithile echibini, inyakaze amanzi;
5 Kwakukhona lapho umuntu othile owayesegule iminyaka engamashumi amathathu nesishiyagalombili.
6 UJesu embona elele, azi ukuthi kwase kunesikhathi eside enjalo, wathi kuye: Uyathanda ukusinda na?
7 Ogulayo wamphendula wathi: Nkosi, kangilamuntu ongangifaka echibini, nxa amanzi ezanyanyiswa;
8 UJesu wathi kuye: Sukuma, uthabathe uhlaka lwakho, uhambe.
9 Wahle wasinda umuntu, wathatha uhlaka lwakhe, wahamba.
10 Ngakho abaJuda bathi kophilisiweyo: Kuyisabatha;
11 Wabaphendula wathi: Ongiphilisileyo, nguyena wathi kimi: Thatha uhlaka lwakho, uhambe.
12 Basebembuza bathi: Ngubani lowo othe kuwe: Thatha uhlaka lwakho, uhambe?
13 Owaphulukisiweyo wayengazi ukuthi ungubani, ngokuba uJesu wayesesukile, kukhona isixuku kuleyo ndawo.
14 Emva kwalokho uJesu wamfumana ethempelini, wathi kuye: " Bheka, usuphilile;
15 Wamuka lowo muntu, watshela abaJuda ukuthi nguJesu omphilisileyo.
16 Ngakho-ke amaJuda amzingela uJesu, adinga ukumbulala, ngoba wakwenza lokho ngesabatha.
17 Kodwa uJesu wabaphendula wathi: UBaba uyasebenza kuze kube khathesi, lami ngiyasebenza.
18 Ngakho amaJuda adinga kakhulu ukumbulala, ngoba wayengaphuli isabatha kuphela, kodwa wabuye wathi uNkulunkulu unguYise, ezenza olingana loNkulunkulu.
19 UJesu waphendula, wathi kubo: " Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: INdodana ingenze lutho ngokwayo, kuphela lokho ebona uYise ekwenza;
20 Ngokuba uYise uyayithanda iNdodana, futhi uyibonisa zonke izinto azenzayo yena, futhi uyoyibonisa imisebenzi emikhulu kunale ukuze nimangale.
21 Ngokuba njengalokhu uBaba evusa abafileyo, abaphilise; kanjalo neNdodana iyabaphilisa labo ethanda ukubaphilisa.
22 Ngokuba uYise akahluleli muntu, kepha ukunike iNdodana konke ukwahlulela;
23 ukuze bonke bahloniphe iNdodana, njengalokhu bedumisa uYise. Ongayihloniphi iNdodana akamhloniphi uYise oyithumileyo.
24 Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Ozwa izwi lami, akholwe ngongithumileyo, unokuphila okuphakade, akayi ekwahlulelweni; kodwa wedlulile ekufeni wangena ekuphileni.
25 Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Isikhathi siyeza, sesikhona namanje, lapho abafileyo beyakulizwa izwi leNdodana kaNkulunkulu, abezwayo bayakuphila.
26 Ngokuba njengalokhu uBaba enokuphila ngokwakhe; kanjalo uyiphile neNdodana ibe nokuphila kuyo;
27 Futhi uyinikile amandla okwahlulela, ngokuba iyiNdodana yomuntu.
28 Ningamangali ngalokho, ngokuba ihora liyeza, lapho bonke abasemathuneni beyakulizwa izwi layo;
29 Futhi iyophuma; abenze okuhle baphumele ekuvukeni kokuphila; lalabo abenze okubi ekuvukeni kokulahlwa.
30 Mina ngingenze lutho ngokwami; ngoba kangifuni eyami intando, kodwa intando kaBaba ongithumileyo.
31 Uma ngizifakazela mina, ubufakazi bami abuloqiniso.
32 Kukhona omunye ofakaza ngami; ngiyazi ukuthi ubufakazi afakaza ngami buqinisile.
33 Nina nithumele kuJohane, walifakazela iqiniso.
34 Kodwa mina kangibamukeli ubufakazi kumuntu, kodwa ngitsho lezizinto ukuze lina lisindiswe.
35 Yena wayeyisibani esivuthayo nesikhanyayo, nina benithanda ukuthokoza isikhashana ekukhanyeni kwakhe.
36 Kepha mina nginobufakazi obukhulu kunobukaJohane, ngokuba imisebenzi uBaba anginike yona ukuba ngiyifeze, yona le misebenzi engiyenzayo, iyafakaza ngami ukuthi uBaba ungithumile.
37 Laye uBaba ongithumileyo ufakazile ngami. Anikaze nilizwe izwi lakhe noma nisibone isimo sakhe.
38 Kepha izwi lakhe alihlali kini, ngokuba lowo amthumileyo anikholwa nguye.
39 Hlolani imibhalo; ngokuba nithi ninokuphila okuphakade kuyo; yiyona efakaza ngami.
40 Kepha anifuni ukuza kimi, ukuze nibe nokuphila.
41 Mina kangilamukeli udumo ebantwini.
42 Kodwa ngiyanazi ukuthi aninalo uthando lukaNkulunkulu phakathi kwenu.
43 Mina ngize ebizweni likaBaba, kodwa kalingemukeli; uba omunye eza ngelakhe ibizo, yena lizamamukela.
44 Ningakholwa kanjani nina enidumisa omunye komunye, ningalufuni udumo oluvela kuNkulunkulu yedwa na?
45 Ningacabangi ukuthi ngiyakunimangalela kuBaba; ukhona onimangalelayo, uMose enimethembayo.
46 Ngokuba uma benikholwa nguMose, beniyakukholwa yimi, ngokuba waloba ngami.
47 Kodwa uma ningakholwa yimibhalo yakhe, niyakukholwa kanjani amazwi ami na?

ISAHLUKO 6

1 Emva kwalokho uJesu wamuka waya phesheya kolwandle lwaseGalile olungolwaseTiberiya.
2 Isixuku esikhulu samlandela, ngokuba sasibona izibonakaliso zakhe azenza kwabagulayo.
3 UJesu wenyukela entabeni, wahlala khona nabafundi bakhe.
4 Laliseduze iPhasika, umkhosi wabaJuda.
5 Kwathi uJesu ephakamisa amehlo akhe, wabona ixuku elikhulu lisiza kuye, wathi kuFiliphu: Sizathenga ngaphi izinkwa, ukuze laba badle?
6 Wakutsho lokhu emlinga, ngokuba yena wayekwazi azakwenza.
7 UFiliphu wamphendula wathi: Izinkwa zabodenariyo* abangamakhulu amabili azibanele, ukuthi yilowo nalowo athathe okuyingcosana.
8 Omunye wabafundi bakhe, u-Andreya umfowabo kaSimoni Petru, wathi kuye:
9 Kukhona umfana lapha, onezinkwa zebhali eziyisihlanu nezinhlanzi ezincane ezimbili;
10 UJesu wasesithi: Hlalisani abantu phansi. Kwakukhona utshani obuningi kuleyo ndawo. Ahlala phansi amadoda, umumo wawo kungathi izinkulungwane eziyisihlanu.
11 UJesu wathatha izinkwa; esebongile wababela ababehlezi phansi; kanjalo nezinhlanzi ngokuthanda kwabo.
12 Kwathi sebesuthi, wathi kubafundi bakhe: Buthani imvuthuluka eseleyo, ukuze kungonakali lutho.
13 Base bebutha, bagcwalisa iziqabetho eziyishumi nambili imvuthuluka yezinkwa eziyisihlanu zebhali, ezasala kwabadlileyo.
14 Ngakho lawomadoda, ebona isibonakaliso uJesu asenzayo, bathi: Isibili lo nguye umprofethi obezakuza emhlabeni.
15 Ngakho uJesu esazi ukuthi bazakuza bambambe ngamandla, bambeke inkosi, waphinda wasuka waya entabeni yena yedwa.
16 Kwathi sekuhlwile, abafundi bakhe behlela elwandle.
17 Bangena emkhunjini, bawela ulwandle ngaseKapernawume. Kwasekumnyama, uJesu engakafiki kubo.
18 Ulwandle lwavuka ngenxa yomoya omkhulu owavunguza.
19 Sebegwedlile kungathi amastadiyu angamashumi amabili nanhlanu noma amashumi amathathu, babona uJesu ehamba phezu kolwandle, esondela emkhunjini;
20 Kodwa wathi kubo: Yimi; ningesabi.
21 Basebevuma ukumemukela emkhunjini;
22 Ngangomuso izixuku ezazimi ngaphesheya kolwandle zabona ukuthi kwakungekho sikebhe lapho, ngaphandle kwalowo ababengene kuwo abafundi bakhe, nokuthi uJesu akangenanga nabafundi bakhe emkhunjini, kodwa ukuthi abafundi babehamba bodwa;
23 (Kepha kwafika eminye imikhumbi evela eTiberiya eduze nendawo lapho ababedle khona isinkwa, ngemva kokuba iNkosi ibongile.
24 Ngakho isixuku sesibonile ukuthi uJesu wayengekho lapho nabafundi bakhe, sangena emikhunjini, safika eKapernawume sifuna uJesu.
25 Sebemfumene ngaphetsheya kolwandle, bathi kuye: Rabi*, ufike nini lapha?
26 UJesu wabaphendula wathi: “ Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Aningifuni ngokuba nabona izibonakaliso, kodwa ngokuba nadla izinkwa nasutha.
27 Ningasebenzeli ukudla okuphelayo, kodwa ukudla okuhlala kuze kube ngukuphila okuphakade, eyoninika khona iNdodana yomuntu, ngokuba uNkulunkulu uYise ubeke uphawu kuye.
28 Basebesithi kuye: Sizakwenzani, ukuze senze imisebenzi kaNkulunkulu?
29 UJesu waphendula wathi kubo: Lo ngumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ukuthi likholwe kuye amthumileyo.
30 Ngakho bathi kuye: Pho, usenza isibonakaliso bani, ukuze sibone, sikholwe nguwe? usebenzani?
31 Obaba bethu badla imana ehlane; njengokulotshiweyo ukuthi: Wabanika isinkwa esivela ezulwini ukuba badle.
32 UJesu wasesithi kubo: Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: UMozisi kalinikanga isinkwa esivela ezulwini; kodwa uBaba unipha isinkwa soqobo esivela ezulwini.
33 Ngokuba isinkwa sikaNkulunkulu singuye owehla ezulwini, onika izwe ukuphila.
34 Basebesithi kuye: Nkosi, sinike lesi sinkwa njalonjalo.
35 UJesu wasesithi kubo: Mina ngiyisinkwa sokuphila; okholwa yimi kasoze oma naphakade.
36 Kodwa ngithe kini: Lani lingibonile, kodwa kalikholwa.
37 Bonke uBaba anginika bona bazakuza kimi; futhi ozayo kimi angisoze ngamlahlela phandle.
38 Ngoba ngehle ezulwini, kungeyisikho ukuthi ngenze intando yami, kodwa intando yalowo ongithumileyo.
39 Futhi lokhu kuyintando kaBaba ongithumileyo, ukuthi konke anginike khona ngingalahlekelwa lutho kukho, kodwa ngikuvuse ngosuku lokugcina.
40 Futhi lokhu kuyintando yongithumileyo, ukuthi wonke obona iNdodana futhi akholwe kuyo abe nokuphila okuphakade, futhi mina ngizomvusa ngosuku lokugcina.
41 Ngakho amaJuda akhonona ngaye, ngoba wathi: Mina ngiyisinkwa esehle ezulwini.
42 Basebesithi: Lo kayisuye uJesu yini indodana kaJosefa, uyise lonina esibaziyo? Asho kanjani-ke ukuthi: Ngehle ezulwini na?
43 Ngakho uJesu waphendula wathi kubo: Lingakhononi phakathi kwenu.
44 Akakho ongeza kimi, uma uBaba ongithumileyo emdonsa, mina-ke ngiyomvusa ngosuku lokugcina.
45 Kulotshiwe kubaprofethi ukuthi: Futhi bonke bazakuba ngabafundiswe nguNkulunkulu. Ngakho-ke wonke umuntu ozwile kuBaba wafunda kuBaba uyeza kimi.
46 Akusikho ukuthi ukhona oke wabona uBaba, ngaphandle kwalowo ovela kuNkulunkulu;
47 Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Okholwa yimi unokuphila okuphakade.
48 Mina ngiyisinkwa sokuphila.
49 Oyihlo badla imana ehlane, bafa.
50 Lesi yisinkwa esehla ezulwini, ukuze umuntu asidle, angafi.
51 Mina ngiyisinkwa esiphilayo esehle ezulwini; uma umuntu edla lesi sinkwa, uyakuphila phakade;
52 Ngakho abaJuda baphikisana, besithi: Lo angasinika njani inyama yakhe ukuthi siyidle?
53 UJesu wayesethi kubo: “ Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Ngaphandle kokuthi nidle inyama yeNdodana yomuntu, niphuze igazi layo, aninakuphila kini.

54 Odla inyama yami, anathe igazi lami, unokuphila okuphakade; futhi mina ngizamvusa ngosuku lokucina.
55 Ngoba inyama yami ingukudla isibili, legazi lami liyisiphuzo isibili.
56 Odla inyama yami, anathe igazi lami, uhlala kimi, nami kuye.
57 Njengalokhu uBaba ophilayo ungithumile, nami ngiphila ngoBaba, kanjalo ongidlayo, naye uyakuphila ngami.
58 Lesi yisinkwa esehla ezulwini, kungenjengalokho oyihlo badla imana, bafa; odla lesi sinkwa uyakuphila phakade.
59 Lokho wakukhuluma esinagogeni efundisa eKapernawume.
60 Ngakho abanengi kubafundi bakhe besizwa bathi: Lilukhuni lelilizwi; ngubani ongakuzwa na?
61 Kwathi uJesu ekwazi phakathi kwakhe ukuthi abafundi bakhe bayakhonona ngakho, wathi kubo: Lokhu kuyalicunula na?
62 Kuthiwani-ke uma nibona iNdodana yomuntu yenyukela lapho yayikhona kuqala na?
63 Ngumoya ophilisayo; inyama ayisizi lutho; amazwi engiwakhuluma kini angumoya, angukuphila.
64 Kodwa bakhona abanye kini abangakholwa. Ngokuba uJesu wayazi kwasekuqaleni ukuthi bangobani abangakholwa nokuthi ngubani oyakumkhaphela.
65 Wasesithi: Kungakho ngithe kini: Kakho ongeza kimi, ngaphandle kokuthi ukuphiwe nguBaba.
66 Kusukela ngalesosikhathi abanengi babafundi bakhe babuyela emuva, ababe besahamba laye.
67 Khona uJesu wathi kwabayishumi nambili: Nani nithanda ukumuka na?
68 USimoni Petro wasemphendula wathi: Nkosi, sizakuya kubani? amazwi okuphila okuphakade nguwe.
69 Siyakholwa, siyazi ukuthi wena unguKristu, iNdodana kaNkulunkulu ophilayo.
70 UJesu wabaphendula wathi: Mina kangilikhethanga yini lina abalitshumi lambili, kanti omunye wenu unguSathane?
71 Wayekhuluma ngoJudasi Iskariyothe kaSimoni, ngoba nguye owayezamkhaphela engomunye wabalitshumi lambili.

ISAHLUKO 7

1 Emva kwalokho uJesu wahambahamba eGalile, ngokuba wayengathandi ukuhamba eJudiya, ngokuba abaJuda babefuna ukumbulala.
2 Umkhosi wabaJuda wamadokodo wawususondele.
3 Ngakho abafowabo bathi kuye: Suka lapha, uye eJudiya, ukuze labafundi bakho babone imisebenzi oyenzayo.
4 Ngokuba akakho owenza utho ekusithekeni, yena ngokwakhe efuna ukwaziwa obala. Uma wenza lezizinto, zibonakalise emhlabeni.
5 Ngoba labafowabo babengakholwa kuye.
6 UJesu wayesethi kubo: " Isikhathi sami asikafiki, kepha isikhathi senu sihlezi silungile.
7 Izwe lingenizonde; kodwa mina liyangizonda, ngoba ngifakaza ngalo, ukuthi imisebenzi yalo mibi.
8 Khuphukani nina niye kulo mkhosi; ngoba isikhathi sami asikafiki.
9 Eseshilo lokho kubo wahlala eGalile.
10 Kwathi abafowabo sebenyukile, naye wenyukela emkhosini, kungesobala kodwa kungathi ngasese.
11 Ngakho abaJuda bamdinga emkhosini, bathi: Ungaphi yena?
12 Kwaba khona ukukhonona okukhulu ngaye esixukwini, abanye bathi: "Umuhle; kodwa udukisa abantu.
13 Nokho kwakungekho muntu owakhuluma obala ngaye ngokwesaba abaJuda.
14 Kwathi umkhosi usuphakathi, uJesu wenyukela ethempelini, wafundisa.
15 AbaJuda bamangala, bathi: "Lo wazi kanjani izincwadi engafundanga na?
16 UJesu wabaphendula wathi: " Imfundiso yami kayisiyo eyami, kodwa ngeyalowo ongithumileyo.
17 Uma umuntu ethanda ukwenza intando yakhe, uzokwazi ngemfundiso noma ivela kuNkulunkulu noma ngizikhulumela mina ngokwami.
18 Lowo okhuluma okwakhe uzifunela udumo lwakhe, kodwa ofuna udumo lwalowo omthumileyo uqinisile, akukho ukungalungi kuye.
19 UMose akaninikanga yini umthetho, kepha akakho kini ogcina umthetho na? Nifuna ukungibulala ngani na?
20 Isixuku saphendula sathi: "Unedemoni wena;
21 UJesu waphendula, wathi kubo: Ngenzile umsebenzi owodwa, niyamangala nonke.
22 Ngakho uMozisi uninikile ukusoka; (kungesikho ukuthi kuvela kuMose kodwa kokhokho), niyasoka umuntu nangesabatha.
23 Uba umuntu emukela ukusoka ngesabatha, ukuze kungephulwa umlayo kaMozisi; niyangithukuthelela, ngokuba ngiphilise umuntu ngokuphelele ngesabatha na?
24 Lingahluleli ngokwamehlo, kodwa yahlulelani ukwahlulela okulungileyo.
25 Ngakho abanye kwabeJerusalema bathi: Lo kayisuye yini abafuna ukumbulala?
26 Kodwa khangela, ukhuluma ngesibindi, kodwa kabatsho lutho kuye. Ingabe ababusi bayazi ngempela ukuthi lo unguKristu?
27 Kodwa lo siyamazi lapho avela khona;
28 Khona uJesu wamemeza ethempelini efundisa, wathi: " Niyangazi, niyazi futhi lapho ngivela khona;
29 Kodwa mina ngiyamazi, ngoba ngivela kuye, njalo nguye ongithumileyo.
30 Base befuna ukumbamba, kepha akubangakho owambeka isandla, ngokuba isikhathi sakhe sasingakafiki.
31 Abaningi esixukwini bakholwa kuye, bathi: "Nxa uKristu esefikile, uyakwenza izibonakaliso eziningi kunalezi azenzileyo lona na?
32 AbaFarisi bezwa ixuku likhonona lezizinto ngaye; abaFarisi nabapristi abakhulu bathuma izikhonzi ukuba zimbambe.
33 UJesu wasesithi kubo: Kuseyisikhashana nginani, besengimuka, ngiye kongithumileyo.
34 Niyakungifuna, ningangifumani, nalapho ngikhona, ningeze nina.
35 Ngakho abaJuda bakhulumisana besithi: Uzakuya ngaphi lo, ukuze singamtholi? Uzakuya kwabahlakazekileyo phakathi kwabezizwe, afundise abezizwe?
36 Yizwi lini leli alishoyo lokuthi: Niyakungifuna, ningangifumani;

37 Ngosuku lokugcina olukhulu lomkhosi uJesu wema wamemeza wathi: “ Uma ekhona owomileyo, akeze kimi, anathe.
38 Okholwa yimi, njengokusho kombhalo, kugobhoza esiswini sakhe imifula yamanzi aphilayo.
39 (Kodwa lokhu wakutsho ngoMoya ababezakwemukela abakholwa kuye, ngoba uMoya wayengakafiki, ngoba uJesu wayengakakhazinyuliswa.)
40 Ngakho abanengi esixukwini sebezwile lelilizwi bathi: Isibili lo ungumprofethi.
41 Abanye bathi: Lo unguKristu. Kepha abanye bathi: “UKristu angavela eGalile na?
42 Kawutshongo yini umbhalo ukuthi uKristu uzavela enzalweni kaDavida, leBhethilehema, umuzi lapho uDavida ayekhona?
43 Ngakho kwaba khona ukuhlukana ngaye esixukwini.
44 Abanye kubo babethanda ukumbamba; kodwa kakho owambeka isandla.
45 Khona izikhonzi zafika kubapristi abakhulu nakubaFarisi; bathi kubo: Kungani lingamlethanga?
46 Izikhonzi zaphendula zathi: Kakuzange kukhulume muntu njengalo.
47 Basebephendula abaFarisi, bathi: Lani lidukisiwe yini?
48 Ukhona yini kubabusi noma kubaFarisi okholwe kuye na?
49 Kodwa lesi sizwe esingawaziyo umthetho siqalekisiwe.
50 UNikodima wathi kubo, lowo owafika kuJesu ebusuku engomunye wabo.
51 Umthetho wethu uyamgweba yini umuntu, ungakamuzwa, wazi akwenzayo na?
52 Basebephendula bathi kuye: Lawe ungowaseGalili yini? Phenya, ubone, ngokuba akuveli mprofethi eGalile.
53 Base bemuka, kwaba yilowo nalowo endlini yakhe.

ISAHLUKO 8

1 UJesu waya eNtabeni Yeminqumo.
2 Kwathi ekuseni kakhulu wabuye weza ethempelini, abantu bonke beza kuye; wahlala phansi wabafundisa.
3 Ababhali nabaFarisi baletha kuye owesifazane obanjwe ephinga; sebemmise phakathi.
4 Bathi kuye: Mfundisi, lo wesifazane ubanjwe esoqotsheni lokuphinga.
5 Emthethweni uMose wasiyala ukuba abanjalo bakhandwe ngamatshe;
6 Bakusho lokho bemlinga, ukuze babe nokumbeka icala. Kepha uJesu wakhothama, waloba ngomunwe emhlabathini, kungathi akezwanga.
7 Kwathi besambuza njalo, walulama, wathi kubo: Ongenasono phakathi kwenu kaqale amjikijele ngetshe.
8 Waphinda wakhothama, waloba emhlabathini.
9 Labo abakuzwa lokho, belahlwa ngunembeza wabo, baphuma ngamunye ngamunye, beqala kwabadala kwaze kwaba ngabokugcina; uJesu wasala yedwa, nowesifazane emi phakathi.
10 UJesu waseselulama, engaboni muntu ngaphandle kowesifazana, wathi kuye: Mama, bangaphi labo bamangaleli bakho? akakho okulahlileyo na?
11 Wathi: Kakho, Nkosi. UJesu wathi kuye: " Nami angikulahli; hamba, ungabe usona."
12 Khona uJesu wabuye wakhuluma kubo, wathi: “ Mina ngiwukukhanya kwezwe;
13 Ngakho abaFarisi bathi kuye: Wena uyazifakazela; umbhalo wakho awusilo iqiniso.
14 UJesu waphendula wathi kubo: Lanxa ngizifakazela mina, ubufakazi bami buqinisile; kodwa lina kalikwazi lapho engivela khona lalapho engiya khona.
15 Nina nahlulela ngokwenyama; mina angihluleli muntu.
16 Nokho uma ngahlulela, ukwahlulela kwami kuyiqiniso, ngokuba angingedwa, kodwa mina noBaba ongithumileyo.
17 Kulotshiwe emthethweni wenu ukuthi ubufakazi babantu ababili buqinisile.
18 Mina ngingozifakazelayo, noBaba ongithumileyo uyafakaza ngami.
19 Basebesithi kuye: Ungaphi uYihlo? UJesu waphendula wathi: “ Anazi mina noBaba; uma beningazi mina, beniyakumazi noBaba.
20 UJesu wakhuluma lawo mazwi endlini yomnikelo, efundisa ethempelini; ngoba ihola lakhe lalingakafiki.
21 Ngakho uJesu waphinda wathi kubo: Ngiyahamba, njalo lizangidinga, njalo lizafela ezonweni zenu;
22 Ngakho amaJuda athi: Kambe uzazibulala yini? ngokuba uthi: Lapho ngiya khona, ningeze nina.
23 Wasesithi kubo: Lina lingabaphansi; Mina ngingowaphezulu; nina ningabomhlaba; mina angisiye owalumhlaba.
24 Ngakho ngithe kini nizafela ezonweni zenu;
25 Basebesithi kuye: Ungubani? UJesu wathi kubo: “ Lokho enganitshela khona kwasekuqaleni.
26 Nginokuningi engingakusho nokwahlulela ngani, kepha ongithumileyo uqinisile; futhi ngikhuluma emhlabeni lokho engakuzwa kuye.
27 Kabaqedisisanga ukuthi ukhuluma kubo ngoYise.
28 Ngakho uJesu wathi kubo: Nxa seliyiphakamisile iNdodana yomuntu, khona lizakwazi ukuthi nginguye, lokuthi kangenzi lutho ngokwami; kodwa njengoba uBaba engifundisile, ngikhuluma lezizinto.
29 Lowo ongithumileyo unami, uBaba akangishiyanga ngedwa; ngoba mina ngenza njalo okumthokozisayo.
30 Esakhuluma lawo mazwi, abaningi bakholwa nguye.
31 Ngakho uJesu wathi kumaJuda akholwe kuye: Uba lihlala elizwini lami, lingabafundi bami isibili;
32 Niyakulazi iqiniso, neqiniso liyakunikhulula.
33 Bamphendula bathi: “Siyinzalo ka-Abrahama, asizange sibe yizigqila zamuntu;
34 UJesu wabaphendula wathi: Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Wonke owenza isono uyisigqili sesono.
35 Inceku kayihlali phakade endlini, kodwa iNdodana ihlala phakade.
36 Ngakho-ke uma iNdodana inikhulula, niyakuba ngabakhululekileyo impela.
37 Ngiyazi ukuthi niyinzalo ka-Abrahama; kodwa nifuna ukungibulala, ngokuba izwi lami alinandawo kini.
38 Mina ngikhuluma lokho engikubonile kuBaba;
39 Baphendula, bathi kuye: Ubaba wethu uAbrahama. UJesu wathi kubo: Uma ningabantwana baka-Abrahama, benizokwenza imisebenzi ka-Abrahama.
40 Kepha manje nifuna ukungibulala mina, umuntu onitshele iqiniso, engilizwe kuNkulunkulu; u-Abrahama akakwenzanga lokho.
41 Nina nenza imisebenzi kayihlo. Basebesithi kuye: Thina kasizalwanga ngokuphinga; sinoBaba oyedwa, uNkulunkulu.

42 UJesu wathi kubo: Ukuba uNkulunkulu ubenguYihlo, beniyakungithanda mina, ngokuba mina ngaphuma ngivela kuNkulunkulu; futhi angizizelanga ngokwami, kodwa yena ungithumile.
43 Kungani lingaqedisisi inkulumo yami? ngoba anikwazi ukuzwa izwi lami.
44 Nina ningabakayihlo uSathane, nithanda ukwenza izinkanuko zikayihlo. Yena wayengumbulali wabantu kwasekuqaleni, akemi eqinisweni, ngokuba iqiniso lingekho kuye. Nxa ekhuluma amanga, ukhuluma okungokwakhe, ngokuba ungumqambimanga noyise wawo.
45 Futhi ngokuba nginitshela iqiniso, anikholwa yimi.
46 Ngubani kini ongangisola ngesono na? Uma ngikhuluma iqiniso, aningikholwa ngani na?
47 Lowo ongokaNkulunkulu uyawezwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu;
48 Ngakho amaJuda aphendula athi kuye: Kasitsho kuhle yini ukuthi wena ungumSamariya, njalo uledimoni?
49 UJesu waphendula wathi: Mina kangiladimoni; kodwa mina ngidumisa uBaba, kodwa lina liyangidumaza.
50 Mina-ke angizifuneli udumo lwami;
51 Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Uma umuntu egcina izwi lami, kasoze akubona ukufa naphakade.
52 Ngakho amaJuda athi kuye: Khathesi sesisazi ukuthi uledimoni. U-Abrahama ufile, nabaprofethi; wena uthi: Uba umuntu egcina ilizwi lami, kasoze ezwe ukufa laphakade.
53 Wena umkhulu yini kunobaba wethu uAbrahama osewafa? nabaprofethi bafile; uzenza bani na?
54 UJesu waphendula wathi: Uba ngizidumisa mina, udumo lwami luyize; enisho ngaye ukuthi unguNkulunkulu wenu;
55 Nokho anikamazi; kepha mina ngiyamazi; uma ngithi angimazi, ngiyoba ngumqambimanga njengani; kepha ngiyamazi, ngiyaligcina izwi lakhe.
56 Uyihlo u-Abrahama wakujabulela ukubona usuku lwami, futhi walubona, wajabula.
57 Ngakho amaJuda athi kuye: Kawukabi leminyaka engamatshumi amahlanu, njalo usumbonile uAbrahama yini?
58 UJesu wathi kubo: Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: UAbrahama engakabi khona, mina ngikhona.
59 Base bedobha amatshe ukuba bamjikijele, kepha uJesu wacasha, waphuma ethempelini, edabula phakathi kwabo, wadlula kanjalo.

ISAHLUKO 9

1 Wathi edlula, wabona umuntu owayeyimpumputhe kwasekuzalweni kwakhe.
2 Abafundi bakhe bambuza bathi: "Rabi, ngubani owonayo, lona noma abazali bakhe, aze azalwe eyimpumputhe na?
3 UJesu waphendula wathi: " Akonanga lo noma abazali bakhe, kodwa ukuze kubonakaliswe kuye imisebenzi kaNkulunkulu.
4 Kufanele ngisebenze imisebenzi yalowo ongithumileyo kusesemini;
5 Ngisesezweni, ngiwukukhanya kwezwe.
6 Eseshilo lokho wafela amathe emhlabathini, wenza udaka ngamathe, wagcoba amehlo empumputhe ngodaka.
7 Wathi kuyo: " Hamba uyogeza echibini laseSilowama, " okungukuthi ngokuhunyushwa oThunyiweyo.
8 Ngakho omakhelwane lalabo ababembonile ngaphambili ukuthi uyisiphofu, bathi: Lo kayisuye yini obehlezi enxiba?
9 Abanye bathi: Lo nguye; abanye bathi: Ufana laye; kodwa yena wathi: Nginguye.
10 Basebesithi kuye: Avulwe njani amehlo akho?
11 Waphendula wathi: "Umuntu othiwa uJesu wenze udaka, wagcoba amehlo ami, wathi kimi: 'Hamba echibini laseSilowama, ugeze;' ngahamba ngageza, ngabona.
12 Basebesithi kuye: Ungaphi yena? Wathi: Angazi.
13 Basebemletha kubaFarisi lowo owayeyisiphofu ngaphambili.
14 Kwakuyisabatha mhla uJesu enza udaka, evula amehlo akhe.
15 AbaFarisi labaFarisi basebembuza futhi ukuthi ukuthole njani ukubona. Wathi kubo: "Waninda udaka emehlweni ami, ngageza, sengiyabona.
16 Ngakho abanye kubaFarisi bathi: Lo kaveli kuNkulunkulu, ngoba kagcini isabatha. Abanye bathi: Umuntu oyisoni angenza njani izibonakaliso ezinje? Kwaba khona ukuhlukana phakathi kwabo.
17 Baphinda bathi esiphofuni: Wena uthini ngaye, lokhu evule amehlo akho? Wathi: Ungumprofethi.
18 Kepha abaJuda abakholwanga ngaye, ukuthi ubeyimpumputhe, usebuye wabona, aze abiza abazali bakhe lowo osethole ukubona.
19 Bababuza, bathi: "Lo uyindodana yenu enithi ngayo yazalwa iyimpumputhe na? pho, isibona kanjani manje na?
20 Abazali bakhe babaphendula bathi: Siyazi ukuthi lo uyindodana yethu, nokuthi wazalwa eyimpumputhe;
21 Kodwa ukuthi usebona njani khathesi, kasikwazi; nokuthi ngubani ovule amehlo akhe, asazi; mbuze: uzakuzikhulumela yena.
22 Abazali bakhe bakusho lokho, ngokuba besaba amaJuda, ngokuba abaJuda base bevumelene ngokuthi, uma umuntu ovuma ukuthi unguKristu, akhishwe esinagogeni.
23 Ngakho abazali bakhe bathi: Usekhulile; buza kuye.
24 Basebembiza futhi lowomuntu owayeyisiphofu, bathi kuye: Nika uNkulunkulu udumo;
25 Yena waphendula wathi: Noma uyisoni angazi; kunye engikwaziyo, ukuthi bengiyimpumputhe, manje sengiyabona.
26 Basebephinda bathi kuye: Wenzeni kuwe? uwavule kanjani amehlo akho na?
27 Wabaphendula wathi: "Senginitshelile, kepha anizwanga; nithanda ukuba ngabafundi bakhe nani na?
28 Basebemthuka, bathi: Nguwe ongumfundi wakhe; kepha thina singabafundi bakaMose.
29 Siyazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu wakhuluma kuMose;
30 Umuntu waphendula wathi kubo: Kungani lokhu kuyisimangaliso, ukuthi linazi lapho avela khona, kodwa yena uvule amehlo ami.
31 Siyazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu akazizwa izoni;
32 Kusukela ekuqaleni akuzange kuzwakale ukuthi ukhona owavula amehlo ozelwe eyisiphofu.
33 Uma lo ebengaveli kuNkulunkulu, ubengenakukwenza lutho.
34 Baphendula, bathi kuye: Wena wazalelwa ezonweni kanye, wena usifundisa yini? Base bemkhiphela ngaphandle.
35 UJesu wezwa ukuthi bamkhiphele phandle; kwathi esemtholile wathi kuye: Uyakholwa yini eNdodaneni kaNkulunkulu?

36 Yena waphendula wathi: Ungubani, Nkosi, ukuze ngikholwe kuye?
37 UJesu wasesithi kuye: Wena usumbonile, njalo nguye okhuluma lawe.
38 Wathi: Ngiyakholwa, Nkosi. Wakhuleka kuye.
39 UJesu wasesithi: Mina ngizele ukwahlulela kulumhlaba, ukuze abangaboniyo babone; nokuthi ababonayo babe yizimpumputhe.
40 Abanye kubaFarisi ababelaye bezwa lokho, bathi kuye: Kambe lathi siyiziphofu yini?
41 UJesu wathi kubo: Ukuba beniyizimpumputhe, ngabe aninasono; ngakho isono senu sihlezi.

ISAHLUKO 10

1 Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile, ngithi kini: Ongangeni ngesango esibayeni sezimvu, kodwa ekhwela ngenye indlela, lowo ulisela nomphangi.
2 Kodwa ongena ngesango ungumalusi wezimvu.
3 Umlindisango uyamvulela; nezimvu ziyalizwa izwi lakhe, ubiza ezakhe izimvu ngamagama, aziholele phandle.
4 Nxa esezikhiphile ezakhe izimvu, uhamba phambi kwazo, nezimvu zimlandele, ngokuba ziyalazi izwi lakhe.
5 Kepha umfokazi aziyikumlandela, kepha ziyakumbalekela, ngokuba azilazi izwi lezihambi.
6 UJesu wakhuluma lumfanekiso kubo, kodwa bona kabaqedisisanga ukuthi kuyini ayekukhuluma kubo.
7 Ngakho uJesu waphinda wathi kubo: Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile, ngithi kini: Mina ngiyisango lezimvu.
8 Bonke abake bafika ngaphambi kwami bangamasela nabaphangi, kepha izimvu azibezwanga.
9 Mina ngiyisango; uma umuntu engena ngami, uyakusindiswa, angene aphume, afumane idlelo.
10 Isela alizi kungengokweba nokubulala nokubhubhisa; mina ngize ukuba babe nokuphila, babe nakho kuchichime.
11 Mina ngingumalusi omuhle; umalusi omuhle udela ukuphila kwakhe ngenxa yezimvu.
12 Oqashwayo, engesiye umalusi, izimvu ezingezona ezakhe, ebona impisi iza, uyazishiya izimvu, abaleke, impisi izibambe, izihlakaze.
13 Oqashwayo uyabaleka, ngokuba engumqashwa, engazikhathaleli izimvu.
14 Mina ngingumalusi omuhle, ngiyazazi izimvu zami, nezami ziyaziwa.
15 Njengalokhu uBaba uyangazi, nami ngiyamazi uBaba, futhi ngidela ukuphila kwami ngenxa yezimvu.
16 Nezinye izimvu nginazo, ezingezona ezalesi sibaya; futhi kuyoba mhlambi munye, nomalusi munye.
17 Ngalokho uBaba uyangithanda, ngokuba ngidela ukuphila kwami, ukuze ngibuye ngikuthabathe.
18 Akakho ongangamuka yona, kodwa mina ngiyibeka phansi ngokwami. nginamandla okukubeka phansi, nginamandla okubuye ngikuthabathe; lomlayo ngiwamukele kuBaba.
19 Kwaphinda kwaba khona ukuhlukana phakathi kwabaJuda ngalawo mazwi.
20 Abaningi kubo bathi: “Unedemoni, uyahlanya; nimlaleleni na?
21 Abanye bathi: Lawa akusiwo amazwi omuntu onedemoni. Idemoni lingavula amehlo ezimpumputhe na?
22 Kwakukhona eJerusalema umkhosi wokuhlanjululwa, kusebusika.
23 UJesu wayehambahamba ethempelini ekhulusini likaSolomoni.
24 Ngakho amaJuda amhanqa, athi kuye: Koze kube nini usenza singabaze? Uma unguKristu, sitshele ngokusobala.
25 UJesu wabaphendula wathi: “ Nginitshelile, kepha anikholwanga; imisebenzi engiyenzayo egameni likaBaba yiyona efakaza ngami.
26 Kodwa anikholwa, ngokuba anisibo abezimvu zami, njengokusho kwami kini.
27 Izimvu zami ziyalizwa ilizwi lami, lami ngiyazazi, njalo ziyangilandela;
28 Futhi ngizinika ukuphila okuphakade; futhi azisoze zabhubha naphakade, futhi akekho oyozihlwitha esandleni sami.
29 UBaba onginike zona mkhulu kunabo bonke; futhi akakho ongazihlwitha esandleni sikaBaba.
30 Mina loBaba simunye.
31 AmaJuda abuye athatha amatshe ukuze amkhande.
32 UJesu wawaphendula wathi: Ngilitshengise imisebenzi eminengi emihle evela kuBaba; ningikhanda ngamatshe ngenxa yamuphi kule misebenzi na?
33 AmaJuda amphendula athi: Kasikukhandi ngenxa yomsebenzi omuhle; kodwa ngenxa yokuhlambalaza; langoba wena ungumuntu uzenza uNkulunkulu.
34 UJesu wabaphendula wathi: Kakulotshiwe yini emthethweni wenu ukuthi: Mina ngathi: Lingonkulunkulu?
35 Uma wababiza ngokuthi ngonkulunkulu, okwafika kubo izwi likaNkulunkulu, nombhalo ungephulwa;
36 Nina nithi ngaye uBaba amngcwelisayo, wamthuma ezweni, ukuthi: Uyahlambalaza; ngoba ngithe: Mina ngiyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu?
37 Uma ngingenzi imisebenzi kaBaba, ningangikholwa;
38 Kodwa uma ngiyenza, nakuba ningangikholwa, kholwani yimisebenzi, ukuze nazi, nikholwe ukuthi uBaba ukimi, nami ngikuye.
39 Ngakho baphinda bafuna ukumbamba, kodwa waphunyuka esandleni sabo.
40 Wabuye wamuka waya phesheya kweJordani, endaweni uJohane ayebhapathiza kuyo kuqala; wahlala khona.
41 Abaningi beza kuye, bathi: “UJohane akenzanga sibonakaliso;
42 Abaningi bakholwa kuye lapho.

ISAHLUKO 11

1 Kwakukhona umuntu othile ogulayo, uLazaru waseBethaniya, umuzi kaMariya nodadewabo uMarta.
2 (Kwakunguye uMariya owagcoba iNkosi ngamafutha, wesula izinyawo zayo ngezinwele zakhe, omnewabo uLazaru wayegula.)
3 Ngakho odadewabo bathumela kuye, besithi: Nkosi, khangela, lo omthandayo uyagula.
4 UJesu esezwile wathi: Lokhu kugula akusikho okokufa, kodwa kungokwenkazimulo kaNkulunkulu, ukuze iNdodana kaNkulunkulu ikhazinyuliswe ngakho.
5 Kepha uJesu wayebathanda oMarta nodadewabo noLazaru.
6 Kwathi esezwile ukuthi uyagula, wahlala izinsuku ezimbili kuleyo ndawo abekuyo.
7 Ngemva kwalokho wathi kubafundi bakhe: “ Asiphinde siye eJudiya.

8 Abafundi bakhe bathi kuye: Rabi, abaJuda sebefuna ukukukhanda ngamatshe; futhi uya khona futhi?
9 UJesu waphendula wathi: Kawakho yini amahola alitshumi lambili emini? Uma umuntu ehamba emini, akakhubeki, ngokuba ubona ukukhanya kwaleli zwe.
10 Kepha uma umuntu ehamba ebusuku, uyakhubeka, ngokuba akukho ukukhanya kuye.
11 Watsho lezizinto, emva kwalokho wathi kubo: Umngane wethu uLazaru ulele; kodwa ngiyahamba ukuze ngimvuse ebuthongweni.
12 Ngakho abafundi bakhe bathi: Nkosi, uba elele, uzaphila.
13 Kodwa uJesu wayekhuluma ngokufa kwakhe, kodwa bona babecabanga ukuthi ukhuluma ngokuphumula ebuthongweni.
14 Khona uJesu wathi kubo ngokuchachileyo: ULazaru ufile.
15 Ngiyathokoza ngenxa yenu ukuthi bengingekho, ukuze nikholwe; nokho asiye kuye.
16 Khona uTomase othiwa uDidimu wathi kubafundi abakanye naye: Asihambe nathi, ukuze sife kanye naye.
17 Kwathi uJesu efika, wamfumana esenezinsuku ezine elele ethuneni.
18 IBethaniya laliseduze neJerusalema, kungaba amastadiyu* ayishumi nanhlanu.
19 Abaningi kubaJuda beza kuMarta noMariya ukuze babaduduze ngomnewabo.
20 Kwathi uMarta ezwa ukuthi uJesu uyeza, wamhlangabeza, kepha uMariya wahlala endlini.
21 UMarta wasesithi kuJesu: Nkosi, aluba ubukhona, umnewethu nga engafanga.
22 Kodwa lakhathesi ngiyazi ukuthi loba yini ongayicela kuNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu uzakunika yona.
23 UJesu wathi kuye: Umnewenu uzakuvuka futhi.
24 UMarta wathi kuye: Ngiyazi ukuthi uyakuvuka ekuvukeni ngosuku lokugcina.
25 UJesu wathi kuye: “ Mina ngingukuvuka nokuphila;
26 Lowo ophilayo ekholwa yimi kasoze afa laphakade. Uyakukholwa lokhu na?
27 Wathi kuye: Yebo, Nkosi, ngiyakholwa ukuthi wena unguKristu, iNdodana kaNkulunkulu obezakuza ezweni.
28 Eseshilo lokho wamuka, wabiza udadewabo uMariya ngasese, wathi: “UMfundisi ufikile, uyakubiza.
29 Wathi ekuzwa lokho wasuka masinyane, weza kuye.
30 UJesu wayengakafiki emzini, kodwa wayesekuleyondawo lapho uMarta amhlangabeza khona.
31 AmaJuda ayenaye endlini emduduza, ebona uMariya esukuma masinyane waphuma, amlandela, ethi: “Uya ethuneni ukuyokhala khona.
32 Kwathi uMariya efika lapho uJesu ekhona, embona, wawa phansi enyaweni zakhe, wathi kuye: Nkosi, aluba ubukhona, umnewethu nga engafanga.
33 Kwathi uJesu embona ekhala, nabaJuda ababeze naye bekhala, wabubula emoyeni, wakhathazeka;
34 Wathi: “ Nimbeke ngaphi na? Basebesithi kuye: Nkosi, woza ubone.
35 UJesu wakhala.
36 Ngakho amaJuda athi: Khangelani ukuthi wayemthanda kangakanani!
37 Abanye babo bathi: “Lo, owavula amehlo empumputhe, ubengekwenze yini ukuba nalo angafi na?
38 Ngakho uJesu ebubula futhi phakathi kwakhe wafika ethuneni. lalingumhume, kubekwe itshe phezu kwawo.
39 UJesu wathi: Susani ilitshe. UMarta, udadewabo wofileyo, wathi kuye: “Nkosi, usenuka, ngokuba usenezinsuku ezine efile.
40 UJesu wathi kuye: “ Angishongo yini kuwe ukuthi, uma ukholwa, uzakubona inkazimulo kaNkulunkulu na?
41 Basebelisusa ilitshe endaweni lapho ofileyo wayelele khona. UJesu waphakamisa amehlo akhe, wathi: “ Baba, ngiyakubonga ngokuba ungizwile.
42 Mina bengisazi ukuthi uyangizwa njalo, kodwa ngenxa yexuku elibemi khona ngitshilo, ukuze bakholwe ukuthi wena ungithumile.
43 Esetshilo lokho wamemeza ngelizwi elikhulu wathi: Lazaru, phuma.
44 Waphuma ofileyo eboshwe izinyawo nezandla ngezindwangu, nobuso bakhe buboshwe ngeduku. UJesu wathi kubo: Mthukululeni, limyeke ahambe.
45 Ngakho abanengi kubaJuda ababeze kuMariya bebona akwenzileyo uJesu bakholwa kuye.
46 Kodwa abanye babo baya kubaFarisi, babatshela lokho uJesu akwenzileyo.
47 Ngakho abapristi abakhulu labaFarisi basebebuthanisa umphakathi, bathi: Senzenjani? ngoba lomuntu wenza izibonakaliso ezinengi.
48 Uma simyeka kanjalo, bonke bayakukholwa nguye;
49 Omunye wabo, uKayafase igama lakhe, engumpristi omkhulu ngalowo mnyaka, wathi kubo: “Anazi lutho nina;
50 futhi ningacabangi ukuthi kusilungele ukuba umuntu oyedwa afele abantu, ukuze isizwe sonke singabhubhi.
51 Kodwa lokhu kakutshongo ngokwakhe;
52 futhi kungabi ngenxa yaleso sizwe kuphela, kodwa nokuba abuthele ndawonye abantwana bakaNkulunkulu abahlakazekile babe munye.
53 Ngakho kusukela ngalolosuku bacebisana ukuthi bambulale.
54 Ngakho uJesu kabange esahamba obala phakathi kwabaJuda; kepha wamuka lapho, waya ezweni eliseduze nehlane emzini othiwa i-Efrayimi, wahlala khona nabafundi bakhe.
55 Lalisondele iPhasika labaJuda; abaningi abavela emaphandleni bakhuphukela eJerusalema ngaphambi kwePhasika ukuba bazihlambulule.
56 Khona bamfuna uJesu, bekhuluma bemi ethempelini, bethi: “Nithini na ukuthi akayikuza emkhosini na?
57 Abapristi abakhulu nabaFarisi babekhiphe umyalo wokuthi, uma kukhona owaziyo lapho ekhona, ababikele, ukuze bambambe.

ISAHLUKO 12

1 Khona-ke uJesu ezinsukwini eziyisithupha ngaphambi kwePhasika wafika eBethaniya, lapho kwakukhona uLazaru owayefile, amvusa kwabafileyo.
2 Bamenzela khona isidlo sakusihlwa; uMarta wayekhonza; kepha uLazaru wayengomunye wababehlezi naye ekudleni.
3 UMariya wayesethatha ilitha lamafutha enadi lodwa elinenani elikhulu, wagcoba izinyawo zikaJesu, wesula izinyawo zakhe ngezinwele zakhe;
4 Khona-ke omunye wabafundi bakhe, uJuda Iskariyothe, kaSimoni, owayezamkhaphela.

5 Kungani lawa mafutha engathengiswanga ngodenariyo* abangamakhulu amathathu, kwaphiwa abampofu?
6 Watsho lokhu kungesikho ukuthi wayekhathalela abayanga; kodwa ngoba belisela, liphethe isikhwama, lithwala okwakufakwe kuso.
7 UJesu wasesithi: Myekeni; ukugcinele usuku lokungcwatshwa kwami.
8 Ngokuba abampofu ninabo njalo; kepha mina aninami njalo.
9 Ngakho ixuku elikhulu labaJuda lakwazi ukuthi ulapho, futhi leza kungengenxa kaJesu kuphela, kodwa ukuze libone loLazaro, ayemvuse kwabafileyo.
10 Kepha abapristi abakhulu benza icebo lokuba babulale noLazaru;
11 ngoba ngenxa yakhe abaningi kubaJuda bamuka, bakholwa nguJesu.
12 Ngangomuso izixuku eziningi ezazizile emkhosini, zizwa ukuthi uJesu uyeza eJerusalema;
13 Yathatha amagatsha esundu, yaphuma ukumhlangabeza, yamemeza yathi: “Hosana!
14 Kwathi uJesu efumana ithole likababhemi, wahlala phezu kwalo; njengoba kulotshiwe,
15 Ungesabi, ndodakazi yaseSiyoni; bheka, iNkosi yakho iyeza, ihlezi etholeni lembongolo.
16 Lokho abafundi bakhe abakuqondanga ekuqaleni;
17 Ngakho ixuku elalilaye lapho ebiza uLazaro ukuthi aphume ethuneni, emvusa kwabafileyo, lafakaza.
18 Ngenxa yalokho isixuku samhlangabeza, ngokuba sasizwile ukuthi wasenza lesi sibonakaliso.
19 Ngakho abaFarisi bakhulumisana besithi: Liyabona ukuthi kalisizi lutho? bheka, umhlaba uyamlandela.
20 Kwakukhona amaGreki athile kwababekhuphukele ukukhuleka emkhosini;
21 Lawo-ke eza kuFiliphu waseBetsayida laseGalile, amcela, athi: “Nkosi, sithanda ukubona uJesu.
22 UFiliphu weza wabikela uAndreya; uAndreya loFiliphu babikela uJesu futhi.
23 UJesu wabaphendula wathi: “ Isikhathi sesifikile sokuba iNdodana yomuntu ikhazimuliswe.
24 Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Ngaphandle kokuthi uhlamvu lukakolweni luwele emhlabathini lungafi, luhlala lodwa;
25 Othanda ukuphila kwakhe uyakulahlekelwa yikho; futhi ozonda ukuphila kwakhe kuleli zwe uyokulondela ukuphila okuphakade.
26 Uma umuntu engikhonza, akangilandele; nalapho ngikhona, nenceku yami iyakuba lapho; uma umuntu engikhonza, uBaba uyakumdumisa yena.
27 Manje umphefumulo wami ukhathazekile; futhi ngizothini? Baba, ngisindise kulelihora, kodwa ngenxa yalokhu ngize kuleli hora.
28 Baba, khazimulisa ibizo lakho. Kwavela izwi ezulwini, lithi: “Ngilikhazimulisile, ngobuye ngilikhazimulise.
29 Ngakho ixuku elalimi khona silizwa lathi liyaduma; abanye bathi: Ingilosi ikhulume laye.
30 UJesu waphendula wathi: Lelilizwi kalivelanga ngenxa yami, kodwa ngenxa yenu.
31 Kalokhu kungukwahlulelwa kwalomhlaba;
32 Mina-ke, uma ngiphakanyiswa emhlabeni, ngiyakubadonsela kimi bonke.
33 Wakutsho lokhu etshengisa ukuthi ukufa okunjani ayezakufa ngakho.
34 Isixuku samphendula sathi: “Sizwile emthethweni ukuthi uKristu uhlala phakade; ingubani le Ndodana yomuntu na?
35 UJesu wasesithi kubo: Kuseyisikhashana ukukhanya kukini. Hambani nisenokukhanya, funa ubumnyama bunifikele, ngokuba ohamba ebumnyameni akazi lapho eya khona.
36 Nisenokukhanya, kholwani ngukukhanya, ukuze nibe ngabantwana bokukhanya. UJesu wakhuluma lokho, wamuka, wacasha kubo.
37 Kodwa lanxa wayenze izibonakaliso ezingaka phambi kwabo, kabakholwanga kuye;
38 ukuze kugcwaliseke izwi lika-Isaya umprofethi, alishoyo ukuthi: “Nkosi, ngubani okholwe umbiko wethu na? Nengalo yeNkosi yambulelwe bani na?
39 Ngakho kabakholwanga, ngoba uIsaya waphinda wathi:
40 Uphuphuthekisile amehlo abo, wayenza lukhuni inhliziyo yabo; ukuze bangaboni ngamehlo, baqonde ngenhliziyo, baphenduke, ngibaphulukise.
41 Lezizinto wakutsho uIsaya, ebona inkazimulo yakhe, wakhuluma ngaye.
42 Loba kunjalo abanengi bababusi bakholwa kuye; kodwa ngenxa yabaFarisi kabavumanga, hlezi baxotshwe esinagogeni;
43 ngoba babethanda udumo lwabantu kulodumo lukaNkulunkulu.
44 UJesu wamemeza wathi: “ Okholwa yimi, kakholwa kimi, kodwa nakulowo ongithumileyo.
45 Obona mina ubona ongithumileyo.
46 Mina ngize emhlabeni ngiwukukhanya, ukuze yilowo nalowo okholwa yimi angahlali ebumnyameni.
47 Uma umuntu ezwa amazwi ami, engawakholwa, angimahluleli;
48 Lowo ongalayo futhi ongawamukeli amazwi ami unomehlulelayo;
49 Ngokuba angikhulumanga ngokwami; kodwa uBaba ongithumileyo nguyena onginike umyalo, engizakusho, nokuthi ngiyakukhulumani.
50 Ngiyazi ukuthi umyalo wakhe ungukuphila okuphakade;

ISAHLUKO 13

1 Kwathi ungakafiki umkhosi wePhasika, uJesu esazi ukuthi ihola lakhe selifikile ukuthi amuke kulelilizwe, aye kuYise, ebathandile abakhe abasezweni, wabathanda kwaze kwaba sekupheleni.
2 Kwathi sekudliwe isidlo sakusihlwa, uSathane esekufakile enhliziyweni kaJuda Iskariyothe kaSimoni ukuba amkhaphele;
3 UJesu ekwazi ukuthi uYise unikele zonke izinto esandleni sakhe, lokuthi uvela kuNkulunkulu, njalo uye kuNkulunkulu;
4 Wasukuma ekudleni, wabeka izingubo zakhe; wathatha ithawula, wabhinca.
5 Ngemva kwalokho wathela amanzi emcengezini, waqala ukugeza izinyawo zabafundi, nokuzesula ngethawula ayelibhincile.
6 Wafika kuSimoni Petru;
7 UJesu waphendula wathi kuye: Engikwenzayo kawukwazi khathesi; kodwa uzakwazi emva kwalokhu.

8 UPetro wathi kuye: Kawusoze wageza inyawo zami. UJesu wamphendula wathi: Uba ngingakugezi, kawulasabelo lami.
9 USimoni Petru wathi kuye: Nkosi, kungabi izinyawo zami zodwa, kodwa nezandla nekhanda lami.
10 UJesu wathi kuye: " Ogeziweyo akasweli lutho ngaphandle kokugeza izinyawo, kodwa uhlanzekile ngokuphelele;
11 Ngoba wayemazi ozamnikela; ngakho wathi: Kalihlambulukile lonke.
12 Kwathi esegezile inyawo zabo, wathatha izembatho zakhe, wabuye wahlala phansi, wathi kubo: Liyakwazi yini engikwenze kini?
13 Ningibiza ngokuthi, Mfundisi, neNkosi; ngoba nginjalo.
14 Ngakho uma mina, iNkosi noMfundisi wenu, nginigezile izinyawo; nani nifanele ukugezana izinyawo.
15 Ngokuba ngininike isibonelo, ukuze nenze njengalokho ngenzile kini.
16 Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Inceku ayinkulu kunenkosi yayo; futhi othunyiweyo mkhulu kunalowo omthumileyo.
17 Uma nazi lezizinto, nibusisiwe uma nizenza.
18 Kangikhulumi ngani lonke; ngiyabazi engibakhethileyo, kodwa ukuze kugcwaliseke umbhalo othi: Odla isinkwa lami ungiphakamisele isithende sakhe.
19 Manje ngiyanitshela kungakenzeki, ukuze, nxa sekwenzeka, nikholwe ukuthi nginguye.
20 Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Owamukela engimthumayo wemukela mina; nowamukela mina wemukela ongithumileyo.
21 UJesu eseshilo lokho wakhathazeka emoyeni, wafakaza wathi: " Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Omunye kini uzakungikhaphela.
22 Khona abafundi babukana, bengangabazi ukuthi ukhuluma bani.
23 Kwakukhona omunye wabafundi bakhe uJesu amthandayo encike esifubeni sikaJesu.
24 Ngakho uSimoni Petru wamqhweba ukuthi abuze ukuthi ukhuluma ngobani.
25 Yena eqamele esifubeni sikaJesu wathi kuye: Nkosi, ngubani?
26 UJesu waphendula wathi: Nguye engizamnika ucezu, nxa ngisicwilisile. Eselucwilisile ucezu, walunika uJuda Iskariyothe kaSimoni.
27 Ngemva kocezu uSathane wangena kuye. UJesu wayesethi kuye: " Okwenzayo, kwenze masinyane.
28 Kodwa kakho owayehlezi ekudleni owayekwazi ukuthi ukutshoni kuye.
29 Ngoba abanye babo babecabanga ukuthi, ngoba uJudasi wayelesikhwama, uJesu wathi kuye: Thenga esikudingayo emkhosini; kumbe ukuthi aphe abayanga.
30 Eseluthathile ucezu waphuma masinyane; kwakusebusuku.
31 Ngakho, esephumile, uJesu wathi: Khathesi iNdodana yomuntu ikhazimulisiwe, loNkulunkulu ukhazinyulisiwe kuyo.
32 Uma uNkulunkulu ekhazimulisiwe kuye, naye uNkulunkulu uyakumkhazimulisa kuye, ahle amkhazimulise.
33 Bantwanyana, kuseyisikhashana nginani. Niyakungifuna, nanjengalokho ngasho kumaJuda ukuthi: Lapho ngiya khona, ningeze nina; ngakho manje ngithi kini.
34 Ngininika umyalo omusha, wokuba nithandane; njengalokhu nginithandile, nani nithandane.
35 Ngalokhu bonke bayakukwazi ukuthi ningabafundi bami, uma ninothando phakathi kwenu.
36 USimoni Petro wathi kuye: Nkosi, uya ngaphi? UJesu wamphendula wathi: Lapho ngiya khona, ungengilandele kalokhu; kepha uyakungilandela ngasemuva.
37 UPetro wathi kuye: Nkosi, ngingekulandele khathesi ngani? ngiyakubeka phansi ukuphila kwami ngenxa yakho.
38 UJesu wamphendula wathi: Uzadela ukuphila kwakho ngenxa yami yini? Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kuwe: Iqhude aliyikukhala, uze ungiphike kathathu.

ISAHLUKO 14

1 Inhliziyo yenu mayingakhathazeki; kholwani nguNkulunkulu, nikholwe nayimi.
2 Endlini kaBaba kukhona izindawo zokuhlala eziningi; uma bekungenjalo, bengiyakunitshela. ngiya ukunilungisela indawo.
3 Futhi uma ngiya nginilungisela indawo, ngobuye ngize, nginemukele kimi; ukuze lapho ngikhona, libe khona lani.
4 Lalapho engiya khona liyakwazi, lendlela liyayazi.
5 UTomasi wathi kuye: Nkosi, asazi lapho oya khona; futhi singayazi kanjani indlela?
6 UJesu wathi kuye: " Mina ngiyindlela, neqiniso, nokuphila;
7 Uma beningazile mina, beniyakumazi noBaba;
8 UFiliphu wathi kuye: Nkosi, sibonise uYihlo, kusanele.
9 UJesu wathi kuye: " Isikhathi esingaka nginani, awukangazi, Filiphu na? ongibonile mina umbonile uBaba; usho kanjani-ke ukuthi: Sibonise uYihlo na?
10 Kawukholwa yini ukuthi mina ngikuBaba, loBaba ukimi? amazwi engiwakhuluma kini angiwakhulumi ngokwami, kodwa uBaba ohlezi kimi, wenza imisebenzi.
11 Kholwani yimi ukuthi ngikuBaba, noBaba ukimi;
12 Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Okholwa yimi, imisebenzi engiyenzayo mina naye uyakuyenza; nemikhulu kunale uyakuyenza; ngoba mina ngiya kuBaba.
13 Njalo loba yini eniyakukucela ebizweni lami, ngizakwenza, ukuze uBaba akhazimuliswe eNdodaneni.
14 Uma nicela utho egameni lami, ngolwenza.
15 Uma ningithanda, gcinani imiyalo yami.
16 Ngiyakucela kuBaba, aninike omunye uMduduzi, ukuze ahlale kini phakade;
17 Ngisho noMoya weqiniso; izwe elingemamukele, ngokuba lingamboni, lingamazi, kepha nina niyamazi; ngokuba uhlala nani, futhi ukini.
18 Kangiyikunitshiya niyizintandane, ngizakuza kini.
19 Kuseyisikhashana izwe lingabe lisangibona; kodwa nina niyangibona, ngokuba mina ngiyaphila, nani nizakuphila.
20 Ngalolo suku niyakukwazi nina ukuthi ngikuBaba, nani nikimi, nami ngikini.
21 Olemilayo yami ayigcine, nguye ongithandayo; longithandayo uzathandwa nguBaba, lami ngizamthanda, ngizibonakalise kuye.
22 UJudasi, ongesiye u-Iskariyothe, wathi kuye: "Nkosi, kuza kanjani ukuba uzibonakalise kithi, ungazibonakalisi ezweni na?
23 UJesu waphendula wathi kuye: " Uma umuntu engithanda, uyakugcina amazwi ami, noBaba uyakumthanda, futhi siyakuza kuye, sihlale naye.

24 Ongangithandiyo kagcini amazwi ami;
25 Lezi zinto ngizikhulume kini ngisenani.
26 Kodwa uMduduzi, uMoya oNgcwele, uBaba azowuthumela egameni lami, uzonifundisa zonke izinto, futhi anikhumbuze zonke izinto enginitshele zona.
27 Ukuthula ngikushiya kini, ukuthula kwami ngininika khona; Inhliziyo yenu mayingakhathazeki, ingesabi;
28 Nizwile ukuthi ngithe kini: Ngiyamuka, futhi ngiyabuya kini. Uma beningithanda, beniyakujabula, ngokuba ngithé: Ngiya kuBaba, ngokuba uBaba mkhulu kunami.
29 Manje nginitshelile kungakenzeki, ukuze kuthi, lapho sekwenzeka, nikholwe.
30 Kangisayikukhuluma okunengi lani, ngoba umbusi walumhlaba uyeza, kodwa kalalutho kimi.
31 Kodwa ukuze umhlaba wazi ukuthi ngiyamthanda uBaba; futhi njengoba uBaba engiyalile, kanjalo ngenza. Vukani, sisuke lapha.

ISAHLUKO 15

1 Mina ngingumvini weqiniso, futhi uBaba ungumlimi.
2 Lonke igatsha elikimi elingatheli isithelo uyalisusa;
3 Nina senihlambulukile ngezwi engilikhulume kini.
4 Hlalani kimi, lami kini. Njengalokhu igatsha lingethele isithelo ngokwalo, ngaphandle kokuthi lihlale emvinini; anisakwazi, uma ningahlali kimi.
5 Mina ngingumvini, nina ningamagatsha; ohlala kimi, nami kuye, lowo uthela izithelo eziningi; ngokuba ngaphandle kwami ningenze lutho.
6 Uma umuntu engahlali kimi, ulahlwa ngaphandle njengegatsha, abune; abantu bayawabutha, bawaphonse emlilweni, ashiswe.
7 Uma nihlala kimi, namazwi ami ehlala kini, niyakucela enikuthandayo, nizakukwenzelwa.
8 UBaba uyakhazinyuliswa ngalokhu, ukuba nithele izithelo eziningi; kanjalo niyakuba ngabafundi bami.
9 Njengalokhu uBaba engithandile, nami nginithandile; hlalani othandweni lwami.
10 Uma nigcina imiyalo yami, niyohlala othandweni lwami; njengalokhu nami ngigcinile imiyalo kaBaba, ngihlezi othandweni lwakhe.
11 Lezizinto ngizikhulume kini, ukuze intokozo yami ihlale kini, lokuthi intokozo yenu igcwale.
12 Yilo umyalo wami, wokuba nithandane, njengalokho nginithandile.
13 Akakho onalo uthando olukhulu kunalolu, lokuthi umuntu adele ukuphila kwakhe ngenxa yabangane bakhe.
14 Ningabangane bami, uma nenza lokhu enginiyala ngakho.
15 Kusukela manje anginibizi ngokuthi izinceku; ngokuba inceku ayikwazi okwenziwa inkosi yayo; ngoba konke engikuzwile kuBaba nginazisile khona.
16 Aningikhethanga nina, kodwa mina nginikhethile, nganimisela ukuba nihambe, nithele isithelo, nesithelo senu sihlale, ukuze noma yini eniyakukucela kuBaba egameni lami aninike kona. .
17 Nginiyala lezi zinto, ukuba nithandane.
18 Uma izwe linizonda, niyazi ukuthi langizonda mina ngaphambi kwenu.
19 Uma beningabezwe, izwe belizothanda okwalo, kepha ngokuba ningebona abezwe, kodwa nganikhetha mina ezweni, ngalokho izwe liyanizonda.
20 Khumbulani izwi engalikhuluma kini, Inceku ayinkulu kunenkosi yayo. Uma bengizingele mina, nani bayakunizingela; uma beligcinile izwi lami, nelenu bayakuligcina.
21 Kodwa konke lokhu bazakwenza kini ngenxa yebizo lami, ngoba kabamazi ongithumileyo.
22 Uma bengingafikanga ngakhuluma kubo, ngabe abanasono;
23 Ongizondayo uzonda noBaba.
24 Uma bengingenzanga phakathi kwabo imisebenzi engenziwanga omunye, ngabe abanasono;
25 Kodwa lokhu kwenzeka ukuze kugcwaliseke izwi elilotshiweyo emthethweni wabo elithi: Bangizonda ngaphandle kwesizathu.
26 Kodwa nxa esefikile uMduduzi, engizamthuma kini evela kuBaba, uMoya weqiniso, ophuma kuBaba, yena uzafakaza ngami.
27 Lani lizafakaza, ngoba linami kusukela ekuqaleni.

ISAHLUKO 16

1 Lezizinto ngizikhulume kini, ukuze lingakhubeki.
2 Bazalixotsha emasinagogeni;
3 Lezi zinto bayakuzenza kini, ngokuba bengamazanga uBaba noma mina.
4 Kodwa ngikhulume lezi zinto kini, ukuze kuthi lapho kufika isikhathi, nikhumbule ukuthi nganitshela khona. Futhi lezi zinto angishongo kini ekuqaleni, ngoba nganginani.
5 Kodwa khathesi ngiyahamba ngiya kongithumileyo; akakho kinina ongibuzayo ukuthi: Uya ngaphi na?
6 Kodwa ngoba ngikhulume lezizinto kini, usizi lugcwele enhliziyweni yenu.
7 Nokho nginitshela iqiniso; kunilungele ukuba ngimuke, ngokuba uma ngingamuki, uMduduzi kayikuza kini; kepha uma ngimuka, ngiyakumthumela kini.
8 Nxa esefikile yena, uyakwahlulela izwe ngesono, nangokulunga, nangokwahlulela;
9 ngesono, ngoba bengakholwa kimi;
10 ngokulunga, ngokuba ngiya kuBaba, ningabe nisangibona;
11 ngokwahlulela, ngoba umbusi walumhlaba usegwetshiwe.
12 Ngisenezinto eziningi engizonitshela zona, kodwa ningekuthwale manje.
13 Kepha nxa esefikile yena, uMoya weqiniso, uzakuniholela kulo lonke iqiniso, ngokuba akayikuzikhulumela ngokwakhe; kepha lokho akuzwayo uyakukukhuluma, anibikele okuzayo.
14 Yena uyakungikhazimulisa, ngokuba uyakuthatha okwami, anibikele khona.
15 Konke uBaba anakho kungokwami;
16 Kuseyisikhashana nize ningangiboni, kubuye kube yisikhashana ningibone, ngokuba ngiya kuBaba.
17 Abanye babafundi bakhe basebekhulumisana bodwa, besithi: Kuyini lokhu akutshoyo kithi: Okwesikhatshana njalo kaliyikungibona, kubuye kube yisikhashana ningibone; Ubaba?
18 Ngakho bathi: Kuyini lokhu akutshoyo ukuthi: Okwesikhatshana? asazi ukuthi uthini.

19 UJesu esazi ukuthi babethanda ukumbuza, wathi kubo: Libuzana yini phakathi kwenu ukuthi ngithe: Okwesikhatshana, njalo kaliyikungibona; ?
20 Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Niyakukhala nilile, kepha izwe liyakujabula;
21 Owesifazana nxa ebeletha ulobuhlungu, ngoba ihola lakhe selifikile;
22 Nani-ke nilusizi manje;
23 Ngalolo suku aniyikungibuza lutho. Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile ngithi kini: Noma yini eniyakukucela kuBaba egameni lami uyakuninika khona.
24 Kuze kube manje anikaceli lutho egameni lami;
25 "Lezizinto ngizikhulume kini ngemifanekiso;
26 Ngalolo suku niyakucela egameni lami;
27 Ngokuba uBaba uqobo uyanithanda, ngokuba nina ningithandile, nakholwa ukuthi mina ngaphuma kuNkulunkulu.
28 Ngaphuma kuBaba, futhi ngizile emhlabeni;
29 Abafundi bakhe bathi kuye: Khangela, khathesi usukhuluma ngokuchachileyo, njalo kawukhulumi saga.
30 Manje siyazi ukuthi wazi zonke izinto, futhi awudingi ukuba umuntu akubuze; ngalokho siyakholwa ukuthi waphuma kuNkulunkulu.
31 UJesu wabaphendula wathi: Seliyakholwa yini khathesi?
32 Bhekani, isikhathi siyeza, yebo, sesifikile, sokuba nihlakazeke, kube yilowo nalowo aye kokwakhe, ningishiye ngedwa; nokho angingedwa, ngokuba uBaba unami.
33 Lezizinto ngizikhulume kini ukuze libe lokuthula kimi. Ezweni niyakuba nosizi, kepha yimani isibindi; mina ngilinqobile izwe.

ISAHLUKO 17

1 UJesu wakhuluma lawo mazwi, wayesephakamisela amehlo akhe ezulwini, wathi: " Baba, isikhathi sesifikile; khazimulisa iNdodana yakho, ukuze iNdodana yakho ikukhazimulise wena;
2 njengalokhu uyiphile amandla phezu kwenyama yonke, ukuze bonke omnike yona, ibaphe ukuphila okuphakade.
3 Ukuphila okuphakade yilokhu ukuba bazi wena Nkulunkulu wedwa weqiniso, noJesu Kristu omthumileyo.
4 Mina ngikukhazimulisile emhlabeni, ngiwuqedile umsebenzi onginike wona ukuba ngiwenze.
5 Manje-ke, Baba, ngikhazimulise kuwe ngokwakho ngenkazimulo enganginayo kuwe izwe lingakabikho.
6 Ngilibonakalisile igama lakho kubantu onginike bona kwabasezweni; babengabakho, wangipha bona; baligcinile izwi lakho.
7 Manje sebeyazi ukuthi zonke izinto onginike zona zivela kuwe.
8 Ngokuba ngibanikile amazwi onginike wona; futhi bawamukele, futhi bazi ngokuqinisekile ukuthi ngaphuma kuwe, futhi bakholwa ukuthi wena ungithumile.
9 Ngiyabakhulekela bona; angikhulekeli izwe, kodwa labo onginike bona; ngoba bangabakho.
10 Futhi konke okwami kungokwakho, nokwakho kungokwami; futhi ngiyakhazinyuliswa kubo.
11 Kangisakho emhlabeni, kodwa bona basezweni, mina ngiza kuwe. Baba oNgcwele, bagcine egameni lakho labo onginike bona, ukuze babe munye, njengathi.
12 Ngisenabo ezweni, ngabagcina egameni lakho labo onginike bona, ngibagcinile; ukuze kugcwaliseke umbhalo.
13 Manje sengiza kuwe; lezi zinto ngizikhuluma ezweni, ukuze babe nokuthokoza kwami kugcwaliseke kubo.
14 Mina ngibanikile izwi lakho; futhi izwe labazonda, ngoba bengesibo abezwe, njengoba nje nami ngingesiye owezwe.
15 Kangiceli ukuthi ubasuse emhlabeni, kodwa ukuthi ubavikele komubi.
16 Abasibo abezwe, njengalokhu nami ngingesiye owezwe.
17 Bangcwelise ngeqiniso; izwi lakho liyiqiniso.
18 Njengalokhu wangithuma emhlabeni, lami ngibathumile emhlabeni.
19 Futhi ngenxa yabo ngiyazingcwelisa, ukuze nabo bangcweliswe ngeqiniso.
20 Kangiceleli laba bodwa, kodwa labo abazakholwa kimi ngelizwi labo;
21 Ukuze bonke babe munye; njengalokhu wena, Baba, ukimi, nami ngikuwe, ukuze nabo babe munye kithi, ukuze izwe likholwe ukuthi wena ungithumile.
22 Nenkazimulo onginike yona ngibanikile bona; ukuze babe munye, njengalokhu thina simunye;
23 Mina ngikubo, lawe ukimi, ukuze bapheleliswe ebunyeni; ukuze izwe lazi ukuthi wena ungithumile, nokuthi ubathandile, njengalokho ungithandile mina.
24 Baba, ngithanda ukuba labo onginike bona nabo babe nami lapho ngikhona; ukuze babone inkazimulo yami onginike yona, ngokuba wangithanda ngaphambi kokusekelwa kwezwe.
25 Baba olungileyo, izwe alikwazanga, kodwa mina ngikwazile, nalaba bayazi ukuthi ungithumile.
26 Futhi ngibazisile igama lakho, futhi ngizolimemezela, ukuze uthando ongithande ngalo lube kubo, nami ngibe kubo.

ISAHLUKO 18

1 UJesu eseshilo lokho waphuma nabafundi bakhe, waya ngaphesheya komfudlana iKidroni, lapho kwakukhona insimu, angena kuyo yena nabafundi bakhe.
2 UJudasi, owamkhaphelayo, wayeyazi indawo, ngokuba uJesu wayevame ukuhlangana khona nabafundi bakhe.
3 Ngakho uJudasi ethatha isigaba samabutho nezikhonzi kubapristi abakhulu nabaFarisi, wafika khona nezibani nezibani nezikhali.
4 Ngakho uJesu, ekwazi konke okuzakwehlela phezu kwakhe, waphuma wathi kubo: Lidinga bani?
5 Bamphendula bathi: UJesu waseNazaretha. UJesu wathi kubo: Mina nginguye. NoJudasi owamkhaphelayo wayemi nabo.
6 Kwathi esethi kubo: Nginguye, bahlehla nyovane, bawa phansi.
7 Wasephinda wababuza wathi: Lidinga bani? Basebesithi: UJesu waseNazaretha.
8 UJesu waphendula wathi: Ngilitshelile ukuthi mina nginguye;
9 ukuze ligcwaliseke ilizwi alikhulumayo elithi: Kulabo onginike bona, kangilahlekelwanga lamunye.
10 USimoni Petru enenkemba wayihosha, wayigenca inceku yompristi omkhulu, wayinquma indlebe yokunene. Igama lenceku kwakunguMalkusi.

11 UJesu wasesithi kuPetro: Faka inkemba yakho emgodleni;
12 Ngakho ibutho lenduna lenduna labancedisi bamaJuda basebembamba uJesu bambopha.
13 Basebemyisa kuAnase kuqala; ngokuba wayenguyisezala kaKayafase owayengumpristi omkhulu ngalowo mnyaka.
14 Kepha uKayafase nguye owaluleka amaJuda ukuthi kubalungele ukuba umuntu oyedwa afele abantu.
15 USimoni Petru walandela uJesu kanye nomunye umfundi. Lowo mfundi wayesaziwa kumpristi omkhulu, wangena noJesu egcekeni lompristi omkhulu.
16 Kodwa uPetro wema ngaphandle emnyango. Khona waphuma lowo mfundi omunye owaziwa ngumpristi omkhulu, wakhuluma nomlindi wesango, wamngenisa uPetru.
17 Incekukazi engumlindisango yasisithi kuPetro: Lawe kawusuye wabafundi balumuntu yini? Wathi: Kangisuye.
18 Izinceku nezikhonzi zazimi lapho zibasile umlilo wamalahle; Base besotha, noPetru wayemi nabo otha.
19 Umpristi omkhulu wasebuza uJesu ngabafundi bakhe langemfundiso yakhe.
20 UJesu wamphendula wathi: Mina ngikhulume obala emhlabeni; Bengihlala ngifundisa esinagogeni nasethempelini, lapho abaJuda bebuthana khona njalo; futhi ngasese angikhulumanga lutho.
21 Ungibuzani na? buza kwabangizwileyo engikushilo kubo; bhekani, bayakwazi engikushilo.
22 Esetshilo lezizinto, omunye wabancedisi ababemi khona watshaya uJesu ngentende, esithi: Uphendula njalo umpristi omkhulu?
23 UJesu wamphendula wathi: " Uma ngikhulume kabi, fakaza ngalobo bubi;
24 Kepha u-Anase wamthumela eboshiwe kuKayafase umpristi omkhulu.
25 USimoni Petru wayemi otha. Basebesithi kuye: Lawe kawusuye omunye wabafundi bakhe? Waphika wathi: Kangisuye.
26 Enye yezinceku zompristi omkhulu, eyisihlobo sakhe uPetru ayinquma indlebe, wathi: "Angikubonanga yini wena ensimini unaye?
27 UPetro waphinda waphika;
28 Basebemsusa uJesu kuKayafase bamusa endlini yokwahlulela; futhi bona abazange bangene endlini yokwahlulela, funa bangcoliswe; kodwa ukuze badle iphasika.
29 UPilatu wasephumela kubo, wathi: Limbeka cala bani lumuntu?
30 Baphendula, bathi kuye: Ukuba lowo ubengesiye umenzi wobubi, nga singamnikelanga kuwe.
31 UPilatu wasesithi kubo: Mthatheni lina, limahlulele ngokomlayo wenu. Ngakho amaJuda athi kuye: Kakuvunyelwa kithi ukuthi sibulale umuntu.
32 ukuze ligcwaliseke ilizwi likaJesu alikhulumayo, etshengisa ukuthi kukufa kuni ayezakufa ngakho.
33 UPilatu wabuye wangena endlini yokwahlulela, wabiza uJesu, wathi kuye: "Wena uyiNkosi yabaJuda na?
34 UJesu wamphendula wathi: Uyazikhuluma lokhu wena, kumbe abanye bakutshele ngami?
35 UPilatu waphendula wathi: Mina ngingumJuda yini? Isizwe sakini nabapristi abakhulu bakunikele kimi; wenzeni na?
36 UJesu waphendula wathi: " Umbuso wami awusiwo owaleli zwe.
37 Ngakho uPilatu wathi kuye: Ngakho wena uyinkosi yini? UJesu waphendula wathi: Wena uthi ngiyinkosi. Mina ngazalelwa lokho, futhi ngezela lokho ezweni, ukuze ngifakazele iqiniso. Bonke abeqiniso bayalizwa izwi lami.
38 UPilatu wathi kuye: Liyini iqiniso? Eseshilo lokho wabuye waphuma, waya kumaJuda, wathi kuwo: "Angifumani cala kuye nakanye.
39 Kodwa ninomkhuba wokuthi nginikhululele abe munye ngePhasika;
40 Basebememeza futhi bonke, besithi: Hatshi lumuntu, kodwa uBarabasi. Manje uBaraba wayengumphangi.

ISAHLUKO 19

1 Ngakho uPilatu wamthatha uJesu, wambhaxabula.
2 Amasosha eluka umqhele wameva awubeka ekhanda lakhe, amembathisa ingubo ebubende;
3 Athi: Bayede, Nkosi yamaJuda! bamshaya ngezandla.
4 UPilatu wabuye waphuma, wathi kubo: Bhekani, ngimkhiphela kini, ukuze nazi ukuthi angifumani cala kuye.
5 UJesu wasephuma phandle, ethwele umqhele wameva, lejazi eliyibubende. UPilatu wasesithi kubo: Khangelani umuntu!
6 Kwathi abapristi abakhulu nezikhonzi bembona, bamemeza bathi: "Mbethele, mbethele esiphambanweni! UPilatu wathi kubo: "Mthatheni nina, nimbethele esiphambanweni, ngokuba mina angitholi cala kuye.
7 AmaJuda amphendula athi: Thina silomlayo, langomlayo wethu ufanele ukufa, ngoba uzenze iNdodana kaNkulunkulu.
8 Kwathi uPilatu esizwa lelolizwi, wesaba kakhulu;
9 Wabuye wangena endlini yokwahlulela, wathi kuJesu: "Ungowaphi wena? Kodwa uJesu kamphendulanga.
10 UPilatu wasesithi kuye: Kawukhulumi kimi yini? Awazi yini ukuthi nginamandla okukubethela futhi nginamandla okukukhulula na?
11 UJesu waphendula wathi: Ungeke ube lamandla phezu kwami, uba ungawanikwanga evela phezulu;
12 Kusukela lapho uPilatu wadinga ukumkhulula;
13 Kwathi uPilatu ezwa lelo zwi, wamkhiphela ngaphandle uJesu, wahlala esihlalweni sokwahlulela endaweni ethiwa iNdawo Egandayiwe, kodwa ngesiHeberu iGabatha.
14 Kwakungamalungiselelo ephasika, kwakungaba lihola lesithupha, wasesithi kumaJuda: Khangelani iNkosi yenu!
15 Kodwa bamemeza bathi: Susa, susa, mbethele esiphambanweni! UPilatu wathi kubo: Ngibethele inkosi yenu na? Abapristi abakhulu baphendula bathi: Kasilankosi ngaphandle kukaKesari.
16 Ngakho wamnikela kubo ukuze abethelwe. Basebemthatha uJesu, bahamba laye.
17 Ethwele isiphambano sakhe waphuma waya endaweni ebizwa ngokuthi iNdawo Yokhakhayi, ethiwa ngesiHebheru iGolgotha.
18 lapho bambethela khona, labanye ababili kanye laye, omunye ngapha, loJesu ephakathi.
19 UPilatu wabhala incwadi, wasibeka esiphambanweni. Kwakulotshiwe ukuthi: UJESU WENAZARETHA INKOSI YABAJUDA.

20 Lesi simemezelo abaningi kubaJuda basifunda, ngokuba indawo lapho uJesu ayebethelwe khona yayiseduze nomuzi, futhi kulotshiwe ngesiHeberu, nangesiGreki, nangesiLatini.
21 Abapristi abakhulu bamaJuda base bethi kuPilatu: Ungalobi ukuthi: INkosi yabaJuda; kodwa ukuthi wathi: Mina ngiyiNkosi yabaJuda.
22 UPilatu waphendula wathi: Engikubhalileyo ngikulobile.
23 Kwathi amabutho esembethele uJesu esiphambanweni, athatha izembatho zakhe, azenza izabelo ezine, kulo lonke isotsha laba lesabelo; nejazi lakhe; ibhantshi lalingenamthungo, lilukiwe lonke kusukela phezulu.
24 Ngakho bakhulumisana besithi: Kasingasidabuli, kodwa kasisenzele inkatho ukuthi sizakuba ngekabani; Akwenza-ke lokho amasosha.
25 Kwakumi ngasesiphambanweni sikaJesu unina, nodadewabo kanina, noMariya umkaKleyophase, noMariya Magdalena.
26 Ngakho uJesu ebona unina, lomfundi amthandayo bemi khona, wathi kunina: Mama, khangela indodana yakho!
27 Wasesithi kumfundi: Khangela unyoko! Kusukela kuleso sikhathi lowo mfundi wamthatha wamyisa kwakhe.
28 Emva kwalokho uJesu ekwazi ukuthi zonke izinto seziphelile, ukuze kugcwaliseke umbhalo, wathi: Ngomile.
29 Kwakukhona isitsha esigcwele uviniga;
30 Kwathi uJesu eselamukele uviniga, wathi: Kufeziwe ;
31 Ngakho abaJuda, njengoba kwakulilungiselelo, ukuba izidumbu zingahlali esiphambanweni ngesabatha, ngokuba lolo suku lwesabatha lwaluwusuku olukhulu, acela kuPilatu ukuba yephulwe imilenze yabo, babulawe. kususwa.
32 Khona amabutho afika, aphula imilenze yowokuqala neyomunye owayebethelwe kanye naye.
33 Kodwa lapho efika kuJesu, ebona ukuthi wayesefile, akayephulanga imilenze yakhe;
34 Kodwa elinye lamabutho lamgwaza ohlangothini ngomkhonto, kwahle kwaphuma igazi namanzi.
35 Lowo owakubonayo ufakazile, nobufakazi bakhe buqinisile, naye uyazi ukuthi ukhuluma iqiniso, ukuze nani nikholwe.
36 Ngoba lezizinto zenzeka, ukuze kugcwaliseke umbhalo othi: Ithambo lakhe aliyikuphulwa.
37 Futhi omunye umbhalo uthi: Bazamkhangela abamhlabayo.
38 Emva kwalokho uJosefa wase-Arimathiya, engumfundi kaJesu, kodwa ekusithekeni ngokwesaba abaJuda, wacela kuPilatu ukuba asuse isidumbu sikaJesu; uPilatu wamvumela. Ngakho weza wathatha isidumbu sikaJesu.
39 Kwafika noNikodemu owafika kuqala kuJesu ebusuku, ephethe ingxube yenhlaka nenhlaba, engaba amapondo ayikhulu.
40 Basebesithatha isidumbu sikaJesu, basibopha ngezindwangu zelineni kanye lamakha, njengomkhuba wamaJuda wokungcwaba.
41 Kwakukhona insimu endaweni lapho ayebethelwe khona esiphambanweni; nasensimu ithuna elisha, okungakabekwa muntu kulo.
42 Ngakho bamlalisa lapho uJesu ngenxa yosuku lokulungisela lwabaJuda; ngoba ithuna laliseduze.

ISAHLUKO 20

1 Ngosuku lokuqala lweviki uMariya Magdalena wafika ethuneni ekuseni kusemnyama, wabona itshe lisusiwe ethuneni.
2 Wasegijima, waya kuSimoni Phetro lakulomunye umfundi uJesu amthandayo, wathi kubo: Bayisusile iNkosi ethuneni, njalo kasazi lapho abayibeke khona.
3 Ngakho uPetru waphuma kanye nalo omunye umfundi, bafika ethuneni.
4 Base begijima bobabili kanyekanye; kepha omunye umfundi wagijima wadlula uPetru, wafika kuqala ethuneni.
5 Ekhothama elunguza, wabona izindwangu zelineni zikhona; nokho akangenanga.
6 Khona kwafika uSimoni Petru emlandela, wangena ethuneni, wabona izindwangu zelineni zikhona;
7 neduku elalisekhanda lakhe, lingekho kanye nelineni, kodwa lisongiwe wodwa endaweni yodwa.
8 Khona wangena lalowo mfundi ofike kuqala ethuneni, wabona, wakholwa;
9 Ngokuba babengakawazi umbhalo othi umelwe ukuvuka kwabafileyo.
10 Base bemuka abafundi babuyela ekhaya.
11 Kepha uMariya wema ngaphandle ethuneni ekhala;
12 wabona izingelosi ezimbili zembethe okumhlophe zihlezi, enye ngasekhanda nenye ngasezinyaweni, lapho isidumbu sikaJesu besilele khona.
13 Basebesithi kuye: Mama, ukhalelani? Wathi kuzo: “Ngokuba bayithathile iNkosi yami, futhi angazi lapho abayibeke khona.
14 Eseshilo lokho waphenduka, wabona uJesu emi, kepha wayengazi ukuthi nguJesu.
15 UJesu wathi kuye: Mama, ukhalelani? ufuna bani? Yena ecabanga ukuthi ngumphathi wensimu, wathi kuye: “Nkosi, uma umsusile, ngitshele lapho ombeke khona, ngiyakumthatha.
16 UJesu wathi kuye: Mariya. Waphenduka, wathi kuye: Raboni; okungukuthi: Mfundisi.
17 UJesu wathi kuye: Ungangithinti; ngoba kangikenyukeli kuBaba; kodwa hamba uye kubazalwane bami, uthi kubo: Ngenyukela kuBaba loYihlo; nakuNkulunkulu wami, noNkulunkulu wenu.
18 UMariya Magdalena weza wabikela abafundi ukuthi uyibonile iNkosi, nokuthi ikhulume lokho kuye.
19 Ngalolo suku kusihlwa, ngolokuqala lwesonto, iminyango ivaliwe lapho abafundi babebuthene khona ngokwesaba abaJuda, uJesu wafika wema phakathi kwabo, wathi kubo: “ Ukuthula makube kinina.
20 Eseshilo lokho wababonisa izandla nohlangothi lwakhe. Khona-ke abafundi bajabula lapho bebona iNkosi.
21 UJesu wasephinda wathi kubo: Ukuthula kakube kini;
22 Eseshilo lokho wabaphefumulela, wathi kubo: “ Yamukelani uMoya oNgcwele;
23 Enibathethelela izono zabo, bathethelelwe; lalabo izono enibabamba ngazo, zibanjiwe.
24 Kodwa uTomasi, omunye wabalitshumi lambili, othiwa nguDidimu, wayengekho labo mhla uJesu efika.
25 Ngakho abanye abafundi bathi kuye: Siyibonile iNkosi. Kodwa wathi kubo: Ngaphandle kokuthi ngibone ezandleni zayo inxeba lezipikili, ngifake umunwe wami enxebeni lezipikili, ngifake isandla sami ohlangothini lwayo, ngeke ngikholwe.

26 Emva kwezinsuku eziyisishiyagalombili futhi abafundi bakhe babengaphakathi, noTomase enabo. Khona uJesu wafika, iminyango ivaliwe, wema phakathi, wathi: “ Ukuthula makube kinina.
27 Wayesethi kuTomase: Letha lapha umunwe wakho, ubone izandla zami; letha isandla sakho, usifake ohlangothini lwami, ungabi ngongakholwayo, kodwa okholwayo.
28 UTomase waphendula, wathi kuye: Nkosi yami, Nkulunkulu wami.
29 UJesu wathi kuye: “ Ngokuba ungibonile, Tomasi, ukholiwe;
30 Nezinye izibonakaliso eziningi uJesu wazenza phambi kwabafundi bakhe, ezingalotshiwe kule ncwadi.
31 Kodwa lezi zilotshiwe, ukuze likholwe ukuthi uJesu unguKristu, iNdodana kaNkulunkulu; futhi ukuze ngokukholwa nibe nokuphila egameni lakhe.

ISAHLUKO 21

1 Emva kwalokho uJesu wabuye wazibonakalisa kubafundi ngaselwandle lwaseTiberiya; wazibonakalisa kanje.
2 Babendawonye oSimoni Petru, noTomase othiwa uDidimu, noNathanayeli waseKhana laseGalile, namadodana kaZebedewu, nabanye ababili kubafundi bakhe.
3 USimoni Petru wathi kubo: Ngisaya kodoba. Basebesithi kuye: Lathi sihamba lawe. Base bephuma, bangena emkhunjini masinyane; futhi ngalobo busuku ababambanga lutho.
4 Kwathi sekusile, uJesu wema ogwini, kodwa abafundi babengazi ukuthi nguJesu.
5 UJesu wasesithi kubo: Bantwana, lilokudla yini? Bamphendula bathi: Hatshi.
6 Wathi kubo: Phosani inetha ngakwesokunene somkhumbi, nizakufumana. Base bephonsa, kepha babe besaba namandla ukulidonsa ngenxa yobuningi bezinhlanzi.
7 Ngakho lowomfundi uJesu amthandayo wathi kuPetro: YiNkosi. USimoni Petru esezwile ukuthi yiNkosi, wagqoka ingubo yakhe yokudoba, ngokuba wayenqunu, waziphonsa olwandle.
8 Abanye abafundi beza ngomkhumbi; (ngokuba babengekude nenhlabathi, kungathi izingalo ezingamakhulu amabili), bedonsa inetha elinezinhlanzi.
9 Kwathi sebefikile emhlabathini, babona umlilo wamalahle, lenhlanzi kubekwe phezu kwawo, lesinkwa.
10 UJesu wathi kubo: Lethani izinhlanzi enizibambe manje.
11 USimoni Petru wakhuphuka, walidonsela emhlabathini inetha ligcwele izinhlanzi ezinkulu, eziyikhulu namashumi ayisihlanu nantathu;
12 UJesu wathi kubo: Wozani lidle. Kodwa kakho kubafundi owaba lesibindi sokumbuza ukuthi: Wena ungubani? besazi ukuthi yiNkosi.
13 UJesu wasesiza, wathatha isinkwa, wabanika, lenhlanzi ngokunjalo.
14 Lokhu sekungokwesithathu uJesu ezibonakalisa kubafundi bakhe, esevukile kwabafileyo.
15 Kwathi sebedlile, uJesu wathi kuSimoni Petru: Simoni kaJona, uyangithanda kunalaba na? Wathi kuye: Yebo, Nkosi; uyazi ukuthi ngiyakuthanda. Wathi kuye: Dlisa amawundlu ami.
16 Wabuye wathi kuye ngokwesibili: Simoni kaJona, uyangithanda na? Wathi kuye: Yebo, Nkosi; uyazi ukuthi ngiyakuthanda. Wathi kuye: Dlisa izimvu zami.
17 Wathi kuye ngokwesithathu: Simoni kaJona, uyangithanda na? UPetru wadabuka ngokuba wathi kuye ngokwesithathu: Uyangithanda na? Wathi kuye: “Nkosi, wazi zonke izinto wena; uyazi ukuthi ngiyakuthanda. UJesu wathi kuye: Dlisa izimvu zami.
18 Ngiqinisile, ngiqinisile, ngithi kuwe: Usemusha, wawuzibhinca, uhambe lapho uthanda khona; ngeke.
19 Wakukhuluma lokho ekhomba ukufa okungakanani azakhazimulisa ngakho uNkulunkulu. Eseshilo lokho wathi kuye: " Ngilandele."
20 UPetro etshibilika wabona umfundi uJesu amthandayo elandela; laye wayame esifubeni sakhe ekudleni, wathi: Nkosi, ngubani okukhaphelayo?
21 UPetro embona wathi kuJesu: Nkosi, lo uzakwenzani?
22 UJesu wathi kuye: Uba ngithanda ukuthi ahlale ngize ngifike, kuyini kuwe? ngilandele.
23 Ngakho lelilizwi laphumela kubazalwane, ukuthi lowomfundi kayikufa; kodwa ukuthi: Uba ngithanda ukuthi ahlale ngize ngifike, kuyini kuwe?
24 Nguye lo umfundi ofakaza ngalezi zinto, waziloba lezi zinto, futhi siyazi ukuthi ubufakazi bakhe buqinisile.
25 Kukhona nezinye izinto eziningi uJesu azenzayo, okuthi, uma bezilotshwa zonke, ngicabanga ukuthi nomhlaba ngokwawo ubungekwazi ukuthwala izincwadi ebezingalotshwa. Amen.

IzEnzo ZabaPhostoli

ISAHLUKO 1

1 Umlando wokuqala ngawenza, Theyofilu, ngakho konke uJesu aqala ukukwenza nokukufundisa,
2 kwaze kwaba usuku akhushulwa ngalo, esebayalile ngoMoya oNgcwele abaphostoli ayebakhethile;
3 azibonakalisa kubo ephila emva kokuhlupheka kwakhe ngobufakazi obuningi obungenaphutha, ebonwa yibo izinsuku ezingamashumi amane, ekhuluma ngezinto eziphathelene nombuso kaNkulunkulu;
4 Esebuthene nabo, wabayala ukuba bangasuki eJerusalema, kodwa nilindele isithembiso sikaBaba enasizwa ngami .
5 Ngokuba uJohane ngempela wabhapathiza ngamanzi; kodwa lina lizabhabhathizwa ngoMoya oNgcwele kungakadluli insuku ezinengi.
6 Ngakho sebebuthene bambuza, besithi: Nkosi, uzawubuyisela yini umbuso kuIsrayeli ngalesisikhathi?
7 Wathi kubo: " Akusikho okwenu ukwazi izikhathi noma izinkathi uBaba azimise ngamandla akhe siqu.
8 Kodwa nizakwamukeliswa amandla, uMoya oNgcwele esefikile phezu kwenu, nibe ofakazi bami eJerusalema, naseJudiya lonke, naseSamariya, kuze kube sekugcineni komhlaba.
9 Eseshilo lokho wakhushulwa bebhekile; ifu lamsusa emehlweni abo.
10 Kwathi besagqolozele ezulwini enyuka, khangela-ke, amadoda amabili emi kibo embethe izambatho ezimhlophe;
11 Basebesithi: Madoda aseGalili, limeleni likhangele ezulwini? UJesu lo, onyuswe kini enyuselwa ezulwini, uyakuza kanjalo njengalokho nimbonile eya ezulwini.
12 Base bebuyela eJerusalema bevela entabeni ethiwa Yeminqumo, ekude neJerusalema, ibanga lohambo lwesabatha.
13 Sebengenile bakhuphukela ekamelweni eliphezulu, lapho kwakuhlala khona oPetru, noJakobe, noJohane, no-Andreya, noFiliphu, noTomase, noBartolomewu, noMathewu, noJakobe ka-Alfewu, noSimoni Zelote; loJudasi umfowabo kaJakobe.
14 Bonke laba baqinisela nganhliziyonye ekukhulekeni nasekunxuseni, kanye nabesifazane, noMariya unina kaJesu, kanye nabafowabo.
15 Ngalezo zinsuku uPetru wasukuma phakathi kwabafundi, (isibalo samagama ndawonye sasingaba yikhulu namashumi amabili).
16 Madoda bazalwane, lombhalo kwakumele ugcwaliseke uMoya oNgcwele owakhuluma ngaphambili ngomlomo kaDavida ngoJudasi owayengumkhokheli walabo abambamba uJesu.
17 Ngokuba wayebalwe kanye nathi, wazuza ingxenye yalo msebenzi.
18 Lowo-ke wathenga insimu ngomvuzo wobubi; wawa ngekhanda, wagqabuka phakathi, kwagobhoza amathumbu akhe onke.
19 Lokhu kwaziwa yibo bonke abakhileyo eJerusalema; kangangoba leyo nsimu ibizwe ngolimi lwabo ngokuthi i-Akeldama, okungukuthi iNsimu yegazi.
20 Ngokuba kulotshiwe encwadini yamaHubo ukuthi: "Umuzi wakhe mawube yincithakalo, kungahlali muntu kuwo;
21 Ngakho kulamadoda ayehamba lathi isikhathi sonke lapho iNkosi uJesu ingena iphuma phakathi kwethu.
22 kusukela ekubhabhathizweni kukaJohane, kuze kube lusuku akhutshulwa ngalo kithi, kumele ukuthi omunye agcotshwe abe ngufakazi kanye lathi wokuvuka kwakhe.
23 Basebemisa ababili, uJosefa othiwa uBarsaba, othiwa futhi nguJustusi, loMathiyasi.
24 Bakhuleka, bathi: "Wena, Nkosi, owazi izinhliziyo zabantu bonke, bonisa ukuthi ubani kulaba ababili omkhethileyo;
25 ukuze athathe ingxenye yale nkonzo nobuphostoli, uJuda aphambuka kubo, ukuze aye endaweni yakhe.
26 Benza inkatho yabo; inkatho yadla uMathiyasi; wabalwa kanye nabaphostoli abayishumi nanye.

ISAHLUKO 2

1 Selufikile usuku lwePhentekoste, babendawonye bonke nganhliziyonye.
2 Kungazelelwe kwezwakala umsindo uvela ezulwini njengowomoya ovunguza ngamandla, wagcwalisa indlu yonke ababehlezi kuyo.
3 Kwabonakala kubo izilimi ezihlukene kungathi ezomlilo, zahlala phezu kwalowo nalowo wabo.
4 Base begcwala bonke uMoya oNgcwele, baqala ukukhuluma ngezinye izilimi, njengalokho uMoya wabapha ukuphumisela.
5 Kwakuhlala eJerusalema amaJuda, amadoda akholwayo, evela kuzo zonke izizwe ezingaphansi kwezulu.
6 Kwathi ukuba kuzwakale lowo mdumo, isixuku sabuthana, sadideka, ngokuba kwaba yilowo nalowo wabezwa bekhuluma ngolimi lwakubo.
7 Bamangala bonke, bamangala, bathi omunye komunye: "Bhekani, bonke laba abakhulumayo abasibo abaseGalile na?
8 Pho, thina sizwa kanjani wonke umuntu ngolimi lwakithi esazalelwa kulo na?
9 amaParthi, namaMede, nama-Elamu, nabakhileyo eMesophothamiya, naseJudiya, naseKaphadosiya, nasePhontu, nase-Asiya;
10 iFrigiya, lePhamfiliya, eGibhithe, lezingxenyeni zeLibhiya zeKhurene, labafokazi bamaRoma, abaJuda lamaproselithe;
11 AmaKrethe lama-Arabhiya, siyabezwa bekhuluma ngendimi zethu imisebenzi emangalisayo kaNkulunkulu.
12 Basebemangala bonke, bangabaza, bathi omunye komunye: Kuyini lokhu?
13 Abanye basebehleka usulu besithi: Laba bagcwele iwayini elitsha.
14 Kepha uPetru wema nabayishumi nanye, waphakamisa izwi lakhe, wathi kubo: "Madoda aseJudiya, nani nonke enakhileyo eJerusalema, makwazeke kini lokhu, nilalele amazwi ami;
15 Ngokuba laba abadakiwe njengokucabanga kwenu, lokhu kuseyihora lesithathu lemini.
16 Kodwa lokhu kuyikho okwakhulunywa ngomprofethi uJoweli;
17 "Kuyakuthi ngezinsuku zokugcina, usho uNkulunkulu, ngithulule uMoya wami phezu kwayo yonke inyama; :

18 naphezu kwezinceku zami naphezu kwezincekukazi zami ngalezo zinsuku ngiyakuthulula uMoya wami; bayakuprofetha;
19 Ngiyakwenza izimangaliso ezulwini phezulu, nezibonakaliso emhlabeni phansi; igazi, nomlilo, nentuthu yomusi;
20 Ilanga liyakuphenduka ubumnyama, nenyanga ibe yigazi, lungakafiki lolo suku lweNkosi olukhulu noluphawulekayo;
21 Kuyakuthi yilowo nalowo obiza igama leNkosi uyakusindiswa.
22 Madoda akwa-Israyeli, yizwani lawa mazwi; UJesu waseNazaretha, indoda efakazelwe nguNkulunkulu phakathi kwenu ngemisebenzi yamandla, nangezimangaliso, nangezibonakaliso, uNkulunkulu azenza ngaye phakathi kwenu, njengokuba nazi nani ngokwenu;
23 yena esenikelwe ngecebo elimisiweyo nangokwazi kukaNkulunkulu ngaphambili, nimthathile, nangezandla zababi nambethela, nambulala;
24 lowo uNkulunkulu wamvusa, esethukulule iminjunju yokufa, ngoba kwakungenzeki ukuthi abanjwe yikho.
25 Ngoba uDavida uthi ngaye: Ngayibona iNkosi phambi kwami njalo, ngoba ingakwesokunene sami, ukuze nginganyakaziswa;
26 Ngakho inhliziyo yami yathokoza, lolimi lwami lwathokoza; futhi nenyama yami iyohlala ethembeni;
27 ngoba kawuyikutshiya umphefumulo wami esihogweni, njalo kawuyikunikela oNgcwele wakho ukuthi abone ukubola.
28 Wangazisa izindlela zokuphila; uyakungigcwalisa ngokujabula ebusweni bakho.
29 Madoda, bazalwane, ake ngikhulume kini ngokusobala ngokhokho uDavide ukuthi wafa wangcwatshwa, nethuna lakhe lisekhona kithi kuze kube namuhla.
30 Ngakho engumprofethi, ekwazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu wafunga kuye ngesifungo ukuthi esithelweni sokhalo lwakhe ngokwenyama uzavusa uKristu ukuthi ahlale esihlalweni sakhe sobukhosi;
31 Ekubona ngaphambili wakhuluma ngokuvuka kukaKristu, ukuthi umphefumulo wakhe kawushiywanga esihogweni, lenyama yakhe kayikubonanga ukubola.
32 UJesu lo uNkulunkulu wamvusa, esingofakazi bakho thina sonke.
33 Ngakho ephakanyiselwe ngakwesokunene sikaNkulunkulu, esamukele kuYise isithembiso sikaMoya oNgcwele, ukuchithile lokhu enikubonayo nenikuzwayo manje.
34 Ngoba uDavida akenyukelanga emazulwini, kodwa yena uthi: INkosi yathi eNkosini yami: Hlala ngakwesokunene sami;
35 ngize ngenze izitha zakho zibe yisenabelo senyawo zakho.
36 Ngakho-ke yonke indlu ka-Israyeli mayazi isibili, ukuthi uNkulunkulu umenzile iNkosi noKristu yena lowo Jesu enambethela esiphambanweni.
37 Kwathi bekuzwa lokho bahlabeka enhliziyweni, bathi kuPetro lakwabanye abaphostoli: Madoda, bazalwane, sizakwenzani?
38 UPetru wayesethi kubo: “Phendukani, nibhapathizwe yilowo nalowo egameni likaJesu Kristu kukho ukuthethelelwa kwezono zenu, khona niyakwamukeliswa isiphiwo sikaMoya oNgcwele.
39 Ngokuba isithembiso ngesenu, nesabantwana benu, nesabo bonke abakude, bonke iNkosi uNkulunkulu wethu eyakubabiza.
40 Wafakaza nangamanye amazwi amaningi, wabayala wathi: “Zisindiseni kulesi sizukulwane esiphambeneyo.
41 Abalamukelayo ilizwi lakhe ngokuthokoza babhabhathizwa, kwengezelelwa kubo ngalolosuku abantu abangaba zinkulungwane ezintathu.
42 Baqinisela emfundisweni yabaphostoli, nasekuhlanganyeleni, nasekuhlephuleni isinkwa, nasemithandazweni.
43 Ukwesaba kwehlela phezu kwemiphefumulo yonke, kwenzeka izimangaliso eziningi nezibonakaliso ngabaphostoli.
44 Bonke abakholwayo babendawonye, bahlanganyela zonke izinto;
45 Basebethengisa impahla lempahla zabo, babela bonke njengokuswela kwabo.
46 Imihla ngemihla baqinisela nganhliziyonye ethempelini, bahlephula isinkwa endlini ngendlu, badla ukudla kwabo ngentokozo nangobumhlophe benhliziyo;
47 bedumisa uNkulunkulu, bethandeka ebantwini bonke. INkosi yenezela ebandleni imihla ngemihla abasindiswayo.

ISAHLUKO 3

1 UPetru noJohane benyukela kanyekanye ethempelini ngehora lokukhuleka eliyihora lesishiyagalolunye.
2 Kwakukhona indoda ethile eyayilunyonga kwasesiswini sikanina, ababeyibeka nsuku zonke esangweni lethempeli elithiwa Elihle, ukuze icele izipho kwabangena ethempelini;
3 owathi ebona uPetro loJohane sebezangena ethempelini, wacela isipho.
4 UPetro wasemgqolozela kanye loJohane wathi: Sikhangele.
5 Wabanaka, ethemba ukuthola utho kubo.
6 UPetro wasesithi: Isiliva legolide kangilalo; kodwa lokho enginakho ngikunika khona: Egameni likaJesu Kristu waseNazaretha, sukuma uhambe.
7 Wayesembamba ngesandla sokunene, wamsukumisa;
8 Wasegxuma wema, wahamba, wangena nabo ethempelini, ehamba egxuma, edumisa uNkulunkulu.
9 Abantu bonke bayibona ihamba, idumisa uNkulunkulu;
10 Basebekwazi ukuthi nguye owayehlalela isipho esangweni eliMuhle lethempeli;
11 Kwathi isinyonga esisilisiweyo sibambe oPetru noJohane, abantu bonke bagijimela kubo ekhulusini elithiwa elikaSolomoni, bemangele kakhulu.
12 Kwathi uPetro ekubona, waphendula ebantwini wathi: Madoda akoIsrayeli, limangala ngani lokhu? Kumbe nisigqolozeleni ngokungathi ngamandla ethu nangobungcwele bethu senze lo ukuba ahambe na?
13 UNkulunkulu ka-Abrahama, no-Isaka, noJakobe, uNkulunkulu wawokhokho bethu, uyikhazimulisile iNdodana yakhe uJesu; enamkhaphela nina, namphika phambi kukaPilatu, yena esenqumile ukumkhulula.
14 Kepha nina namphika oNgcwele noLungileyo, nacela ukuba niphiwe umbulali;
15 Labulala uMbusi wokuphila, uNkulunkulu amvusa kwabafileyo; esingofakazi bakho.
16 Ngokukholwa ebizweni layo, ibizo layo lenze indoda le eniyibonayo neniyaziyo yaqiniswa;

17 Manje, bazalwane, ngiyazi ukuthi nenze ngokungazi njengababusi benu.
18 Kodwa lokho uNkulunkulu akumemezela ngaphambili ngomlomo wabaprofethi bakhe bonke ukuthi uKristu wayezakuhlupheka, ukugcwalisile ngokunjalo.
19 Ngakho-ke phendukani, futhi niguquke, ukuze kusulwe izono zenu, ukuze kufike izikhathi zokuqabuleka zivela ebusweni beNkosi;
20 njalo izathuma uJesu Kristu elatshunyayelwa kini ngaphambili;
21 okumelwe izulu limamukele kuze kube yizikhathi zokubuyiselwa kwakho konke uNkulunkulu azikhuluma ngomlomo wabaprofethi bakhe abangcwele bonke kusukela ezikhathini zasendulo.
22 Ngokuba uMose washo ngempela kokhokho ukuthi: ‘INkosi uNkulunkulu wenu iyakunivusela umprofethi kubazalwane benu onjengami; lizamuzwa kukho konke azakutsho kini.
23 Kuyakuthi wonke umuntu ongayikumlalela lowo mprofethi uyakuchithwa phakathi kwabantu.
24 Yebo, nabo bonke abaprofethi, kusukela kuSamuweli nabalandelayo, bonke abakhulumileyo, babikezela ngalezi zinsuku.
25 Nina ningamadodana abaprofethi nawesivumelwano uNkulunkulu asenza nawokhokho bethu, ethi ku-Abrahama: ‘Nangenzalo yakho imindeni yonke yomhlaba iyakubusiswa.
26 UNkulunkulu, eseyivusile iNdodana yakhe uJesu kuqala, wayithuma kini kuqala ukuze anibusise ngokuphendula yilowo nalowo kini ebubini bakhe.

ISAHLUKO 4

1 Kwathi besakhuluma ebantwini, abapristi lenduna yethempeli labaSadusi beza phezu kwabo;
2 Bedabukile ngokuba befundisa abantu, beshumayela ukuvuka kwabafileyo ngoJesu.
3 Bababamba, babavalela ejele kwaze kwaba ngakusasa, ngokuba kwase kuhlwile.
4 Nokho abaningi kwabezwayo izwi bakholwa; umumo wamadoda wawungathi izinkulungwane ezinhlanu.
5 Kwathi ngangomuso ababusi babo, namalunga, nababhali.
6 Kwabuthana u-Anase umpristi omkhulu, noKayafase, noJohane, no-Aleksandru, nabo bonke ababeyizihlobo zompristi omkhulu, eJerusalema.
7 Sebebamise phakathi, babuza bathi: Lokhu likwenze ngamandla mani kumbe ngaliphi ibizo?
8 UPetro egcwele uMoya oNgcwele wathi kubo: Lina babusi babantu labadala bakoIsrayeli.
9 Uba thina lamuhla sihlolisiswa ngesenzo esihle esenziwa kumuntu ongelamandla, ukuthi usindiswa ngani;
10 Makwazeke kini nonke nakubo bonke abantu bakwa-Israyeli, ukuthi ngegama likaJesu Kristu waseNazaretha enambethela esiphambanweni, uNkulunkulu amvusa kwabafileyo, ngaye lo umi lapha phambi kwenu esindile.
11 Lona uyitshe eladelwa nina bakhi, eseliyinhloko yegumbi.
12 Futhi ayikho insindiso ngomunye, ngokuba alikho elinye igama phansi kwezulu elinikiwe ebantwini, esimelwe ukusindiswa ngalo.
13 Kwathi bebona isibindi sikaPetru noJohane, beqonda ukuthi bangabantu abangafundile nabangafundile, bamangala; base bebazi ukuthi babenoJesu.
14 Babona umuntu ophilisiweyo emi nabo, ababanga nakukuphika.
15 Kodwa sebebalayile ukuthi baphume emphakathini, bacebisana bodwa.
16 besithi: Sizakwenzani kulababantu? Ngokuba isibonakaliso esiphawulekayo senziwe yibo kusobala kubo bonke abakhileyo eJerusalema; futhi ngeke sikuphike.
17 Kodwa ukuze kungabe kusasabalali phakathi kwabantu, kasibasongele ukuthi bangabe besakhuluma kumuntu ngalelibizo.
18 Basebebabiza, babalaya ukuthi bangakhulumi lakanye lokufundisa ngebizo likaJesu.
19 Kepha oPetru noJohane baphendula, bathi kubo: “Yahlulelani nina ukuthi kulungile yini emehlweni kaNkulunkulu ukulalela nina kunoNkulunkulu;
20 Ngoba thina ngeke siyekele ukukhuluma izinto esizibonileyo lesizizwileyo.
21 Ngakho sebebasongele futhi, babakhulula, bengafumani lutho lokuthi bangabajezisa kanjani ngenxa yabantu, ngokuba bonke babedumisa uNkulunkulu ngalokho okwenzekileyo.
22 Ngoba umuntu owayesetshenzwe kuye lesi sibonakaliso sokuphulukisa wayeneminyaka engaphezu kwamashumi amane.
23 Kwathi sebekhululiwe baya kwabakubo, babika konke abapristi abakhulu namalunga ababekushilo kubo.
24 Kwathi sebezwile baphakamisa ilizwi labo kuNkulunkulu nganhliziyonye, bathi: Nkosi, wena unguNkulunkulu owenzile izulu lomhlaba lolwandle lakho konke okukukho;
25 okwathi ngomlomo kaDavida inceku yakho: Kungani abezizwe bexokozela, labantu bacabange okuyize?
26 Amakhosi omhlaba asukuma, nababusi babuthana ndawonye ngokumelene neNkosi noKristu wayo.
27 Ngokuba ngempela uHerode, noPontiyu Pilatu, kanye nabezizwe, nabantu bakwa-Israyeli babuthana ndawonye ngokumelene neNdodana yakho engcwele uJesu owamgcobayo.
28 ukuba benze konke esakumisela ngaphambili isandla sakho namasu akho ukuba kwenziwe.
29 Manje-ke, Nkosi, bheka ukusongela kwabo, unike izinceku zakho ukuba zikhulume izwi lakho ngesibindi sonke.
30 ngokwelula isandla sakho ukuphulukisa; nokuthi izibonakaliso nezimangaliso zenziwe ngegama leNdodana yakho engcwele uJesu.
31 Kwathi sebekhulekile, indawo ababebuthene kuyo yazamazama; basebegcwaliswa bonke ngoMoya oNgcwele, basebekhuluma ilizwi likaNkulunkulu ngesibindi.
32 Isixuku sabakholwayo sasinhliziyonye nomphefumulo munye; kodwa babehlanganyela zonke izinto.
33 Abaphostoli bafakaza ngamandla amakhulu ngokuvuka kweNkosi uJesu, umusa omkhulu wawuphezu kwabo bonke.
34 Kakho phakathi kwabo owayeswela, ngoba bonke ababelamasimu kumbe izindlu bathengisa baletha intengo yezinto ezithengisiweyo.
35 Basebezibeka phansi ezinyaweni zabaphostoli;

36 noJosefa owathiwa ngabaphostoli isibongo sokuthi nguBarnaba, okungukuthi ngokuhunyushwa indodana yenduduzo, umLevi wasezweni laseKhupro;
37 Enendawo, wathengisa ngayo, waletha imali, wayibeka ngasezinyaweni zabaphostoli.

ISAHLUKO 5

1 Kodwa indoda ethile uAnaniya ngebizo, inoSafira umkayo, yathengisa ngendawo.
2 Wagodla enye yentengo, umkakhe ekwazi laye, waletha ingxenye ethile, wayibeka ezinyaweni zabaphostoli.
3 Kepha uPetru wathi: "Ananiya, kungani uSathane egcwalise inhliziyo yakho ukuba uqambe amanga kuMoya oNgcwele, ugodle inxenye yemali yensimu na?
4 Isekhona ibingesiyo eyakho na? Selithengisiwe belingekho emandleni akho na? Ufakeni le nto enhliziyweni yakho na? awuqambanga amanga kubantu, kepha kuNkulunkulu.
5 U-Ananiya esizwa lawa mazwi wawa phansi, wafa; ukwesaba okukhulu kwehlela bonke abezwa lokho.
6 Zase zisukuma izinsizwa, zambopha, zamkhiphela phandle, zammbela.
7 Kwathi ngemva kwamahora amathathu, umkakhe, engakwazi okwenzekileyo, wangena.
8 UPetro wasephendula wathi kuye: Ngitshele ukuthi insimu lathengisa kangaka yini? Wathi: Yebo, okungaka.
9 UPetro wasesithi kuye: Kungani livumelene ndawonye ukulinga uMoya weNkosi? bheka, izinyawo zabambele indoda yakho zisemnyango, nawe bazakukhiphela phandle.
10 Wawa phansi masinyane ngasezinyaweni zakhe, waphela;
11 Ukwesaba okukhulu kwehlela phezu kwebandla lonke nabo bonke abazizwayo lezizinto.
12 Ngezandla zabaphostoli kwenziwa izibonakaliso nezimangaliso eziningi phakathi kwabantu; bonke babe nganhliziyonye ekhulusini likaSolomoni.
13 Kwabanye kakho owaba lesibindi sokuzihlanganisa labo, kodwa abantu babebaphakamisa.
14 Abakholwayo baqhubeka benezelwa eNkosini, izixuku zabesilisa nabesifazane.
15 baze bakhiphela phandle abagulayo emigwaqweni, bababeka emibhedeni nasezinhlakeni, ukuze kuthi lapho uPetru edlula, sisibekele abanye kubo isithunzi.
16 Kwabuthana futhi isixuku esivela emadolobheni azungeze iJerusalema, siletha abagulayo nabakhathazwa imimoya engcolile, baphulukiswa bonke.
17 Khona kwasukuma umpristi omkhulu nabo bonke ababe naye, abangabehlelo labaSadusi, bagcwala ukucasuka;
18 bababeka izandla abaphostoli, babafaka etilongweni labantu bonke.
19 Kepha ingelosi yeNkosi ebusuku yavula iminyango yetilongo, yabakhipha, yathi:
20 Hambani, nime nikhulume ethempelini kubantu amazwi onke alokhu kuphila.
21 Kwathi sebezwile bangena ethempelini ekuseni kakhulu, bafundisa. Kepha kwafika umpristi omkhulu nababe naye, babizela ndawonye umkhandlu nawo onke amadoda amakhulu abantwana bakwa-Israyeli, bathumela etilongweni ukuba balethwe.
22 Kodwa sezifikile izikhonzi, zingabafumananga etilongweni, zabuya zabika.
23 besithi: Intolongo siyifice ivaliwe ngokulondeka konke, labalindi bemi ngaphandle phambi kweminyango;
24 Kwathi umpristi omkhulu lenduna yethempeli labapristi abakhulu bezwile lezizinto, bangabaza ngabo ukuthi lokhu kuzakwenzakalani.
25 Kwasekufika omunye wababikela wathi: Khangelani, amadoda ebeniwafaka entolongweni emi ethempelini, efundisa abantu.
26 Khona-ke induna yahamba nezikhonzi, zabaletha kungengamandla, ngokuba babesaba abantu, funa bakhandwe ngamatshe.
27 Sebebalethile babamisa phambi komphakathi; umpristi omkhulu wababuza.
28 esithi: Kasililayanga yini ukuthi lingafundisi ngalelibizo? bhekani, senigcwalise iJerusalema ngesifundiso senu, nihlose ukwehlisela igazi lalumuntu phezu kwethu.
29 UPetro labanye abaphostoli basebephendula bathi: Sifanele ukulalela uNkulunkulu kulokulalela abantu.
30 UNkulunkulu wawokhokho bethu wamvusa uJesu enambulala nina ngokumphanyeka esihlahleni.
31 Yena lowo uNkulunkulu wamphakamisa ngesandla sakhe sokunene abe nguMbusi loMsindisi, ukuze anike uIsrayeli ukuphenduka lokuthethelelwa kwezono.
32 Thina singofakazi bakhe balezi zinto; kanjalo noMoya oNgcwele, uNkulunkulu amnike abamlalelayo.
33 Kwathi sebezwile bahlabeka enhliziyweni, benza icebo lokubabulala.
34 Kwasekusukuma omunye emphakathini, umFarisi othiwa nguGamaliyeli, isazi somthetho, otusekayo ebantwini bonke, walaya ukuthi abaphostoli bakhitshwe isikhashana;
35 Wathi kubo: "Madoda akwa-Israyeli, ziqapheleni eniyakukwenza kulaba bantu.
36 Ngokuba ngaphambi kwalezi zinsuku kwasuka uThewuda, ezishaya utho; okwazihlanganisa naye isibalo sabantu kungathi abangamakhulu amane; bonke abamlalelayo bahlakazeka, baba yize.
37 Emva kwalowo kwavela uJudasi waseGalile ngezinsuku zokubhaliswa, wadonsa abantu abaningi ukuba bamlandele; nabo bonke abamlalelayo bahlakazeka.
38 Manje ngithi kini: Dedani kulaba bantu, nibayeke;
39 Kodwa uma kuvela kuNkulunkulu, anikwazi ukulichitha; funa nifunyanwe ningabalwa noNkulunkulu.
40 Basebemvumela, sebebabiza abaphostoli, babatshaya, babalaya ukuthi bangakhulumi ngebizo likaJesu, base bebakhulula.
41 Base bemuka phambi komphakathi bethokoza, ngokuba kwakuthiwe bafanele ukuhlaziswa ngenxa yegama lakhe.
42 Njalo insuku zonke ethempelini lendlini ngendlu kabazange bayeke ukufundisa lokutshumayela uJesu Kristu.

ISAHLUKO 6

1 Kwathi ngalezo zinsuku, abafundi banda, kwavela ukukhonona kwamagama esiGreki amaHeberu, ngokuba abafelokazi bawo babenganakwa enkonzweni yezinsuku zonke.
2 Abayishumi nambili base bebizela kubo uquqaba lwabafundi, bathi: "Akukuhle ukuba thina sishiye izwi likaNkulunkulu, sikhonze ematafuleni.
3 Ngakho-ke, bazalwane, zifuneleni phakathi kwenu amadoda ayisikhombisa anodumo oluhle, agcwele uMoya

oNgcwele nokuhlakanipha, esingawabeka phezu kwalo msebenzi.
4 Kepha thina siyakuqinisela ekukhulekeni nasenkonzweni yezwi.
5 Leli zwi laba mnandi kuso sonke isixuku, bakhetha uStefanu, indoda egcwele ukholo noMoya oNgcwele, noFiliphu, noProkoro, noNikanori, noThimoni, noParmena, noNikolai umproselithe wase-Antiyokiya;
6 ababamisa phambi kwabaphostoli, kwathi sebekhulekile babeka izandla phezu kwabo.
7 Izwi likaNkulunkulu landa; isibalo sabafundi sanda kakhulu eJerusalema; nesixuku esikhulu sabapristi salalela ukholo.
8 UStefanu egcwele ukholo namandla, wenza izimangaliso nezimangaliso ezinkulu phakathi kwabantu.
9 Kwase kusuka abathile besinagoge elithiwa elabaKhululwa, nabaseKhurene, nabase-Aleksandriya, nabavela eKhilikhiya nase-Asiya, baphikisana noStefanu.
10 Kodwa babengelamandla okumelana lokuhlakanipha lomoya ayekhuluma ngawo.
11 Basebekhohlisa amadoda athi: Simzwile ekhuluma amazwi enhlamba ngoMozisi loNkulunkulu.
12 Base bevusa abantu namalunga nababhali, basondela kuye, bambamba, bamyisa emphakathini;
13 Bamisa ofakazi bamanga abathi: “Lo muntu akayeki ukukhuluma amazwi ayinhlamba ngale ndawo engcwele nangomthetho;
14 Ngokuba simzwile ethi loJesu waseNazaretha uyakuchitha le ndawo, aguqule amasiko uMose asinika wona.
15 Bonke ababehlezi emphakathini bagqolozela kuye, babona ubuso bakhe bunjengobuso bengelosi.

ISAHLUKO 7

1 Wayesethi umpristi omkhulu: “Zinjalo lezi zinto na?
2 Wathi: “Madoda, bazalwane, nawobaba, lalelani; UNkulunkulu wenkazimulo wabonakala kubaba wethu u-Abrahama eseMesophothamiya, engakakhi eHarana;
3 Wathi kuye: “Phuma ezweni lakini nasezihlotsheni zakho, uye ezweni engiyakukukhombisa lona.
4 Waphuma ezweni lamaKaledi, wahlala eHarana;
5 Futhi kamnikanga ilifa kulo, hatshi, ngitsho lendawo yokubeka unyawo lwakhe; kodwa wamthembisa ukuthi uzamnika lona libe ngelakhe, lenzalo yakhe emva kwakhe, engakabi lomntwana. .
6 UNkulunkulu wakhuluma kanje, wathi: “Inzalo yakhe iyakuba ngabafokazi ezweni lezizwe; nokuthi babenze izigqila, babaphathe kabi iminyaka engamakhulu amane.
7 Futhi isizwe eyakuba yizigqila zaso ngiyakusahlulela mina, kusho uNkulunkulu, futhi emva kwalokho bayakuphuma futhi bangikhonze kule ndawo.
8 Wasemnika isivumelwano sokusoka; u-Abrahama wazala u-Isaka, wamsoka ngosuku lwesishiyagalombili; u-Isaka wazala uJakobe; uJakobe wazala okhokho abayishumi nambili.
9 Okhokho baba lomhawu uJosefa bathengisa eGibhithe, kodwa uNkulunkulu wayelaye.
10 wamkhulula kuzo zonke izinhlupheko zakhe, wamnika umusa nokuhlakanipha phambi kukaFaro inkosi yaseGibithe; wamenza umbusi phezu kweGibithe nendlu yakhe yonke.
11 Kwase kufika indlala ezweni lonke laseGibithe nelaseKhanani, nokuhlupheka okukhulu;
12 UJakobe esezwile ukuthi kukhona amabele eGibithe, wathuma obaba okokuqala.
13 Kwathi ngokwesibili uJosefa wabonakala kubafowabo; futhi umkhaya kaJosefa waziswa kuFaro.
14 UJosefa wayesethuma wabiza uyise uJakobe nezihlobo zakhe zonke, imiphefumulo engamashumi ayisikhombisa nanhlanu.
15 UJakobe wehlela eGibithe, wafa, yena nawobaba bethu;
16 Bathwalwa basiwa eShekemi, babekwa ethuneni u-Abrahama awalithenga ngenani lemali kumadodana kaHamori uyise kaShekemi.
17 Kwathi sesisondele isikhathi sesithembiso uNkulunkulu asifunga kuAbrahama, abantu banda, banda eGibhithe.
18 Kwaze kwavuka enye inkosi eyayingamazi uJosefa.
19 Yona yaphatha izihlobo zethu ngobuqili, yabaphatha kubi okhokho bethu, yaze yaxotsha abantwababo, ukuze bangaphili.
20 Ngaleso sikhathi kwazalwa uMose, wayemuhle kakhulu, wondliwa izinyanga ezintathu endlini kayise.
21 Eselahliwe, indodakazi kaFaro yamthatha, yazondlela yena ukuba abe yindodana yayo.
22 UMose wafundiswa kukho konke ukuhlakanipha kwabaseGibithe, waba namandla ngamazwi nangezenzo.
23 Kwathi eseneminyaka engamashumi amane ezelwe, kwafika enhliziyweni yakhe ukuhambela abafowabo, abantwana bakwa-Israyeli.
24 Ebona omunye ephathwa kabi, wamvikela, wamphindisela ocindezelweyo, wamshaya owaseGibithe;
25 Wayecabanga ukuthi abafowabo bazoqonda ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayezobakhulula ngesandla sakhe, kepha abaqondanga.
26 Ngangomuso wabonakala kubo belwa, wafuna ukubabuyisa, wathi: ‘Madoda, ningabazalwane; niphathana kabi ngani na?
27 Kodwa lowo owayemonile umakhelwane wakhe wamsunduza, esithi: Ubekwe ngubani umbusi nomahluleli phezu kwethu?
28 Usufuna ukungibulala mina, njengoba ubulele owaseGibhithe izolo?
29 Ngalelo zwi uMose wabaleka, waba ngowezizwe ezweni lakwaMidiyani, lapho azala khona amadodana amabili.
30 Kwathi isiphelile iminyaka engamashumi amane, kwabonakala kuye ehlane lentaba yaseSinayi ingelosi yeNkosi elangabini lomlilo esihlahleni.
31 UMose ekubona wamangala ngalowo mbono;
32 esithi: Mina nginguNkulunkulu waboyihlo, uNkulunkulu kaAbrahama, loNkulunkulu kaIsaka, loNkulunkulu kaJakobe. Wayesethuthumela uMose, akaba nasibindi sokubheka.
33 INkosi yasisithi kuye: Khumula izicathulo zakho ezinyaweni zakho, ngoba indawo omi kuyo ingumhlabathi ongcwele.
34 Ngikubonile, ngikubonile ukuhlupheka kwabantu bami abaseGibithe, ngizwile nokububula kwabo, ngehlile ukuba ngibakhulule. Manje woza, ngizokuthuma eGibhithe.
35 UMozisi lo abamalayo besithi: Ubekwe ngubani umbusi lomahluleli? yena uNkulunkulu wamthuma ukuba abe ngumbusi nomkhululi ngesandla sengelosi eyabonakala kuye esihlahleni.

36 Yena wabakhipha, ngemva kokuba enze izimangaliso nezibonakaliso ezweni laseGibhithe, naseLwandle Olubomvu, nasehlane iminyaka engamashumi amane.
37 Nguye lo uMozisi owathi kubantwana bakoIsrayeli: INkosi uNkulunkulu wenu izalivusela umprofethi kubazalwane benu onjengami; yena lizamuzwa.
38 Lona nguye owayesebandleni ehlane kanye nengelosi eyakhuluma kuye entabeni yaseSinayi kanye nawokhokho bethu, owamukela amazwi aphilayo ukuze asinike wona;
39 obaba bethu abavumanga ukumlalela, kodwa bamxotsha kibo, babuyela eGibhithe ngezinhliziyo zabo.
40 bathi ku-Aroni: "Senzele onkulunkulu ukuba bahambe phambi kwethu, ngokuba loMose owasikhipha ezweni laseGibithe, asazi ukuthi wehlelwe yini."
41 Benza ithole ngalezo zinsuku, banikela ngomhlatshelo esithombeni, bathokoza ngemisebenzi yezandla zabo.
42 UNkulunkulu waphenduka, wabanikela ukuba bakhonze ibandla lezulu; njengokulotshiweyo egwalweni lwabaprofethi ukuthi: Lina ndlu kaIsrayeli, lanikela kimi yini iminikelo lemihlatshelo okweminyaka engamatshumi amane enkangala?
43 Yebo, nathwala itabernakele likaMoloki, nenkanyezi kankulunkulu wenu uRefani, imifanekiso enayenza ukuba nikhuleke kuyo;
44 Obaba bethu babelethabhanekele lobufakazi enkangala, njengokumisa kwakhe, ekhuluma loMozisi ukuthi alenze njengomfanekiso ayewubonile.
45 Obaba bethu abayilandela bayingenisa kanye loJesu empahleni yezizwe, uNkulunkulu azixotshayo phambi kobuso babokhokho bethu, kwaze kwaba semihleni kaDavida;
46 owathola umusa phambi kukaNkulunkulu, wacela ukutholela uNkulunkulu kaJakobe itabernakele.
47 Kodwa uSolomoni wamakhela indlu.
48 Kepha oPhezukonke akahlali ethempelini elenziwe ngezandla; njengokusho komprofethi.
49 Izulu liyisihlalo sami sobukhosi, lomhlaba uyisenabelo senyawo zami; isho iNkosi; noma iyini indawo yami yokuphumula na?
50 Isandla sami asizenzanga zonke lezi zinto na?
51 Nina bantamo zilukhuni, abangasokile ezinhliziyweni nasezindlebeni, nihlala nimelana noMoya oNgcwele;
52 Ngumuphi kubaprofethi oyihlo abangamzingelanga na? bababulala labo ababika ngaphambili ngokufika koLungileyo; eseningabakhapheli nababulali bakhe manje;
53 enamukela umthetho ngesandla sezingelosi, kepha aniwugcinanga.
54 Kwathi bekuzwa lokho bahlabeka enhliziyweni, bamgedlela amazinyo.
55 Kodwa yena egcwele uMoya oNgcwele, wagqolozela ezulwini, wabona inkazimulo kaNkulunkulu, noJesu emi ngakwesokunene sikaNkulunkulu;
56 Wasesithi: Khangelani, ngibona izulu livulekile, leNdodana yomuntu imi ngakwesokunene sikaNkulunkulu.
57 Basebememeza ngelizwi elikhulu, bavala izindlebe zabo, bagijimela kuye nganhliziyonye.
58 bamkhiphela ngaphandle komuzi, bamkhanda ngamatshe; ofakazi babeka izingubo zabo ezinyaweni zensizwa egama layo linguSawule.
59 Basebemkhanda ngamatshe uStefane, ebiza uNkulunkulu esithi: Nkosi Jesu, yemukela umoya wami.
60 Waguqa phansi, wamemeza ngezwi elikhulu, Nkosi, ungababaleli lesi sono. Eseshilo lokho walala ubuthongo.

ISAHLUKO 8

1 Kodwa uSawuli wayevumelana lokubulawa kwakhe. Ngaleso sikhathi kwaba khona ukuzingelwa okukhulu kwebandla laseJerusalema; bahlakazeka bonke emazweni aseJudiya naseSamariya, kwasala abaphostoli.
2 Amadoda akholwayo amngcwaba uStefanu, amkhalela kakhulu.
3 Kepha uSawulu walichitha ibandla, engena ezindlini ngezindlu, ehudula abesilisa nabesifazane, wabafaka etilongweni.
4 Ngakho abahlakazekileyo bahamba betshumayela ilizwi.
5 UFiliphu wehlela emzini waseSamariya, wabashumayeza uKristu.
6 Izixuku zalalela nganhliziyonye lokho uFiliphu ayekukhuluma, zizwa futhi zibona izibonakaliso azenzayo.
7 Ngoba kwaphuma omoya abangcolileyo kwabanengi ababekhwelwe, bememeza ngezwi elikhulu; nabaningi ababefe uhlangothi nabayizinyonga baphulukiswa.
8 Kwaba khona intokozo enkulu kulowo muzi.
9 Kepha kwakukhona indoda ethile, igama layo linguSimoni, eyayikade yenza imilingo kulowo muzi, ibhuqa abantu baseSamariya, izitshela ukuthi ingumuntu omkhulu;
10 ababemlalela bonke kusukela komncinyane kusiya komkhulu, besithi: Lo ungamandla kaNkulunkulu amakhulu.
11 Basebemnaka, ngoba kwasekuyisikhathi eside ebathakatha ngemilingo.
12 Kodwa kwathi sebekholwe nguFiliphu etshumayela ivangeli ngombuso kaNkulunkulu lebizo likaJesu Kristu, babhabhathizwa abesilisa labesifazana.
13 Naye uSimoni wakholwa; esebhapathiziwe wanamathela kuFiliphu, wamangala ebona izibonakaliso nezibonakaliso ezenziwayo.
14 Abaphostoli baseJerusalema sebezwile ukuthi iSamariya ilamukele izwi likaNkulunkulu, bathumela kubo oPetru noJohane.
15 abathi sebehlile babakhulekela, ukuze bamukele uMoya oNgcwele;
16 (Ngoba wayengakehleli phezu kwamunye wabo, kodwa babebhabhathizwe ebizweni leNkosi uJesu.)
17 Basebebeka izandla phezu kwabo, base bemukela uMoya oNgcwele.
18 Kwathi uSimoni ebona ukuthi ngokubekwa kwezandla zabaphostoli uyaphiwa uMoya oNgcwele, waletha kubo imali.
19 esithi: Ngipheni lami lawomandla, ukuze loba ngubani engibeka izandla phezu kwakhe, amukele uMoya oNgcwele.
20 Kepha uPetru wathi kuye: “Imali yakho mayibhubhe kanye nawe, ngokuba uthi isipho sikaNkulunkulu singathengwa ngemali.
21 Awunasabelo nasabelo kule ndaba, ngokuba inhliziyo yakho ayilungile emehlweni kaNkulunkulu.
22 Ngakho-ke phenduka kulobu bubi bakho, unxuse kuNkulunkulu, ukuba mhlawumbe uthethelelwe isizindlo senhliziyo yakho.

23 Ngokuba ngiyabona ukuthi usenyongweni ebabayo, nasesibophweni sobubi.
24 USimoni waphendula wathi: “Ngikhulekeleni nina eNkosini, ukuze kungenzeki lutho lwalokhu enikushilo.
25 Kwathi sebefakazile betshumayela ilizwi leNkosi, babuyela eJerusalema, batshumayela ivangeli emizaneni eminengi yamaSamariya.
26 Ingilosi yeNkosi yasikhuluma kuFiliphu, yathi: Sukuma uye eningizimu endleleni ephuma eJerusalema eyehla eGaza, eyinkangala.
27 Wasesukuma wahamba; khangela-ke, indoda yeEtiyopiya, umthenwa, isikhulu sikaKhandakhe indlovukazi yamaTopiya, eyayiphethe yonke inotho yayo, eyayize eJerusalema ukukhuleka;
28 Wayesebuya ehlezi enqoleni yakhe efunda umprofethi uIsaya.
29 UMoya wasesithi kuFiliphu: Sondela, uzihlanganise lenqola.
30 UFiliphu wagijima waya kuyo, wayizwa ifunda umprofethi u-Isaya, wathi: “Uyakuqonda yini okufundayo na?
31 Wasesithi: Ngingakwazi njani, ngaphandle kokuthi umuntu angiqondise? Yasicela uFiliphu ukuthi akhwele ahlale layo.
32 Indawo yombhalo eyayiwufunda yayisithi: Wayiswa ekuhlatshweni njengemvu; nanjengewundlu elithule phambi komgundi walo, akawuvulanga umlomo wakhe;
33 Ekuthotshisweni kwakhe ukwahlulelwa kwakhe kwasuswa; njalo ngubani ozalanda isizukulwana sakhe? ngoba ukuphila kwakhe kuyasuswa emhlabeni.
34 Umthenwa waphendula uFiliphu, wathi: “Ngiyakuncenga, umprofethi ukhuluma lokhu ngobani na? ngaye, noma ngomunye umuntu na?
35 UFiliphu wayesevula umlomo wakhe, waqala ngawo lowo mbhalo, washumayela ivangeli ngoJesu.
36 Kwathi besahamba endleleni, bafika emanzini athile; umthenwa wathi: Khangela, nanka amanzi; kwalani ukuba ngibhapathizwe na?
37 UFiliphu wasesithi: Uba ukholwa ngenhliziyo yakho yonke, kungenziwa. Wasephendula wathi: Ngiyakholwa ukuthi uJesu Kristu uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu.
38 Waselaya ukuthi inqola ime; behlela emanzini bobabili, uFiliphu lomthenwa; wasembhabhathiza.
39 Kwathi sebekhuphukile emanzini, uMoya weNkosi wamhlwitha uFiliphu, umthenwa akabe esambona, futhi wahamba ngendlela yakhe ethokoza.
40 Kepha uFiliphu wafunyanwa e-Azotu, wahamba eshumayela ivangeli emizini yonke, waze wafika eKesariya.

ISAHLUKO 9

1 Kepha uSawulu esafutha izinsongo nokubulala abafundi beNkosi waya kumpristi omkhulu;
2 wacela kuye izincwadi zokuya eDamaseku eziya emasinagogeni, ukuze kuthi uma efumana abanye baleyo Ndlela, abesilisa noma abesifazane, abalethe eJerusalema beboshiwe.
3 Esahamba, wasondela eDamaseku, kwakhanya masinyane nxazonke kuye ukukhanya okuvela ezulwini.
4 Wawela phansi, wezwa izwi lithi kuye: “ Sawulu, Sawulu, ungizingelelani na?
5 Wasesithi: Ungubani, Nkosi? INkosi yasisithi: Mina nginguJesu omzingelayo;
6 Ethuthumela emangala wathi: “Nkosi, uthanda ukuba ngenzeni na? INkosi yasisithi kuye: Sukuma uye emzini, njalo uzatshelwa ofanele ukwenze.
7 Lamadoda ayehamba laye ayemi engelakukhuluma, ezwa ilizwi, kodwa engaboni muntu.
8 USawuli wasesukuma emhlabathini; esevulile amehlo akhe, akabonanga muntu, kepha bamhola ngesandla, bamyisa eDamaseku.
9 Wahlala izinsuku ezintathu engaboni, futhi engadli futhi engaphuzi.
10 Kwakukhona eDamaseku umfundi othile ogama lakhe lingu-Ananiya; iNkosi yathi kuye embonweni: " Ananiya!" Wathi: Bheka, ngilapha, Nkosi.
11 INkosi yasisithi kuye: Sukuma uye emgwaqweni othiwa uQondile, ubuze endlini kaJudasi othiwa nguSawuli waseTarsu;
12 Ubonile embonweni indoda okuthiwa ngu-Ananiya ingena ibeka isandla phezu kwakhe ukuze abuye abone.
13 U-Ananiya waphendula wathi: “Nkosi, ngizwile ngabaningi ngalo muntu ukuthi kungakanani okubi ekwenzile kwabangcwele bakho eJerusalema;
14 nalapha unegunya kubapristi abakhulu lokubopha bonke ababiza igama lakho.
15 Kepha iNkosi yathi kuye: “ Hamba, ngokuba yena uyisitsha sami esikhethiweyo sokuphatha igama lami phambi kwabezizwe, namakhosi, nabantwana bakwa-Israyeli;
16 Ngoba mina ngizamtshengisa ukuthi kungakanani ahlupheka ngakho ngenxa yebizo lami.
17 U-Ananiya wayesehamba, wangena endlini; wasebeka izandla phezu kwakhe wathi: Sawuli mzalwane, iNkosi, uJesu owabonakala kuwe endleleni oze ngayo, ingithumile, ukuze ubuye ubuye ubone, ugcwaliswe ngoMoya oNgcwele.
18 Kwahle kwawa emehlweni akhe kungathi yizinkwethu;
19 Kwathi esekudlile waqiniswa. Khona-ke uSawulu wayenabafundi baseDamaseku izinsuku ezithile.
20 Masinyane washumayela emasinagogeni ngoKristu ukuthi yena uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu.
21 Kodwa bonke abamuzwayo bamangala, bathi; Lo akusiye yini owabhubhisa eJerusalema ababiza leli gama, futhi uze lapha ngale njongo, ukuze abayise kubapristi abakhulu beboshiwe?
22 Kodwa uSawuli waba namandla kakhulu, wasanganisa abaJuda abakhileyo eDamaseku eqinisa ukuthi lo unguKristu.
23 Kwathi seziphelile izinsuku eziningi, abaJuda benza icebo lokuba bambulale;
24 Kodwa iqhinga labo laziwa nguSawuli. Bawalinda amasango imini nobusuku ukuba bambulale.
25 Khona abafundi bamthatha ebusuku, bamehlisa ngogange ngeqoma.
26 Kwathi uSawuli esefikile eJerusalema, walinga ukuzihlanganisa labafundi, kodwa bonke babemesaba, bengakholwa ukuthi ungumfundi.
27 Kodwa uBarnabasi wamthatha wamyisa kubaphostoli, wabalandisa ukuthi wayeyibonile iNkosi endleleni, lokuthi yayikhulume kuye, lokuthi wayetshumayele ngesibindi eDamaseko ebizweni likaJesu.
28 Wayenabo, engena ephuma eJerusalema.

29 Wakhuluma ngesibindi egameni leNkosi uJesu, ephikisana namaGreki, kepha azama ukumbulala.
30 Abazalwane sebekwazi lokho bamehlisela eKesariya, bamthumela eTarsu.
31 Khona-ke ibandla lathola ukuphumula kulo lonke elaseJudiya naseGalile naseSamariya, + lakheka. behamba ekwesabeni iNkosi, landa ngenduduzo kaMoya oNgcwele.
32 Kwathi uPetru edabula izindawo zonke, wehlela nakwabangcwele abakhe eLida.
33 Wafumana khona umuntu othile ogama lakhe lingu-Eneya, owayesembhedeni iminyaka eyisishiyagalombili efe uhlangothi.
34 UPetro wathi kuye: Eneya, uJesu Kristu uyakuphilisa; Wasesukuma masinyane.
35 Bonke abakhileyo eLida naseSaroni bambona, baphendukela eNkosini.
36 EJopha kwakukhona umfundikazi othile ogama lakhe linguThabitha, okungukuthi uDorka ngokuhunyushwa;
37 Kwathi ngalezo zinsuku wagula, wafa;
38 Njengoba iLida yayiseduze leJopha, abafundi sebezwile ukuthi uPetro ukhona, bathumela kuye amadoda amabili, bemncenga ukuthi angalibali ukuza kubo.
39 UPetro wasesukuma wahamba labo. Esefikile bamyisa ekamelweni eliphezulu;
40 Kodwa uPetro wabakhuphela phandle bonke, waguqa phansi wakhuleka; waphendukela esidunjini, wathi: Thabitha, vuka. Yasivula amehlo ayo, yathi ibona uPetro yavuka yavuka.
41 Wambamba ngesandla, wamsukumisa, wayesebiza abangcwele nabafelokazi, wamethula ephila.
42 Kwasekwaziwa kuyo yonke iJopha; abaningi bakholwa yiNkosi.
43 Futhi kwenzeka ukuthi wahlala izinsuku eziningi eJopha noSimoni othile umshuki.

ISAHLUKO 10

1 Kwakukhona eKesariya indoda ethile, ibizo layo linguKorneliyu, induna yekhulu yebutho elithiwa yibutho lamaNtaliyane,
2 umuntu okholwayo nowesaba uNkulunkulu kanye nendlu yakhe yonke, abela abantu abampofu izipho eziningi, ekhuleka kuNkulunkulu njalonjalo.
3 Wabona embonweni ngokusobala, kungathi ngehora lesishiyagalolunye lemini ingelosi kaNkulunkulu iza kuye, ithi kuye: "Korneliyu!"
4 Embuka wethuka, wathi: Kuyini, Nkosi? Yathi kuye: “Imikhuleko yakho nokwabela kwakho abampofu izipho kukhuphukele kwaba yisikhumbuzo phambi kukaNkulunkulu.
5 Manje thuma amadoda eJopha, ubize uSimoni othiwa uPetru;
6 yena ungenisile kuSimoni othile, umtshuki wezikhumba, ondlu yakhe ingaselwandle;
7 Kwathi ingilosi eyayikhuluma loKorneliyu isihambile, wabiza ababili bendlu yakhe lebutho elikholwayo kulabo ababemlinda njalo;
8 Esebalandisile zonke lezizinto, wabathuma eJopha.
9 Ngangomuso, besahamba, besondela emzini, uPetru wakhuphukela phezu kwendlu ukuyokhuleka ngehora lesithupha;
10 Walamba kakhulu, wafuna ukudla;
11 Wabona izulu livulekile, nesitsha esithile sehlela kuye, njengendwangu enkulu, eboshiwe emagumbini omane, yehliselwa emhlabeni;
12 okwakukhona kuzo zonke izilwane zomhlaba ezinezinyawo ezine, nezilo zasendle, nezilwanyana ezinwabuzelayo, nezinyoni zezulu.
13 Kwasekufika ilizwi kuye, lathi: Sukuma, Petro; hlaba, udle.
14 Kodwa uPetro wathi: Hatshi, Nkosi; ngoba kangizange ngikudle okungcolileyo lokungcolileyo.
15 Izwi labuye lakhuluma kuye ngokwesibili, lathi: “Lokho uNkulunkulu akuhlambululileyo, wena ungasho ukuthi kungcolile.
16 Lokhu kwenzeka kathathu, isitsha senyuselwa futhi ezulwini.
17 Kwathi uPetru esangabaza phakathi kwakhe ukuthi uyini lowo mbono awubonileyo, bheka, amadoda abethunyiwe evela kuKorneliyu ayebuzile indlu kaSimoni, emi ngasesangweni;
18 Amemeza ebuza ukuthi uSimoni othiwa uPetru ungenisile yini khona.
19 UPetru esacabanga ngombono, uMoya wathi kuye: “Bheka, amadoda amathathu ayakufuna.
20 Ngakho sukuma wehle, uhambe labo, ungangabazi ngalutho, ngoba yimina engibathumileyo.
21 UPetro wasesehlela emadodeni ayethunywe kuye evela kuKorneliyu; wathi: Bhekani, nginguye enimfunayo;
22 Bathi: “UKorneliyu induna yekhulu, indoda elungileyo nemesabayo uNkulunkulu, nodumo oluhle esizweni sonke samaJuda, uxwayiswe nguNkulunkulu ngengelosi engcwele ukuba akubizele endlini yakhe, ezwe. amazwi akho.
23 Wasebabizela phakathi, wabangenisa. Ngangomuso uPetru wahamba nabo, nabazalwane abathile baseJopha bamphelezela.
24 Ngangomuso bangena eKesariya. UKorneliyu wayebalindile, esebizele ndawonye izihlobo zakhe nabangane abaseduze.
25 Kwathi uPetru engena, uKorneliyu wamhlangabeza, wawa phansi ezinyaweni zakhe, wakhuleka kuye.
26 Kodwa uPetro wamsukumisa, wathi: Sukuma; nami ngingumuntu.
27 Esakhuluma laye wangena, wafica abanengi babuthene.
28 Wathi kubo: “Niyazi ukuthi akuvunyelwe ukuba umuntu ongumJuda ahlangane noma eze komunye wesinye isizwe; kodwa uNkulunkulu ungibonisile ukuthi ngingabizi muntu ngokuthi ungcolile noma ungcolile.
29 Ngakho ngize kini ngingaphikanga, lapho ngibiziwe; ngakho ngiyabuza ukuthi ningibizeleni?
30 UKorneliyu wathi: “Ezinsukwini ezine ezedlule kuze kube yileli hora bengizila ukudla; ngehora lesishiyagalolunye ngakhuleka endlini yami;
31 Yathi: “Korneliyu, umkhuleko wakho uzwakele, nomusa wakho womusa ukhunjulwe phambi kukaNkulunkulu.
32 Ngakho thumela eJopha, ubize uSimoni othiwa uPetro; ungenisile endlini kaSimoni umtshuki wezikhumba ngaselwandle;
33 Ngakho masinyane ngathumela kuwe; futhi wenze kahle ukuthi uze. Manje-ke sikhona sonke phambi kukaNkulunkulu ukuba sizwe konke okuyalelwe nguNkulunkulu.

34 UPetro wasevula umlomo wakhe, wathi: Ngeqiniso ngiyabona ukuthi uNkulunkulu kabheki ubuso.
35 Kodwa ezizweni zonke omesabayo lowenza ukulunga uyamukeleka kuye.
36 Izwi uNkulunkulu alithumela kubantwana bakwa-Israyeli, eshumayela ukuthula ngoJesu Kristu, oyiNkosi yakho konke.
37 Niyalazi izwi elamenyezelwa kulo lonke elaseJudiya, liqala eGalile emva kobhapathizo alushumayelayo uJohane;
38 ukuthi uNkulunkulu wamgcoba kanjani uJesu waseNazaretha ngoMoya oNgcwele nangamandla: owahamba enza okuhle, ephulukisa bonke ababecindezelwe nguSathane; ngoba uNkulunkulu wayelaye.
39 Thina singofakazi bazo zonke izinto azenzayo ezweni lamaJuda naseJerusalema; abambulala, bamphanyeka esihlahleni;
40 Lowo uNkulunkulu wamvusa ngosuku lwesithathu, wambonakalisa obala;
41 Hhayi kubo bonke abantu, kodwa kubofakazi abakhethwe ngaphambili nguNkulunkulu, kithina esadla futhi saphuza naye ngemva kokuvuka kwakhe kwabafileyo.
42 Wasiyala ukuba sishumayele kubantu, sifakaze ukuthi nguye omiswe nguNkulunkulu ukuba abe nguMahluleli wabaphilayo nabafileyo.
43 Ngaye bonke abaprofethi bafakaza ukuthi ngegama lakhe wonke okholwa nguye uyakwamukela ukuthethelelwa kwezono.
44 Kwathi uPetro esakhuluma lamazwi, uMoya oNgcwele wehlela phezu kwabo bonke abalizwayo ilizwi.
45 Ababesokile abakholwayo ababeze noPetru bamangala, ngokuba isipho sikaMoya oNgcwele sitheliwe naphezu kwabezizwe.
46 Ngoba babezwa bekhuluma ngendimi, bedumisa uNkulunkulu. Khona uPetro waphendula wathi:
47 Ukhona yini ongala namanzi, ukuba bangabhapathizwa laba abemukele uMoya oNgcwele njengathi na?
48 Waselaya ukuthi babhabhathizwe ebizweni leNkosi. Basebemncenga ukuthi ahlale insuku ezithile.

ISAHLUKO 11

1 Abaphostoli nabazalwane baseJudiya bezwa ukuthi nabezizwe balamukele izwi likaNkulunkulu.
2 Kwathi uPetru esekhuphukele eJerusalema, abokusoka baphikisana naye;
3 besithi: Wangena emadodeni angasokanga, wadla lawo.
4 Kepha uPetru wayilandisa indaba kwasekuqaleni, wabachasisela ngomyalo, wathi:
5 Mina ngangisemzini waseJopha ngikhuleka, ngase ngibona ethongweni umbono, kwehla isitsha esithile, sinjengendwangu enkulu, sehliswa ngamachopho omane sivela ezulwini; lafika nakimi.
6 Ngathi ngigqolozela kukho, ngabona, ngabona izilwane zomhlaba ezinezinyawo ezine, nezilo zasendle, nezilwanyana ezinwabuzelayo, nezinyoni zezulu.
7 Ngasengisizwa ilizwi lisithi kimi: Sukuma, Petro; hlaba udle.
8 Kodwa ngathi: Qha, Nkosi;
9 Kodwa izwi langiphendula futhi livela ezulwini, lathi: Lokho uNkulunkulu akuhlambululileyo, wena ungasho ukuthi kuyichilo.
10 Lokhu kwenzeka kathathu, konke kwabuye kwenyuselwa ezulwini.
11 Bheka, kwafika masinyane amadoda amathathu endlini engangikuyo, ethunywe kimi evela eKesariya.
12 UMoya wasesithi kimi ngihambe lawo, ngingangabazi lutho. Bahamba nami nalaba bazalwane abayisithupha, sangena endlini yalowo muntu;
13 Yasibikela ukuthi yayibone ingilosi endlini yayo imi yathi kuye: Thumela amadoda eJopha ubize uSimoni othiwa nguPetro;
14 ozakutshela amazwi ozasindiswa ngawo wena lendlu yakho yonke.
15 Kwathi ngisaqala ukukhuluma, uMoya oNgcwele wehlela phezu kwabo, njengalokhu wehlela kithi ekuqaleni.
16 Ngase ngikhumbula izwi leNkosi, ukuthi yathi: UJohane ngempela wabhapathiza ngamanzi; kodwa lina lizabhabhathizwa ngoMoya oNgcwele.
17 Ngakho njengoba uNkulunkulu ebanikile isipho esifananayo njengathi, esakholwa eNkosini uJesu Kristu; mina bengiyini ukuba ngimelane noNkulunkulu na?
18 Kwathi sebezwile lezizinto bathula, bamdumisa uNkulunkulu, besithi: Ngakho uNkulunkulu unikile labezizwe ukuphendukela ekuphileni.
19 Abahlakazekile ngokushushiswa okwavela ngoStefanu badabula baze bafika eFenike, naseKhupro, nase-Antiyokiya, bengalishumayeli izwi kunoma ubani kodwa kumaJuda kuphela.
20 Abanye kubo kwakungamadoda aseKhupro naseKhurene, abathi sebefikile e-Antiyokiya, bakhuluma kumaGreki, beshumayela ivangeli ngeNkosi uJesu.
21 Isandla seNkosi sasinabo, kwakholwa isixuku esikhulu saphendukela eNkosini.
22 Imibiko yalezi zinto yazwakala ezindlebeni zebandla laseJerusalema, base bethuma uBarnaba ukuba ahambe aze afike e-Antiyokiya.
23 owathi efika, esewubonile umusa kaNkulunkulu, wathokoza, wabakhuthaza bonke ukuthi banamathele eNkosini ngokuzimisela kwenhliziyo.
24 Ngokuba wayeyindoda enhle, egcwele uMoya oNgcwele nokukholwa, kwenezelwa eNkosini abantu abaningi.
25 UBarnabasi wasesuka waya eTarsu ukuyadinga uSawuli.
26 Esemtholile wamyisa e-Antiyokiya. Kwasekusithi umnyaka wonke babuthana ebandleni, bafundisa abantu abanengi. Futhi abafundi baqala ukubizwa ngokuthi amaKristu e-Antiyokiya.
27 Ngalezo zinsuku kwafika abaprofethi bevela eJerusalema, beza e-Antiyokiya.
28 Kwasukuma omunye wabo ogama lakhe lingu-Agabu, wabonisa ngoMoya ukuthi kuzakuba khona indlala enkulu emhlabeni wonke;
29 Khona-ke abafundi bazimisela, kwaba yilowo nalowo njengamandla akhe, ukuthumela usizo kubazalwane abahlala eJudiya.
30 Bakwenza-ke, bakuthumela emalungeni ngesandla sikaBarnaba noSawulu.

ISAHLUKO 12

1 Ngaleso sikhathi uHerode inkosi welula izandla ukuba ahluphe abathile bebandla;
2 Wabulala uJakobe umfowabo kaJohane ngenkemba.

3 Esebonile ukuthi lokho kuwathokozisa amaJuda, waqhubeka wabamba noPetru. (Khona-ke kwakuyizinsuku zesinkwa esingenamvubelo.)
4 Esembambile, wamfaka etilongweni, wamnikela kumaqembu amane ebutho amane ukuba amlinde; ehlose ukumkhiphela kubantu emva kwePhasika.
5 Ngakho uPetru wagcinwa etilongweni, kodwa ibandla lamkhulekela kuNkulunkulu ngokungaphezi.
6 Kwathi uHerode esezomkhipha, ngalobo busuku uPetru wayelele phakathi kwamasosha amabili, eboshwe ngamaketanga amabili, nabalindi phambi komnyango belinda itilongo.
7 Bheka, ingelosi yeNkosi yeza phezu kwakhe, nokukhanya kwakhanya etilongweni, yamshaya uPetru ohlangothini, yamvusa, yathi: “Vuka masinyane.” Futhi amaketanga akhe awela ezandleni zakhe.
8 Ingilosi yasisithi kuye: Bhinca, ubophe amanyathela akho. Wenza kanjalo. Wasesithi kuye: Gqoka isembatho sakho, ungilandele.
9 Wasephuma, wamlandela; futhi wayengazi ukuthi kuyiqiniso okwenziwa yingelosi; kodwa wacabanga ukuthi ubona umbono.
10 Sebedlule abalindi bokuqala nabesibili, bafika esangweni lensimbi eliya emzini; owabavulela ngokwakhe; baphuma, badlula umgwaqo munye; ingilosi yahle yasuka kuye.
11 Kwathi uPetru esesangulukile, wathi: “Manje sengiyazi ngeqiniso ukuthi iNkosi ithumile ingelosi yayo, yangikhulula esandleni sikaHerode nakukho konke abantu abaJuda ababekulindele.
12 Esekunakile lokho, wafika endlini kaMariya unina kaJohane othiwa uMarku; lapho ababebuthene khona abanengi bekhuleka.
13 Kwathi uPetro engqongqotha emnyango wesango, intombazana yeza izolalela, ibizo layo linguRoda.
14 selilazi izwi likaPetru, alilivulanga isango ngenxa yokuthokoza, kodwa lagijimela phakathi, labika ukuthi uPetru umi phambi kwesango.
15 Basebesithi kuyo: Uyahlanya. Kodwa wayelokhu egcizelela ukuthi kunjalo. Base bethi: "Yingelosi yakhe."
16 Kodwa uPetru waqhubeka engqongqoza;
17 Kodwa wabaqhweba ngesandla ukuthi bathule, wabalandisa ukuthi iNkosi imkhuphe njani entolongweni. Wathi: “Nibikele uJakobe nakubazalwane lokho. Wasuka, waya kwenye indawo.
18 Kwathi sekusile, kwaba khona isiphithiphithi esingesincinyane phakathi kwamabutho kokuthi uPetro wehlelwe yini.
19 Kwathi uHerodi emdinga engamtholi, waphenyisisa abalindi, walaya ukuthi babulawe. Wehla eJudiya, waya eKesariya, wahlala khona.
20 Kepha uHerode wayebathukuthelele abaseTire nabaseSidoni; ngoba ilizwe labo londliwa yilizwe lenkosi.
21 Kwathi ngosuku olumisiweyo uHerode wembatha ingubo yobukhosi, wahlala esihlalweni sakhe sobukhosi, wakhuluma kubo.
22 Abantu basebememeza bethi: Yizwi likaNkulunkulu, akusilo elomuntu.
23 Masinyane ingelosi yeNkosi yamshaya, ngokuba enganikanga uNkulunkulu udumo; wadliwa yizimpethu, waphuma.
24 Kodwa ilizwi likaNkulunkulu lakhula, landa.
25 OBarnaba noSawulu babuya eJerusalema sebeqedile inkonzo yabo, bahamba noJohane othiwa uMarku.

ISAHLUKO 13

1 Kwakukhona e-Antiyokiya ebandleni abaprofethi nabafundisi abathile; njengoBarnaba, noSimeyoni othiwa uNigeri, noLukiyu waseKhurene, noManayeni owayondliwe kanye noHerode umtetrarki, noSawulu.
2 Kwathi bekhonza iNkosi, bezila ukudla, uMoya oNgcwele wathi: Ngahlukaniseleni oBarnaba noSawulu emsebenzini engibabizele wona.
3 Sebezila ukudla bakhuleka, babeka izandla phezu kwabo, babamukisa.
4 Bona-ke bethunywe nguMoya oNgcwele behlela eSelukiya; basuka lapho ngomkhumbi baya eKhupro.
5 Kwathi sebefikile eSalami, batshumayela ilizwi likaNkulunkulu emasinagogeni abaJuda;
6 Sebedabule isihlenge baze bafika ePhafu, bafumana indoda ethile eyisanusi, umprofethi wamanga, umJuda, ogama lakhe linguBarjesu.
7 owayekhona kumbusi wezwe, uSergiyu Pawulu, indoda ehlakaniphileyo; owabiza oBarnaba noSawulu, wafisa ukuzwa izwi likaNkulunkulu.
8 Kodwa u-Elimasi isangoma (ngokuba linjalo ibizo lakhe ngokuhunyushwa) wamelana labo, efuna ukuphambukisa umbusi ekholweni.
9 Khona-ke uSawulu, othiwa futhi uPawulu, egcwele uMoya oNgcwele, wamgqolozela.
10 Wathi: “O ogcwele ubuqili bonke nobubi bonke, ndodana kaSathane, sitha sakho konke ukulunga, awuyikuyeka ukuphendukezela izindlela eziqondileyo zeNkosi na?
11 Manje bheka, isandla seNkosi siphezu kwakho, futhi uyakuba yimpumputhe, ungaliboni ilanga isikhathi. Kwahle kwehlelwa yinkungu nobumnyama phezu kwakhe; wasezulazula efuna abangamhola ngesandla.
12 Khona-ke umbusi ebona okwenzekileyo wakholwa, emangazwe isifundiso seNkosi.
13 Kwathi uPawuli labahamba labo sebesukile ePafo, bafika ePerga esePhamfiliya;
14 Kodwa bona sebemukile ePherge bafika eAntiyokhi esePhisidiya, bangena esinagogeni ngesabatha, bahlala phansi.
15 Kwathi sekufundiwe umlayo labaprofethi, abaphathi besinagoge bathumela kubo, besithi: Madoda bazalwane, uba lilolizwi lokukhuthaza abantu, khulumani.
16 UPawuli wasesukuma, waqhweba ngesandla, wathi: Madoda akoIsrayeli, lani elesaba uNkulunkulu, lalelani.
17 UNkulunkulu walesi sizwe sakwa-Israyeli wakhetha okhokho bethu, futhi wabaphakamisa abantu lapho bengabafokazi ezweni laseGibhithe, futhi ngengalo ephakemeyo wabakhipha kulo.
18 Futhi isikhathi esingaba iminyaka engamashumi amane wabekezelela imikhuba yabo ehlane.
19 Kwathi esechithile izizwe eziyisikhombisa elizweni leKhanani, wababela ilizwe labo ngenkatho.
20 Emva kwalokho wabanika abahluleli isikhathi esingangeminyaka engamakhulu amane namashumi ayisihlanu, kwaze kwafika uSamuweli umprofethi.

21 Ngasemuva bacela inkosi, uNkulunkulu wabanika uSawule indodana kaKishi, indoda yesizwe sakwaBenjamini, iminyaka engamashumi amane.
22 Kwathi esemkhiphile, wabavusela uDavida abe yinkosi yabo; wafakaza ngaye, wathi: “Ngimfumene uDavide indodana kaJese, indoda ethandwa yinhliziyo yami, eyakufeza yonke intando yami.
23 Enzalweni yalowomuntu uNkulunkulu ngokwesithembiso sakhe uvusele u-Israyeli uMsindisi uJesu.
24 Kwathi engakafiki uJohane etshumayele kuqala kubo bonke abantu bakoIsrayeli umbhabhathizo wokuphenduka.
25 Kwathi uJohane eseqedile ukuhamba kwakhe, wathi: Licabanga ukuthi ngingubani? Angiyena. Kodwa bhekani, uyeza emva kwami, engingafanele ukuthukulula izicathulo zakhe ezinyaweni zakhe.
26 Madoda, bazalwane, bantwana bozalo luka-Abrahama, nalabo phakathi kwenu abamesabayo uNkulunkulu, izwi lale nsindiso lithunyelwe kini.
27 Ngokuba abakhileyo eJerusalema nababusi babo, lokhu bengamazi, namazwi abaprofethi afundwa isabatha ngamasabatha, bawagcwalisile ngokumlahla.
28 Lanxa bengatholi cala lokufa kuye, bacela kuPilatu ukuthi abulawe.
29 Kwathi sebefeze konke okwakulotshiwe ngaye, bamehlisa esihlahleni, bambeka ethuneni.
30 Kodwa uNkulunkulu wamvusa kwabafileyo.
31 Wabonwa izinsuku eziningi yilabo ababekhuphukele naye eJerusalema besuka eGalile, abangabofakazi bakhe kubantu.
32 Lathi sitshumayela izindaba ezinhle kini, ukuthi isithembiso esenziwa kubokhokho.
33 UNkulunkulu ukugcwalisile lokhu kithi bantwana babo, ngokumvusa uJesu; njengoba kulotshiwe futhi ehubweni lesibili ukuthi: Wena uyiNdodana yami, namuhla ngikuzele.
34 Mayelana nokuthi wamvusa kwabafileyo, angasayikubuyela ekuboleni, washo kanje: Ngizakuninika umusa oqinisekileyo kaDavide.
35 Ngalokho uthi nakwelinye ihubo: Kawuyikuvuma oNgcwele wakho abone ukubola.
36 Ngoba uDavida esekhonze esizukulwaneni sakhe ngentando kaNkulunkulu, walala ubuthongo, wabekwa koyise, wabona ukubola;
37 Kodwa lowo uNkulunkulu amvusayo kakubonanga ukubola.
38 Ngakho makwazeke kini, madoda bazalwane, ukuthi ngalowo kumenyezelwa kini ukuthethelelwa kwezono;
39 futhi ngaye bonke abakholwayo bayalungisiswa kukho konke ebeningenakulungisiswa kukho ngomthetho kaMose.
40 Ngakho qaphelani, hlezi phezu kwenu lokho okwakhulunywa ngakho kubaprofethi;
41 Bhekani, nina zideleli, nimangale, nibhubhe, ngokuba mina ngenza umsebenzi ezinsukwini zenu, umsebenzi eningayikukholwa, noma umuntu enitshela wona.
42 Kwathi sebephumile esinagogeni, abezizwe bacela ukuthi lawo mazwi akhulunywe kubo ngesabatha elizayo.
43 Kwathi sekuhlakazekile ibandla, abaningi kubaJuda namaproselite akholwayo balandela oPawulu noBarnaba, abathi sebekhuluma nabo, babancenga ukuba bahlale emseni kaNkulunkulu.
44 Ngesabatha elilandelayo kwabuthana cishe umuzi wonke ukuzwa izwi likaNkulunkulu.
45 Kodwa amaJuda ebona amaxuku agcwala umona, aphikisana lalokho okwakhulunywa nguPawuli, ephikisa lokuthuka.
46 UPawuli loBarnabasi basebekhuluma isibindi, bathi: Bekufanele ukuthi ilizwi likaNkulunkulu likhulunywe kini kuqala; .
47 Ngokuba iNkosi yasiyala kanjalo, ithi: “Ngikubekile ukuba ube ngukukhanya kwabezizwe, ube yinsindiso kuze kube semikhawulweni yomhlaba.
48 Kwathi abezizwe bekuzwa lokho bathokoza, balidumisa izwi leNkosi, bakholwa bonke ababemiselwe ukuphila okuphakade.
49 Izwi leNkosi lashunyayelwa kuso sonke isifunda.
50 Kodwa abaJuda bavusa abesifazane abakhonzayo nabahloniphekayo nezikhulu zomuzi, bavusela oPawulu noBarnaba ukuzingelwa, babaxosha emikhawulweni yabo.
51 Kodwa babathintithela uthuli lwezinyawo zabo, bafika e-Ikoniyu.
52 Abafundi basebegcwala intokozo loMoya oNgcwele.

ISAHLUKO 14

1 Kwathi e-Ikoniyu bangena kanyekanye esinagogeni labaJuda, bakhuluma kwaze kwakholwa isixuku esikhulu sabaJuda namaGreki.
2 Kodwa amaJuda angakholwayo abhebhethekisa abezizwe, benza izingqondo zabo zibe zimbi ngokumelene nabazalwane.
3 Ngakho bahlala isikhathi eside bekhuluma ngesibindi ngeNkosi eyafakazela izwi lomusa wayo, yabanika ukuba kwenziwe izibonakaliso nezimangaliso ngezandla zabo.
4 Kodwa ixuku lomuzi lahlukana phakathi, abanye basekela amaJuda, abanye basekela abaphostoli.
5 Kwathi sekuvele ukuhlasela kwabezizwe, namaJuda kanye nababusi babo, ukubaphatha kabi nokubakhanda ngamatshe;
6 Sebekunanzelele lokho, babalekela eListra leDerbe, imizi yeLikawoniya, lezabelo ezizingelezeleyo.
7 Basebetshumayela ivangeli lapho.
8 Kwakukhona indoda ethile eListra eyayihlezi ibuthakathaka ezinyaweni zayo, iyisishosha kwasesizalweni sikanina, engakaze ihambe.
9 Yona yamuzwa uPawulu ekhuluma, owayigqolozela, ebona ukuthi inokholo lokusindiswa;
10 wathi ngelizwi elikhulu: Sukuma uqonde ngenyawo zakho. wagxuma, wahamba.
11 Kwathi amaxuku ebona akwenzileyo uPawuli, aphakamisa amazwi awo, esithi ngesiLikawoniya: Onkulunkulu befana labantu behlele kithi.
12 Basebembiza uBarnabasi ngokuthi nguJupitheri; loPawuli, uMerkuriyu, ngoba wayengumkhulumeli.
13 Khona umpristi kaJupitheri owayephambi komuzi wabo waletha izinkabi nemigexo yezimbali emasangweni, wafuna ukwenza imihlatshelo kanye nezixuku.
14 Kwathi abaphostoli oBarnabasi loPawuli bekuzwa, baklebhula izembatho zabo, bagijimela phakathi kwexuku, bememeza;
15 besithi: Madoda, likwenzelani lokhu? Lathi singabantu abanemizwa efana leyenu, sitshumayela kini ukuthi liphenduke kulezize liphenduke kuNkulunkulu ophilayo, owenza izulu lomhlaba lolwandle lakho konke okukukho.

16 owathi endulo wavumela izizwe zonke ukuthi zihambe ngezazo izindlela.
17 Nokho akazishiyanga engenabufakazi, ngokwenza okuhle, esinika imvula evela ezulwini nezinkathi ezinezithelo, egcwalisa izinhliziyo zethu ngokudla nangentokozo.
18 Besho lawo mazwi kalukhuni ukunqanda izixuku ukuba zingabahlabeli.
19 Kwase kufika lapho amaJuda athile evela e-Antiyokiya nase-Ikoniyu, + anxenxa izixuku, amkhanda uPawulu ngamatshe, amdonsela ngaphandle komuzi, ecabanga ukuthi ufile.
20 Kodwa kwathi lapho abafundi bemhanqile, wasukuma waya emzini;
21 Kwathi sebeshumayele ivangeli kulowo muzi, sebefundise abaningi, babuyela eListra, nase-Ikoniyu, nase-Antiyokiya;
22 beqinisa imiphefumulo yabafundi, bebakhuthaza ukuthi bahlale ekukholweni, lokuthi simelwe ukungena embusweni kaNkulunkulu ngokuhlupheka okukhulu.
23 Kwathi sebebamisele abadala ebandleni ngebandla, bakhuleka bezila ukudla, babanikela eNkosini ababekholwa yiyo.
24 Ngemva kokudabula iPhisidiya bafika ePhamfiliya.
25 Sebeshumayele izwi ePherge, behlela e-Ataliya;
26 Basuka lapho ngomkhumbi, baya e-Antiyokiya, lapho babenikelwe khona emseni kaNkulunkulu emsebenzini asebewufezile.
27 Sebefikile, balibuthela ndawonye ibandla, balandisa ngakho konke uNkulunkulu abekwenzile ngabo, nokuthi uvulele abezizwe umnyango wokukholwa.
28 Basebehlala khona isikhathi eside labafundi.

ISAHLUKO 15

1 Kwehla abathile bevela eJudiya, bafundisa abazalwane, bathi: Ngaphandle kokuthi nisokwe ngokwesiko likaMose, anikwazi ukusindiswa.
2 Kwathi ukuba uPawulu noBarnaba babe nokuphikisana nokuphikisana okungekuncane nabo, banquma ukuba uPawulu noBarnaba nabanye kubo bakhuphukele eJerusalema kubaphostoli namalunga ngalowo mbuzo.
3 Kwathi sebephelekezelwe libandla, badabula iFenike neSamariya, belandisa ngokuphenduka kwabezizwe, baletha intokozo enkulu kubo bonke abazalwane.
4 Sebefikile eJerusalema, bamukelwa libandla labaphostoli labadala, balandisa ngakho konke uNkulunkulu ayekwenzile labo.
5 Kodwa kwasukuma abathile behlelo labaFarisi abakholwayo, bathi: Kufanele ukuba basokwe, futhi bayalwe ukugcina umthetho kaMose.
6 Kwasekubuthana abaphostoli labadala ukuthi bayihlolisise indaba le.
7 Kwathi sekunempikiswano enkulu, wasukuma uPetru, wathi kubo: “Madoda, bazalwane, niyazi ukuthi kusukela kudala uNkulunkulu wakhetha phakathi kwethu ukuba abezizwe bezwe izwi levangeli ngomlomo wami; futhi nikholwe.
8 UNkulunkulu owazi izinhliziyo wabafakazela, ebanika uMoya oNgcwele, njengalokho enzile kithi;
9 futhi akabekanga mehluko phakathi kwethu nabo, ehlambulula izinhliziyo zabo ngokholo.
10 Manje-ke nimlingelani uNkulunkulu ngokubeka ijoka entanyeni yabafundi, obaba nathi esingenamandla okulithwala na?
11 Kodwa siyakholwa ukuthi siyakusindiswa ngomusa weNkosi uJesu Kristu, njengalokhu bona.
12 Ixuku lonke lathula, labalalela uBarnabasi loPawuli belandisa ukuthi yiziphi izibonakaliso lezimangaliso uNkulunkulu ayezenze ngabo phakathi kwabezizwe.
13 Kwathi sebethule, uJakobe waphendula wathi: Madoda, bazalwane, ngizweni.
14 USimeyoni usesilandisile ukuthi uNkulunkulu wabahambela kanjani abezizwe ekuqaleni ukuze athathe kubo abantu begama lakhe.
15 Futhi amazwi abaprofethi ayavumelana nalokhu; njengoba kulotshiwe,
16 Emva kwalokho ngiyakubuya, ngibuye ngilakhe itabernakele likaDavide eliwileyo; ngiyakubuye ngiwakhe amanxiwa awo, ngiwumise;
17 Ukuze insali yabantu ifune iNkosi, nabezizwe bonke ababizwa ngegama lami, isho iNkosi eyenza zonke lezi zinto.
18 Iyaziwa nguNkulunkulu yonke imisebenzi yakhe kwasekuqaleni komhlaba.
19 Ngakho-ke mina ngithi singabakhathazi labo kwabezizwe abaphendukela kuNkulunkulu;
20 kodwa sibabhalele ukuthi baxwaye ukungcola kwezithombe, lobufebe, lokuklinyiweyo, legazi.
21 Ngokuba uMose kwasendulo unabamshumayelayo emizini yonke, efundwa emasinagogeni isabatha ngamasabatha.
22 Kwaba kuhle-ke kubaphostoli namalunga kanye nebandla lonke ukuthumela amadoda akhethiwe phakathi kwabo e-Antiyokiya kanye noPawulu noBarnaba; okungukuthi uJuda othiwa uBarsaba, noSila, izinduna phakathi kwabazalwane;
23 Basebebhala izincwadi ngabo ngalendlela; Abaphostoli namalunga nabazalwane bayakhonza kubazalwane abavela kwabezizwe e-Antiyokiya, naseSiriya, naseKhilikhiya;
24 Njengoba sizwile ukuthi abathile abaphuma kithi banikhathazile ngamazwi, bedukisa imiphefumulo yenu, bethi: ‘Anisokwe, nigcine umthetho,’ esingabanikanga umyalo onjalo;
25 Kwaba kuhle kithi, sibuthene nganhliziyonye, ukuba sithume kini amadoda kanye nabathandekayo bethu oBarnaba noPawulu;
26 abantu abadele ukuphila kwabo ngenxa yegama leNkosi yethu uJesu Kristu.
27 Ngakho sithumile oJudasi loSila, abazakhuluma kini lezizinto ngomlomo.
28 Ngokuba kwaba kuhle kuMoya oNgcwele nakithi ukuba kungathwesi umthwalo omkhulu ngaphandle kwalezizinto ezifunekayo;
29 ukuthi nizile okuhlatshelwe izithombe, negazi, nokuklinyiweyo, nobufebe; Nisale kahle.
30 Ngakho sebemukisiwe beza e-Antiyokiya, balibuthela ndawonye isixuku, balinika incwadi.
31 Kwathi sebefundile bathokoza ngenduduzo.
32 UJudasi noSila, bengabaprofethi nabo, bakhuthaza abazalwane ngamazwi amaningi, babaqinisa.
33 Sebehlale khona isikhathi, bakhululwa abazalwane ngokuthula, baya kubaphostoli.
34 Kodwa kwaba kuhle kuSila ukuthi asale lapho.

35 UPawuli loBarnabasi bahlala eAntiyoki, befundisa, betshumayela ilizwi leNkosi, kanye labanye abanengi.
36 Kwathi emva kwezinsuku ezithile uPawuli wathi kuBarnabasi: “Asibuye sihambele abazalwane bethu kuyo yonke imizi esashumayela kuyo izwi leNkosi, sibone ukuthi banjani.
37 UBarnabasi wazimisela ukuhamba loJohane othiwa uMarku.
38 Kodwa uPawuli wabona kungekuhle ukuthi bamthathe bahambe laye, owabatshiya ePhamfiliya, kahambanga labo emsebenzini.
39 Kwaba khona ukuphikisana okukhulu, baze bahlukana, uBarnabasi wamthatha uMarku, wamuka ngomkhumbi, waya eKhupro;
40 UPawulu wakhetha uSila, wamuka, enikelwe ngabazalwane emseni kaNkulunkulu.
41 Wadabula iSiriya neKhilikhiya eqinisa amabandla.

ISAHLUKO 16

1 Khona wafika eDerbe naseListra; bheka, kwakukhona lapho umfundi othile, uThimothewu igama lakhe, indodana yowesifazane ongumJuda okholiweyo; kepha uyise wayengumGreki.
2 owayefakazelwa kahle ngabazalwane baseListra nase-Ikoniyu.
3 yena uPawuli wathanda ukuthi ahambe laye; wamthatha, wamsoka ngenxa yabaJuda ababekulezo zindawo, ngokuba bonke babazi ukuthi uyise ungumGreki.
4 Kwathi bedabula imizi, babanikeza izimiso ezamiswa ngabaphostoli namalunga aseJerusalema ukuba bazigcine.
5 Kanjalo amabandla aqiniswa ekukholweni, anda ngenani imihla ngemihla.
6 Sebedabule izwe laseFrigiya nelaseGalathiya, benqatshelwe nguMoya oNgcwele ukulishumayela izwi e-Asiya;
7 Sebefikile eMisiya bazama ukungena eBhithiniya, kodwa uMoya kawubavumelanga.
8 Badlula eMisiya behlela eTrowa.
9 Kwabonakala umbono kuPawulu ebusuku; kwakumi indoda yaseMakedoniya, imncenga, ithi: Welela eMakedoniya, usisize.
10 Esewubonile umbono, sahle sazama ukuya eMakedoniya, sesibonile impela ukuthi iNkosi isibizile ukuba sishumayele ivangeli kubo.
11 Ngakho sasuka eTrowa ngomkhumbi, saqonda eSamotraki, ngangomuso safika eNeyapholi;
12 Ukusuka lapho saya eFilipi, umuzi oyinhloko yesifunda saseMakedoniya, nekoloni, futhi sahlala izinsuku ezithile kulowo muzi.
13 Ngesabatha saphumela ngaphandle komuzi ngasemfuleni, lapho sasivamise ukukhuleka khona; sahlala phansi, sakhuluma kwabesifazane ababebuthene khona.
14 Owesifazane othile ogama lakhe linguLidiya, engumthengisi wezibubende, wasemzini waseThiyathira, okhonza uNkulunkulu, wasizwa, onhliziyo yakhe iNkosi yayivula ukuba alalele okwakhulunywa nguPawulu.
15 Kwathi esebhapathiziwe kanye nendlu yakhe, wasincenga, wathi: “Uma nithi ngikholekile eNkosini, ngenani endlini yami, nihlale khona. Futhi wasicindezela.
16 Kwasekusithi siyakukhuleka, intombazana ethile eyayilomoya wokubhula yasihlangabeza, eyayizuzela abaniniyo inzuzo enkulu ngokubhula.
17 Yona yasilandela uPawulu nathi, yamemeza yathi: “Laba bantu bayizinceku zikaNkulunkulu oPhezukonke ezishumayela kithi indlela yensindiso.
18 Wakwenza lokho izinsuku eziningi. Kepha uPawulu edabukile waphenduka, wathi kumoya: "Ngiyakuyala ngegama likaJesu Kristu ukuba uphume kuyo." Futhi waphuma ngaso leso sikhathi.
19 Kwathi abaniniyo bebona ukuthi ithemba lenzuzo yabo seliphelile, babamba oPawulu noSila, babadonsela esigcawini kubaphathi;
20 Wabayisa ezinduneni, wathi: “Laba bantu bahlupha umuzi wakithi bengamaJuda;
21 bafundisa amasiko esingavunyelwe ukuba siwamukele kumbe siwalandele, singamaRoma.
22 Isixuku sabavukela, nezinduna zayala ukuba bashaywe.
23 sebebashayile imivimbo eminingi, babaphonsa etilongweni, bayala umgciniziboshwa ukuba abagcine impela;
24 yena, esemukele umyalo onjalo, wabaphonsa etilongweni elingaphakathi, wabopha izinyawo zabo ogongolweni.
25 Phakathi kobusuku oPawulu noSila bakhuleka, bamdumisa uNkulunkulu ngamahubo, iziboshwa zabezwa.
26 Kwase kuba khona ukuzamazama komhlaba okukhulu, kwaze kwazanyazanyiswa izisekelo zetilongo;
27 Kwathi umgciniziboshwa ephaphama, ebona iminyango yetilongo ivulekile, wahosha inkemba yakhe, efuna ukuzibulala, ngokuthi iziboshwa zibalekile.
28 Kepha uPawulu wamemeza ngezwi elikhulu, wathi: “Ungazilimazi, ngokuba sikhona sonke.
29 Wasebiza isibane, wagijimela phakathi, weza ethuthumela, wawa phansi phambi kukaPawuli loSila.
30 Wabakhiphela phandle, wathi: Madoda, ngimelwe ukwenzani ukuba ngisindiswe?
31 Basebesithi: Kholwa eNkosini uJesu Kristu, njalo uzasindiswa wena lendlu yakho.
32 Basebekhuluma kuye ilizwi leNkosi lakubo bonke ababesendlini yakhe.
33 Wabathatha ngalo lelo hora lobusuku, wabageza imivimbo; wabhapathizwa khona lapho, yena nabo bonke abakhe.
34 Wabangenisa endlini yakhe, wababekela ukudla, wathokoza kanye nendlu yakhe yonke ngokukholwa nguNkulunkulu.
35 Kwathi sekusile, izinduna zathuma izikhonzi, zithi: "Khulula labo bantu."
36 Umgciniziboshwa wabikela uPawulu lawo mazwi, wathi: “Izinduna zithumele ukuba nikhululwe;
37 Kepha uPawulu wathi kubo: “Basishayile obala singalahlwanga cala, singabantu abangamaRoma, basiphonsa etilongweni; manje basikhipha ngasese na? cha impela; kodwa mabeze bona basikhiphe.
38 Izikhonzi zatshela izinduna lawo mazwi;
39 Beza babancenga, babakhipha, babacela ukuthi baphume emzini.
40 Base bephuma etilongweni, bangena endlini kaLidiya; sebebonile abazalwane, babaduduza, bamuka.

ISAHLUKO 17

1 Sebedabule i-Amfipholi ne-Apholoniya, bafika eThesalonika, lapho kwakukhona isinagoge labaJuda;
2 UPawuli njengomkhuba wakhe wangena kubo, lamasabatha amathathu wabonisana labo ngemibhalo.
3 evula efakaza ukuthi kwakumele uKristu ahlupheke, avuke kwabafileyo; nokuthi loJesu, engimshumayeza lona, unguKristu.
4 Abanye kubo bakholwa, bazihlanganisa noPawulu noSila; nesixuku esikhulu samaGreki akholwayo, nabesifazane abadumileyo abangeyingcosana.
5 Kepha abaJuda abangakholwanga, benomona, bazithathela amadoda athile axhwalekileyo abenza okubi, abutha iviyo, avusa isiyaluyalu umuzi wonke, ahlasela indlu kaJasoni, afuna ukubakhipha. kubantu.
6 Kwathi bengabatholi, badonsela uJasoni labazalwane abathile kubaphathi bomuzi, bememeza besithi: Laba abaphambukise umhlaba wonke sebefikile lalapha;
7 uJasoni abamukeleyo, njalo bonke laba benza okuphambene lezimiso zikaKesari, besithi kukhona enye inkosi, uJesu.
8 Zasezihlupha izixuku lababusi bedolobho bezwa lokho.
9 Sebethathele uJasoni labanye isibambiso, babakhulula.
10 Masinyane abazalwane babamukisa uPawulu noSila ebusuku ukuba baye eBereya;
11 Laba babehlakaniphile kunabaseThesalonika, balamukela izwi ngenhliziyo yonke, behlola imibhalo imihla ngemihla ukuthi zinjalo yini lezo zinto.
12 Ngakho abaningi kubo bakholwa; nabesifazane abahloniphekayo abangamaGreki, namadoda angeyingcosana.
13 Kodwa lapho abaJuda baseThesalonika bezwa ukuthi izwi likaNkulunkulu liyashunyayelwa nguPawulu eBereya, beza nakhona bavusa isixuku.
14 Khona abazalwane bahle bamukisa uPawulu ukuba ahambe ngaselwandle, kepha oSila noThimothewu basala.
15 Abaphelekezeli uPawulu bamyisa e-Athene; sebemukele umyalo kuSila noThimothewu wokuba beze kuye ngokushesha okukhulu, bamuka.
16 Kwathi uPawuli esabalindile eAthene, umoya wakhe wakhathazeka phakathi kwakhe ebona umuzi ugcwele ukukhonza izithombe.
17 Ngakho waphikisana esinagogeni nabaJuda nabakhonzayo, nasesigcawini imihla ngemihla nabahlangana naye.
18 Khona-ke izazi ezithile zefilosofi zama-Epikhuru namaStoyiki zaphikisana naye. Abanye bathi: Lizakuthini lelipholi? abanye bathi: “Ungathi ungumshumayeli wabangaziwa,” ngokuba wayeshumayela kubo ngoJesu nangokuvuka kwabafileyo.
19 Base bembamba, bamyisa e-Areyophagu, bathi: “Singakwazi yini ukwazi ukuthi iyini le mfundiso entsha oyikhulumayo na?
20 Ngoba uletha izinto ezingaziwayo ezindlebeni zethu;
21 Ngokuba bonke abase-Athene nabafokazi ababekhona babengachithi lutho ngokunye, kuphela ukuxoxa nokuzwa into entsha.
22 UPawuli wema phakathi kwentaba yeMars, wathi: Madoda aseAthene, ngiyabona ezintweni zonke ukuthi likholwa kakhulu.
23 Ngokuba ngithe ngidlula ngibuka izinto enizikhonzayo, ngathola i-altare elilotshiwe ukuthi: KUNKULUNKULU ONGAZIWAYO. Ngakho-ke lowo enimkhonza ngokungazi, nguyena engimemezela kini.
24 UNkulunkulu owenza umhlaba nakho konke okukuwo, yena eyiNkosi yezulu nomhlaba, akahlali emathempelini enziwe ngezandla;
25 futhi akakhonzwa ngezandla zabantu, njengokungathi udinga utho, yena obapha bonke ukuphila nokuphefumula nakho konke;
26 Futhi wenza ngegazi linye zonke izizwe zabantu ukuba zihlale ebusweni bonke bomhlaba, wamisa izikhathi ezimisiweyo ngaphambili nemikhawulo yokuhlala kwazo;
27 ukuze bayifune iNkosi, mhlawumbe bayiphuthaze, bayithole, nakuba ingekude kulowo nalowo kithi;
28 Ngoba kuye siphila, siyahamba, futhi sikhona; njengalokhu izimbongi ezithile zakini zishilo ukuthi: Ngokuba nathi siyinzalo yakhe.
29 Ngakho lokhu siyinzalo kaNkulunkulu, akufanele sicabange ukuthi ubuNkulunkulu bufana negolide noma isiliva noma itshe, okuqoshwe ngobuciko nangesu lomuntu.
30 Izikhathi zokungazi uNkulunkulu wazishaya indiva; kepha manje uyala abantu bonke ezindaweni zonke ukuba baphenduke;
31 Ngoba umisile usuku azakwahlulela ngalo umhlaba ngokulunga ngalowomuntu ammisile; enike bonke isiqinisekiso ngokumvusa kwabafileyo.
32 Sebezwile ngokuvuka kwabafileyo abanye bahleka usulu, abanye bathi: “Sizakubuye sikuzwe ngale ndaba;
33 Ngakho uPawuli wasuka phakathi kwabo.
34 Kepha amadoda athile anamathela kuye, akholwa, phakathi kwawo kwakukhona uDiyonisiyu waseAreyophagu, nowesifazane ogama lakhe linguDamari, nabanye kanye nabo.

ISAHLUKO 18

1 Emva kwalokho uPawulu wamuka e-Athene, wafika eKorinte;
2 Wafumana umJuda othile ogama lakhe lingu-Akwila, owazalelwa ePontu, esanda kufika evela e-Italiya, noPrisila umkakhe; (ngokuba uKlawudiyu wayeyalile ukuba bonke abaJuda bamuke eRoma) weza kubo.
3 Futhi ngenxa yokuthi wayengowomsebenzi ofanayo, wahlala nabo esebenza, ngoba ngomsebenzi wabo babengabathungi bamatende.
4 Wayeshumayela esinagogeni isabatha ngamasabatha, enxenxa amaJuda namaGreki.
5 Kwathi sebefikile oSila loThimothewu bevela eMakedoniya, uPawulu wacindezeleka emoyeni, wafakaza kubaJuda ukuthi uJesu unguKristu.
6 Kwathi bemphikisa behlambaza, wathintitha izembatho zakhe, wathi kubo: Igazi lenu malibe phezu kwamakhanda enu; Mina ngihlanzekile: kusukela manje ngizakuya kwabezizwe.
7 Wasuka lapho, wangena endlini yomuntu othiwa uJustu, okhonza uNkulunkulu, ondlu yakhe ihlangene nesinagoge.
8 UKrispu, induna yesinagoge, wakholwa yiNkosi kanye nendlu yakhe yonke; abaningi kwabaseKorinte bezwa bakholwa, babhapathizwa.
9 INkosi yasisithi kuPawuli ebusuku ngombono: Ungesabi, kodwa khuluma, ungathuli;

10 Ngokuba mina nginawe, akakho oyakukusukela ukuba akulimaze, ngokuba nginabantu abaningi kulo muzi.
11 Wahlala khona unyaka nezinyanga eziyisithupha efundisa izwi likaNkulunkulu phakathi kwabo.
12 Kwathi uGaliyu engumbusi wase-Akhaya, abaJuda bavukela uPawulu nganhliziyonye, bamyisa esihlalweni sokwahlulela.
13 besithi: Lo uncenga abantu ukuthi bakhonze uNkulunkulu ngokuphambene lomlayo.
14 Kwathi uPawulu esezovula umlomo, uGaliyu wathi kumaJuda: “Uma bekuyindaba yokungalungi noma ukuziphatha okubi, nina maJuda, bengiyakunibekezelela;
15 Kodwa uma kuyimpikiswano ngenkulumo namagama, nangomthetho wenu, zibhekeni nina; ngoba mina kangiyikuba ngumahluleli wezindaba ezinjalo.
16 Wasebaxotsha esihlalweni sokwahlulela.
17 Khona-ke wonke amaGreki ambamba uSostene induna yesinagoge, amshaya phambi kwesihlalo sokwahlulela. Kepha uGaliyu akabanga nandaba nalutho lwalezo zinto.
18 Kepha uPawulu esehlale khona izinsuku eziningi, wavalelisa abazalwane, wamuka ngomkhumbi, waya eSiriya, enoPrisila no-Akwila; esegundile ikhanda eKenikreya, ngokuba wayenesithembiso.
19 Wafika e-Efesu, wabashiya khona, kepha yena wangena esinagogeni, wakhulumisana nabaJuda.
20 Kwathi sebemncenga ukuthi ahlale isikhathi esidana labo, kavumanga;
21 Kodwa wabavalelisa, wathi: “Ngimelwe nakanjani ukugcina lo mkhosi ozayo eJerusalema; wamuka ngomkhumbi e-Efesu.
22 Esefikile eKesariya, wenyuka wayobingelela ibandla, wehlela e-Antiyokiya.
23 Esehlale khona isikhathi, wamuka, walidabula ngokulandelana izwe laseGalathiya nelaseFrigiya, eqinisa bonke abafundi.
24 UmJuda othile ogama lakhe lingu-Apholo, ngokuzalelwa e-Aleksandriya, indoda eqephuzayo, enamandla emiBhalweni, wafika e-Efesu.
25 Lowo wayefundiswe indlela yeNkosi; evutha emoyeni wakhuluma, wafundisa kahle izinto zeNkosi, azi umbhapathizo kaJohane kuphela.
26 Waqala ukukhuluma ngesibindi esinagogeni, okwathi u-Akwila noPrisila bemuzwa, bamyisa kubo, bamchasisela indlela kaNkulunkulu ngokucace kakhulu.
27 Kwathi esezimisele ukudlulela e-Akhaya, abazalwane baloba, benxusa abafundi ukuba bamamukele;
28 Ngoba wawakholisa kakhulu amaJuda, lalokho obala, etshengisa ngemibhalo ukuthi uJesu unguKristu.

ISAHLUKO 19

1 Kwathi u-Apholo eseKorinte, uPawulu esedabule izwe eliphezulu, wafika e-Efesu, wafumana abafundi abathile;
2 Wathi kubo: Selamukele uMoya oNgcwele selokhu nakholwa na? Base bethi kuye: "Asikaze sizwe ukuthi kukhona uMoya oNgcwele."
3 Wathi kubo: Pho nabhabhathizwa kubani? Basebesithi: Kubhabhathizo lukaJohane.
4 UPawuli wasesithi: UJohane wabhabhathiza umbhabhathizo wokuphenduka, esithi ebantwini ukuthi bakholwe kuye ozayo emva kwakhe, onguKristu Jesu.
5 Kwathi sebezwile lokho babhabhathizwa ebizweni leNkosi uJesu.
6 UPawuli esebeke izandla phezu kwabo, uMoya oNgcwele wehlela phezu kwabo; bakhuluma ngezilimi, baprofetha.
7 Wonke amadoda ayengaba ishumi nambili.
8 Wangena esinagogeni, wakhuluma ngesibindi izinyanga ezintathu, ekhuluma efundisa abantu ngombuso kaNkulunkulu.
9 Kodwa kwathi abanye bezenza lukhuni bengakholwa, bekhuluma kabi ngaleyo Ndlela phambi kwexuku, wasuka kubo, wehlukanisa abafundi, ekhuluma insuku zonke endlini yesikolo sikaTiranu.
10 Lokhu kwaqhubeka iminyaka emibili; kangangokuthi bonke abakhileyo e-Asiya balizwa izwi leNkosi, amaJuda namaGreki.
11 UNkulunkulu wenza imisebenzi yamandla emangalisayo ngezandla zikaPawulu;
12 Kangangoba amaduku kumbe izigqoko ezazivela emzimbeni wakhe zazilethwa kwabagulayo, izifo zasuka kubo, lamadimoni aphuma kubo.
13 Abanye kubaJuda ababeyizihambi, abakhipha imimoya emibi, bazama ukubiza igama leNkosi uJesu phezu kwababenamademoni, bathi: “Siyanifungisa uJesu amshumayelayo uPawulu.
14 Kwakukhona amadodana ayisikhombisa kaSkeva umJuda nompristi omkhulu, ayekwenza lokho.
15 Umoya omubi waphendula wathi: UJesu ngiyamazi, loPawuli ngiyamazi; kodwa nina ningobani?
16 Umuntu okuye umoya omubi weqela phezu kwabo, wabanqoba, wabahlula, baze babaleka kuleyondlu benqunu, belimele.
17 Lokhu kwaziwa yiwo wonke amaJuda namaGreki akhileyo e-Efesu; ukwesaba kwabehlela bonke, ladunyiswa igama leNkosi uJesu.
18 Abaningi abakholwayo beza, bazivuma, babika izenzo zabo.
19 Abaningi kwababebenza imilingo babuthela ndawonye izincwadi zabo, bazishisa phambi kwabo bonke;
20 Kanjalo izwi likaNkulunkulu lakhula ngamandla, lanqoba.
21 Kwathi seziphelile lezizinto, uPawuli wazimisela emoyeni, esedabule iMakedoniya leAkhaya, ukuya eJerusalema, esithi: Emva kokufika kwami khona, ngimele ukubona leRoma.
22 Ngakho wathumela eMakedoniya ababili kwabamkhonzayo, uThimothewu no-Erastu; kepha yena wahlala isikhathi e-Asiya.
23 Ngaso leso sikhathi kwavela isiphithiphithi esingesincane ngaleyondlela.
24 Ngoba umuntu othile ogama lakhe linguDemetriyu, umkhandi wesiliva, owenza amathempelana esiliva kaDiyana, wayeletha izisebenzi zengcweti inzuzo enkulu;
25 Wababizela ndawonye kanye nezisebenzi zaleyo misebenzi, wathi: “Madoda, niyazi ukuthi kulo msebenzi sizuza inotho yethu.
26 Niyabona futhi niyezwa ukuthi akukhona e-Efesu kuphela, kodwa cishe kulo lonke elase-Asiya, uPawuli lo udukise abantu abaningi futhi waphambukisa, ethi abasibo onkulunkulu abenziwe ngezandla;
27 Ngakho kayisikho lokhu kuphela umsebenzi wethu osengozini yokudelelwa; kodwa nokuba ithempeli

likankulunkulukazi omkhulu uDiyana liyakuchithwa, nobukhosi bakhe buchithwe, okhulekelwa yi-Asiya yonke nomhlaba wonke.
28 Kwathi bekuzwa lokho bagcwala ulaka, bamemeza bathi: “Mkhulu uDiyana wabase-Efesu!
29 Umuzi wonke wagcwala isiphithiphithi, baphuthuma enkundleni yemidlalo nganhliziyonye babamba uGayu no-Aristarku amadoda aseMakedoniya ababehamba noPawulu.
30 Kwathi uPawulu esefuna ukungena esixukwini, abafundi abamvumelanga.
31 Abanye babakhokheli base-Asiya, abangabangane bakhe, bathumela kuye, bemncenga ukuba angazinikeli enkundleni yemidlalo.
32 Ngakho abanye bamemeza okunye labanye okunye; abaningi babengazi ukuthi babebuthene ngani.
33 Basebekhipha u-Aleksandru exukwini, amaJuda emqhubela phambili. U-Aleksandru waqhweba ngesandla, efuna ukuziphendulela kubantu.
34 Kodwa sebekwazi ukuthi ungumJuda, bamemeza bonke ngazwi linye okungaba ngamahola amabili besithi: Mkhulu uDiyana wabaseEfesu!
35 Kwathi umabhalane esethulisile ixuku wathi: Madoda aseEfesu, ngumuphi umuntu ongazi ukuthi umuzi wabaseEfesu ungumkhulekeli kankulunkulukazi omkhulu uDiyana, lesithombe esawa kuJupitheri. ?
36 Ngakho njengoba lezi zinto zingephikwe, kufanele nithule, ningenzi lutho ngamawala.
37 Ngokuba nilethe lamadoda angesibo abaphangi bamabandla nabangabahlambalazi unkulunkulukazi wenu.
38 Ngakho-ke uma uDemetriyu nezingcweti ezikanye naye benendaba nomuntu, amacala akhona, akhona nababusi; mabamangalelane.
39 Kepha uma nibuza utho ngezinye izinto, luyakunqunywa emhlanganweni osemthethweni.
40 Ngoba sisengozini yokumangalelwa ngesiyaluyalu salamuhla, kungekho sizathu esingalandisa ngaso ngalo mbuthano.
41 Eseshilo lokho walichitha ibandla.

ISAHLUKO 20

1 Kwathi sesiphelile isiyaluyalu, uPawulu wabizela kuye abafundi, wabagona, wamuka ukuya eMakedoniya.
2 Esedabulile lezo zindawo, ebayala kakhulu, wafika eGrisi.
3 Wahlala khona izinyanga ezintathu. Kwathi sebemlalele abaJuda esezasuka ngomkhumbi aye eSiriya, wazimisela ukubuya adabule eMakedoniya.
4 Wamphelekezela kwaze kwaba se-Asiya uSopatro waseBereya; nabaseThesalonika, u-Aristarku noSekhundu; noGayu waseDerbe, noThimothewu; nabase-Asiya, oThikhiku noTrofimu.
5 Laba basandulela, basilinda eTrowa.
6 Thina samuka ngomkhumbi eFilipi emva kwezinsuku zesinkwa esingenamvubelo, safika kubo eTrowa ngezinsuku eziyisihlanu; sahlala khona izinsuku eziyisikhombisa.
7 Ngosuku lokuqala lweviki, abafundi sebebuthene ukuba bahlephule isinkwa, uPawulu washumayela kubo, elungele ukuhamba ngakusasa; waqhuba inkulumo yakhe kwaze kwaba phakathi kobusuku.
8 Kwakukhona izibani eziningi ekamelweni eliphezulu ababebuthene kulo.
9 Kwakuhlezi efasiteleni insizwa ethile egama layo lingu-Evitiku, yehlelwa ubuthongo obukhulu, uPawulu eshumayela isikhathi eside, yazumeka, yawa phansi isuka esitezi sesithathu, yathathwa isifile.
10 UPawulu wehla, waziphonsa phezu kwayo, wayigona, wathi: “Ningazihluphi; ngoba ukuphila kwakhe kukuye.
11 Esebuyile futhi, wahlephula isinkwa, wadla, wakhuluma isikhathi eside kwaze kwasa, wamuka.
12 Bayiletha insizwa iphilile, baduduzeka kakhulu.
13 Thina sandulela ukuya emkhunjini, samuka saya e-Asu, lapho besizakumkhwelisa khona uPawulu, ngokuba wayemise kanjalo, yena ethanda ukuhamba ngezinyawo.
14 Esehlangene nathi e-Asu, samngenisa, safika eMithilene.
15 Sasuka lapho ngomkhumbi, ngangomuso safika malungana neKiyo; ngangomuso safika eSamo, sahlala eTrogiliyu; ngangomuso safika eMilethu.
16 Ngokuba uPawulu wayenqume ukudlula e-Efesu ngomkhumbi, ukuze angalibali isikhathi e-Asiya;
17 EseMilethu wathumela e-Efesu, wabiza amalunga ebandla.
18 Kwathi sebefikile kuye, wathi kubo: Liyazi ukuthi kusukela osukwini lokuqala engafika ngalo eAsiya, ukuthi nganginjani kini izikhathi zonke;
19 ngikhonza iNkosi ngakho konke ukuthobeka kwengqondo, nangezinyembezi eziningi, nangezilingo, engahlelwa ngazo abaJuda;
20 nokuthi angigodlanga lutho olunisize ngalutho, kepha ngalibonisa, ngalifundisa obala nasendlini ngendlu;
21 ngifakaza kumaJuda lakumaGriki ukuphendukela kuNkulunkulu, lokukholwa eNkosini yethu uJesu Kristu.
22 Manje bhekani, mina ngiya eJerusalema ngiboshiwe emoyeni, ngingakwazi okuyakungehlela khona;
23 ngaphandle kokuthi uMoya oNgcwele uyafakaza emizini ngemizi, ethi izibopho nezinhlupheko zingilindile.
24 Kepha akukho kwalokhu okunginyakazisayo, futhi ukuphila kwami angikuthathi njengokubalulekile kimi, ukuze ngiqede uhambo lwami ngentokozo, nenkonzo engayamukela eNkosini uJesu, yokufakaza ivangeli lomusa kaNkulunkulu. .
25 Manje bhekani, ngiyazi ukuthi nina nonke engahamba phakathi kwenu ngishumayela umbuso kaNkulunkulu anisayikubona ubuso bami.
26 Ngakho ngiyafakaza kini namuhla ukuthi anginacala egazini labo bonke abantu.
27 Ngokuba angigodlanga ukunitshela yonke icebo likaNkulunkulu.
28 Ziqapheleni nina nomhlambi wonke anibeke kuwo uMoya oNgcwele ukuba nibe ngababonisi bokwelusa ibandla likaNkulunkulu azithengele lona ngegazi lakhe.
29 Ngokuba mina ngiyazi ukuthi emva kokumuka kwami kuyakungena phakathi kwenu izimpisi ezihahayo, zingawuhawukeli umhlambi.
30 Nakuni ngokwenu kuyakuvela amadoda akhuluma izinto ezonakele, ukuze ahuge abafundi ukubalandela.
31 Ngakho lindani, nikhumbule, ukuthi iminyaka emithathu ubusuku nemini angiyekanga ukuxwayisa yilowo nalowo ngezinyembezi.
32 Manje, bazalwane, ngiyaninikela kuNkulunkulu nasezwini lomusa wakhe, onamandla okulakha nokuninika ifa phakathi kwabo bonke abangcwelisiwe.
33 Angizange ngifise isiliva, noma igolide, noma ingubo yomuntu.

34 Yebo, nina ngokwenu niyazi ukuthi lezi zandla zisebenzele izidingo zami nezalabo ababe nami.
35 Nginitshengisile ezintweni zonke, ukuthi ngokushikashikeka kanje kufanele nisize ababuthakathaka, nikhumbule amazwi eNkosi uJesu, ukuthi yathi: ‘ Kubusisekile ukupha kunokwamukela.
36 Eseshilo lokho waguqa phansi nabo bonke, wakhuleka.
37 Bakhala kakhulu bonke, bawela entanyeni kaPawulu, bamanga;
38 Bedabukile kakhulu ngamazwi awashoyo ukuthi abasayikubona ubuso bakhe. Basebemphelekezela baze bafika emkhunjini.

ISAHLUKO 21

1 Futhi kwenzeka ukuthi ngemva kokususwa kubo, futhi samuka, saqonda ngqo eKhose, futhi ngangomuso eRodu, futhi ukusuka lapho safika ePhathara.
2 Sathola umkhumbi owelela eFenike, sangena kuwo, samuka.
3 Kwathi sesiyibonile iKhupro, sayishiya ngakwesokhohlo, sangena ngomkhumbi, saya eSiriya, sehla eTire, ngokuba umkhumbi wawuzakwethula khona umthwalo.
4 Safumana abafundi, sahlala khona izinsuku eziyisikhombisa; bona bathi kuPawulu ngoMoya angenyukeli eJerusalema.
5 Kwathi sesiqedile lezonsuku, saphuma sahamba; bonke basiphelekezela kanye nawomkabo nabantwana, saze sangaphandle komuzi; saguqa ogwini, sakhuleka.
6 Sesivalelisane, sangena emkhunjini; babuyela ekhaya futhi.
7 Kwathi sesiqedile uhambo lwethu sisuka eTire, safika ePetolemayi, sabingelela abazalwane, sahlala nabo usuku lwaba lunye.
8 Ngangomuso sasuka, safika eKesariya, sangena endlini kaFiliphu umvangeli, owayengomunye wabayisikhombisa; wahlala laye.
9 Yena lowo wayenamadodakazi amane, izintombi, ezaziprofetha.
10 Kwathi sisahlezi khona izinsuku eziningi, kwehla eJudiya umprofethi othile ogama lakhe lingu-Agabu.
11 Esefikile kithi, wathatha ibhande likaPawulu, wazibopha izandla nezinyawo, wathi: “Usho kanje uMoya oNgcwele, uthi: ‘AmaJuda aseJerusalema ayakumbopha kanjalo umuntu ophethe leli bhande, amnikele esandleni. izandla zabezizwe.
12 Kwathi sesizwile lezizinto, samncenga thina kanye labo bakuleyondawo ukuthi angenyukeli eJerusalema.
13 UPawuli wasephendula wathi: Litshoni ukukhala lichoboza inhliziyo yami? ngoba mina angilungele ukubotshwa kuphela, kodwa lokufa eJerusalema ngenxa yebizo leNkosi uJesu.
14 Kuthe engavumi ukuvunyiswa, sathula, sathi: Mayenzeke intando yeNkosi.
15 Ngemva kwalezo zinsuku sathatha izimpahla zethu sakhuphukela eJerusalema.
16 Kwasekuhamba lathi abanye babafundi baseKesariya, basisa kuMnasoni waseKhupro, umfundi omdala, esasizangenisa kuye.
17 Kwathi sesifikile eJerusalema, abazalwane basemukela ngokuthokoza.
18 Ngangomuso uPawulu wangena nathi kuJakobe; labadala bonke babekhona.
19 Wababingelela, wabalandisa ngazo zonke izinto uNkulunkulu abezenzile phakathi kwabezizwe ngenkonzo yakhe.
20 Kwathi sebezwile bayidumisa iNkosi, bathi kuye: Uyabona, mfowethu, ukuthi zingaki izigidi zabakholwayo kumaJuda; futhi bonke bashisekela umthetho;
21 Babikelwe ngawe ukuthi ufundisa bonke abaJuda abaphakathi kwabezizwe ukuhlubuka kuMose, uthi bangabasoki abantwana babo, bangahambi ngamasiko.
22 Kuyini-ke? ixuku limele ukubuthana, ngoba lizakuzwa ukuthi ufikile.
23 Ngakho yenza lokhu esikusho kuwe: Sinamadoda amane anesithembiso phezu kwawo;
24 Bathathe, uzihlambulule kanye nabo, ube necala kubo, ukuze baphuce amakhanda abo; kodwa ukuthi lawe uqobo uhambe ngokufaneleyo, njalo ugcina umlayo.
25 Mayelana nabezizwe abakholwayo, silobile, saphetha ngokuthi bangagcini okunje, kuphela ukuthi bazigcine entweni ehlatshelwe izithombe, nasegazini, nasenkonzweni, nasebufebeni.
26 Khona-ke uPawulu wawathatha amadoda, futhi ngangomuso ezihlambulule kanye nawo wangena ethempelini, ukuze abonise ukuphela kwezinsuku zokuhlanjululwa, kuze kube khona umnikelo wawo wonke umuntu.
27 Kwathi sezizophela izinsuku eziyisikhombisa, abaJuda base-Asiya bembona ethempelini, badunga bonke abantu, bambamba;
28 ememeza ethi: “Madoda akwa-Israyeli, sizani! Lona nguye ofundisa bonke abantu ezindaweni zonke okuphambene nabantu, nomthetho, nale ndawo, futhi wangenisa namaGreki ethempelini, wayingcolisa le ndawo engcwele.
29 (Ngokuba babebone ngaphambili uTrofimu wase-Efesu enaye emzini, ababecabanga ukuthi uPawulu umngenise ethempelini.)
30 Umuzi wonke wanyakaziswa, abantu bagijima kanyekanye, bambamba uPawulu, bamdonsela ngaphandle kwethempeli, kwavalwa masinyane iminyango.
31 Kwathi besafuna ukumbulala, kwafika umbiko enduneni enkulu yeviyo ukuthi lonke iJerusalema liyayaluza.
32 yona yahle yathatha amasosha nezinduna zekhulu, yagijimela kubo;
33 Induna yenkulungwane yayisisondela, yambamba, yayala ukuba aboshwe ngamaketanga amabili; wabuza ukuthi ungubani nokuthi wenzeni.
34 Abanye phakathi kwesixuku bamemeza okunye, abanye okunye;
35 Esefikile ezitebhisini, wathwalwa amasosha ngenxa yobudlova babantu.
36 Ngoba ixuku labantu lalilandela limemeza lisithi: Msuse!
37 Kwathi uPawuli esezangeniswa enkambeni yamabutho, wathi enduneni yenkulungwane: Ngingakhuluma lawe yini? Yathi: “Uyakwazi ukukhuluma isiGreki na?
38 Awusiye yini lowo mGibhithe owasusa isiyaluyalu ngaphambi kwalezi zinsuku, waholela ehlane amadoda ayizinkulungwane ezine angababulali na?
39 Kepha uPawulu wathi: “Mina ngingumJuda waseTarsu, umuzi waseKhilikhiya, isakhamuzi somuzi ongasho lutho;

40 Esemvumele, uPawulu wema ezikhwelweni, waqhweba abantu ngesandla. Kwathi sekuthuleke kakhulu, wakhuluma kubo ngolimi lwesiHeberu, wathi:

ISAHLUKO 22

1 Madoda, bazalwane, nawobaba, yizwani ukuziphendulela kwami kini manje.
2 Sebezwile ukuthi ukhuluma labo ngolimi lwesiHeberu, bathula kakhulu;
3 Mina-ke ngingumuntu ongumJuda, owazalelwa eTarsu, umuzi waseKhilikhiya, nokho ngakhulela kulo muzi ngasezinyaweni zikaGamaliyeli, ngifundisa ngokomthetho opheleleyo wawokhokho, ngishisekela Nkulunkulu, njengoba ninjalo nonke namuhla.
4 Ngazingela leNdlela kwaze kwaba sekufeni, ngibopha, ngibakhaphela ematilongweni abesilisa nabesifazane.
5 njengalokhu nompristi omkhulu uyangifakazela, nebandla lonke lamalunga, engamukela kubo izincwadi eziya kubazalwane, ngaya eDamaseku, ngibayise eJerusalema beboshiwe, ukuze bajeziswe.
6 Kwathi ngisahamba sengisondela eDamaseku emini bebade, kwavela ukukhanya okukhulu nxazonke zami kuvela ezulwini.
7 Ngawela phansi, ngezwa izwi lithi kimi: ‘ Sawulu, Sawulu, ungizingelelani na?
8 Ngaphendula ngathi: Ungubani, Nkosi? Yathi kimi: Mina nginguJesu waseNazaretha omzingelayo.
9 Ababe nami bakubona ukukhanya, besaba; kodwa abalizwanga ilizwi lalowo owayekhuluma lami.
10 Ngasengisithi: Ngizakwenzani, Nkosi? INkosi yasisithi kimi: Sukuma uye eDamaseko; lapho-ke uzatshelwa khona ngakho konke okumiselwe wena ukuthi ukwenze.
11 Kwathi ngingasaboni ngenxa yenkazimulo yalokho kukhanya, ngiholwa ngesandla yilabo ababe nami, ngafika eDamaseku.
12 Kepha u-Ananiya othile, indoda ekholwayo ngokomthetho, efakazelwa kahle ngabaJuda bonke abakhileyo lapho.
13 Weza kimi, wema, wathi kimi: Sawulu mzalwane, buya ubone. Futhi ngaso leso sikhathi ngabheka phezulu kuye.
14 Wathi: ‘UNkulunkulu wawokhokho bethu ukukhethile ukuba wazi intando yakhe, umbone oLungileyo, uzwe izwi lomlomo wakhe.
15 Ngoba uzakuba ngufakazi wakhe ebantwini bonke walokho okubonileyo lokuzwileyo.
16 Manje ulibeleni na? sukuma ubhabhathizwe, uhlambulule izono zakho, ubize ibizo leNkosi.
17 Kwathi sengibuyele eJerusalema, ngikhuleka ethempelini, ngaba nesiyezi;
18 Ngambona ethi kimi: ‘ Shesha uphume masinyane eJerusalema, ngokuba abazukwamukela ubufakazi bakho ngami.
19 Ngathi: ‘Nkosi, bayazi bona ukuthi ngangibabopha ngibashaya emasinagogeni wonke abakholwa nguwe;
20 nalapho kuchithwa igazi likaStefanu umfakazi wakho, nami ngangimi khona, ngivumelana nokubulawa kwakhe, ngilinda izingubo zabambulalayo.
21 Yathi kimi: Hamba, ngokuba mina ngizakuthuma kude kwabezizwe.
22 Basebemlalela kwaze kwaba kulelolizwi, basebephakamisa amazwi abo besithi: Msuseni onjalo emhlabeni, ngoba kakufanelanga ukuthi aphile.
23 Kwathi besamemeza, belahla izingubo zabo, baphonsa uthuli emoyeni;
24 Induna yenkulungwane yasilaya ukuthi angeniswe enqabeni, yasilaya ukuthi aphenywe ngesiswepu; ukuze azi ukuthi kungani bekhala kanje kuye.
25 Kwathi bembopha ngemichilo, uPawulu wathi enduneni yekhulu eyayimi lapho: “Kuvunyelwe yini kini ukushaya umuntu ongumRoma engalahlwanga cala na?
26 Kwathi induna yekhulu isizwile, yasuka yabikela induna yenkulungwane, yathi: Qaphela okwenzayo, ngoba lumuntu ungumRoma.
27 Induna yenkulungwane yeza yathi kuye: Ngitshele, ungumRoma yini? Wathi: Yebo.
28 Induna yenkulungwane yasiphendula yathi: Mina ngathola lokho kukhululeka ngemali enkulu. UPawuli wasesithi: Kodwa mina ngizelwe.
29 Khona basuka masinyane kuye labo ababezakumphenya;
30 Kwathi ngangomuso, efuna ukwazi iqiniso lokuthi kungani amangalelwe ngamaJuda, wamkhulula eziboshweni, wayala ukuba abapristi abakhulu nomphakathi wonke wabo bahlangane, wamehlisa uPawulu, wammisa phambi kwabo.

ISAHLUKO 23

1 UPawulu wayesegqolozela umphakathi, wathi: “Madoda, bazalwane, mina ngihambile phambi kukaNkulunkulu nginonembeza wonke omuhle kuze kube namuhla.
2 Umpristi omkhulu u-Ananiya wayala ababemi eduze kwakhe ukuba bamshaye emlonyeni.
3 UPawulu wayesethi kuye: “UNkulunkulu uzakukushaya wena ludonga olucakiwe;
4 Ababemi khona bathi: “Uthuka umpristi omkhulu kaNkulunkulu na?
5 UPawulu wayesethi: “Bengingazi, bazalwane, ukuthi ungumpristi omkhulu;
6 Kepha uPawulu esekwazi ukuthi enye ingxenye ingabaSadusi, enye ingabaFarisi, wamemeza emphakathini wathi: “Madoda, bazalwane, mina ngingumFarisi, indodana yomFarisi; okubuzwayo.
7 Eseshilo lokho, kwavela ukungezwani phakathi kwabaFarisi nabaSadusi, uquqaba lwahlukana phakathi.
8 Ngokuba abaSadusi bathi akukho ukuvuka kwabafileyo, nangelosi, namoya, kepha abaFarisi bakuvuma kokubili.
9 Kwase kuba khona ukukhala okukhulu, ababhali besigaba sabaFarisi basukuma baphikisana, bathi: “Asitholi bubi kulo muntu; UNkulunkulu.
10 Kwathi sekuqubuka ukungezwani okukhulu, induna yenkulungwane yesaba ukuthi uPawuli angadweshulwa yibo, yayala amasosha ukuba ehle, amhlwithe phakathi kwabo, amngenise ekamu.
11 Ngobusuku obulandelayo iNkosi yema ngakuye, yathi: “ Yima isibindi, uPawulu;
12 Kwathi sekusile, abaJuda benza icebo, bazibopha ngesiqalekiso, bathi abayikudla, bangaphuzi, baze bambulale uPawulu.
13 Futhi babengaphezu kwamashumi amane abenze lelo tulo.

14 Bona beza kubapristi abakhulu namalunga, bathi: “Sizibophe ngesiqalekiso esikhulu, ukuthi asiyikudla lutho singakambulali uPawulu.
15 Ngakho-ke nina kanye nomphakathi bonisani induna yenkulungwane ukuba imehlisele kini kusasa kungathi nifuna ukuhlolisisa kabanzi ngaye;
16 Kwathi indodana kadadewabo kaPawulu yezwa ngokuqamekela kwabo, yasuka yangena ekamu lamasosha, yabikela uPawulu.
17 UPawuli wasebizela kuye enye yenduna yekhulu, wathi: Yisa lelijaha enduneni enkulu;
18 Yayisimthatha, yamyisa enduneni enkulu, yathi: “UPawulu oyisiboshwa wangibizela kuye, wangincenga ukuba ngilethe leli nsizwa kuwe, linento ezokhuluma kuwe.
19 Induna yenkulungwane yasibamba isandla salo, yahamba laye ngasese, yasibuza yathi: Kuyini ozangitshela khona?
20 Yasisithi: AmaJuda avumelene ukukucela ukuthi wehlisele uPawuli kusasa, uye emphakathini, kungathi afuna ukudingisisa okunye ngaye.
21 Kodwa ungabayekeli, ngoba kukhona kubo abamqamekeleyo amadoda angaphezu kwamatshumi amane, azibophe ngesifungo ukuthi kabayikudla lokunatha aze ambulale; ngifuna isithembiso esivela kuwe.
22 Ngakho induna yenkulungwane yayisiyiyekela ijaha ukuthi lihambe, yalilaya wathi: Qaphela ungatsheli muntu ukuthi ungitshelile lezizinto.
23 Yasibizela kuye izinduna zekhulu ezimbili, yathi: Lungisani amabutho angamakhulu amabili ukuya eKesariya, labagadi bamabhiza abangamatshumi ayisikhombisa, labemikhonto abangamakhulu amabili, ngehola lesithathu lobusuku;
24 nilungise nezilwane, ukuze bamkhwelise uPawulu, bamyise kuFeliksi umbusi ephephile;
25 Wasebhala incwadi ngalendlela.
26 UKlawudiyu Lisiya kuMbusi odumileyo uFeliksi uyakhonza.
27 Lendoda yayibanjwe ngabaJuda, yayizakubulawa yiwo;
28 Ngathi sengifuna ukwazi icala abayimangalela ngalo, ngamkhiphela emphakathini wabo;
29 engabona ukuthi umangalelwe ngemibuzo yomthetho wawo, kodwa engabekwanga lutho olufanele ukufa nokuboshwa.
30 Kwathi sengitsheliwe ukuthi amaJuda ayeqamekele lowo muntu, ngathumela kuwe masinyane, ngase ngiyaleza kwabammangalelayo ukuba bakhulume phambi kwakho ukuthi banani ngakuye. Ukuvalelisa.
31 Amasosha amthatha uPawulu njengokulaywa kwawo, amyisa e-Antipatri ebusuku.
32 Ngangomuso bashiya abamahhashi ukuba bahambe naye, babuyela enqabeni;
33 okwathi sebefikile eKesariya, banika umbusi incwadi, bamisa loPawuli phambi kwakhe.
34 Kwathi umbusi eseyifundile incwadi, wabuza ukuthi ungowasiphi isifunda; Kwathi esezwile ukuthi ungowaseKhilikhiya;
35 Wathi ngizakuzwa, nxa abamangaleli bakho sebefikile. Wayala ukuba agcinwe endlini yokwahlulela kaHerode.

ISAHLUKO 24

1 Kwathi emva kwezinsuku eziyisihlanu u-Ananiya umpristi omkhulu wehla kanye namalunga, nomfundisi othile uTertulu, bona bemangalele uPawulu kumbusi.
2 Kuthe esebiziwe, uTertulu waqala ukummangalela, ethi: “Njengoba sijabulela ukuthula okukhulu ngawe, nokuthi lesi sizwe senzelwa imisebenzi emihle kakhulu ngokuqondisa kwakho;
3 siyakwamukela njalo nasezindaweni zonke ngokubonga okukhulu, Feliksi odumileyo.
4 Nokho, ukuze ngingakukhathazi kakhulu, ngiyakuncenga ukuba usizwe amazwi ambalwa ngesihawu sakho.
5 Ngoba siyitholile indoda le iyisixhwanguxhwangu, ibangela ukuvukela umbuso phakathi kwabaJuda bonke emhlabeni wonke, ingumkhokheli wehlelo lamaNazaretha.
6 owafuna ukungcolisa ithempeli, esamthatha, besifuna ukumahlulela ngokomthetho wethu.
7 Kepha uLisiya induna yenkulungwane yasifikela, wamsusa esandleni sethu ngobudlova obukhulu;
8 walaya abamangaleli bakhe ukuthi beze kuwe;
9 NamaJuda avuma, ethi lezi zinto zinjalo.
10 Khona uPawulu, ngemva kokuba umbusi emqhwebile ukuba akhulume, waphendula wathi: “Njengoba ngazi ukuthi usuneminyaka emininga ungumahluleli kulesi sizwe, ngiziphendulela ngenjabulo enkulu nakakhulu.
11 ukuze uqonde ukuthi kusasele izinsuku eziyishumi nambili ngenyukela eJerusalema ukuyokhuleka.
12 futhi abangifumananga ethempelini ngiphikisana namuntu, noma ngivusa isixuku, noma emasinagogeni, nasemzini;
13 futhi abanakufakazela lokho abangimangalela ngakho manje.
14 Kodwa ngiyavuma lokhu kuwe, ukuthi ngendlela abayibiza ngokuthi yihlelo, ngokunjalo ngikhonza uNkulunkulu wabobaba, ngikholwa yikho konke okulotshiweyo emthethweni lakubaprofethi;
15 nginethemba kuNkulunkulu, abalibekayo nabo ngokwabo, lokuthi kuyakuba khona ukuvuka kwabafileyo, okwabalungileyo nabangalungile.
16 Ngalokhu ngiyazivivinya ukuba ngaso sonke isikhathi ngibe nonembeza ongenacala kuNkulunkulu nakubantu.
17 Kwathi emva kweminyaka eminengi ngafika ukuletha izipho esizweni sakithi leminikelo.
18 Ngalokho abaJuda abathile base-Asiya bangifumana ethempelini ngihlanjululwe, kungekho sixuku noma nginesiyaluyalu.
19 ababemelwe ukuba lapha phambi kwakho, bangiphikisa, uma bebenokuthile ngami.
20 Noma-ke laba abalapha mabathi, uma befumene ububi obubi kimi, ngimi phambi komkhandlu;
21 ngaphandle kwaleli zwi linye engamemeza ngalo ngimi phakathi kwabo, lokuthi ngokuvuka kwabafileyo ngimangalelwa yinina namuhla.
22 Kwathi uFeliksi esezwile lezizinto, ekwazi ngokugcweleyo kakhulu ngalendlela, wahlehlisa, wathi: Nxa uLisiya induna yenkulungwane esehlile, mina ngizakwazi ngokugcwele indaba yenu.
23 Walaya induna yekhulu ukuthi agcinwe uPawuli, njalo abe lenkululeko, njalo kungavinjelwa muntu wakubo ukumkhonza kumbe ukuza kuye.

24 Kwathi emva kwezinsuku ezithile, uFeliksi wafika noDrusila umkakhe, umJudakazi, wabiza uPawulu, wamuzwa ngokukholwa kuKristu.
25 Esakhuluma ngokulunga, nokuzithiba, nokwahlulela okuzayo, uFeliksi washaywa luvalo, waphendula wathi: “Okwamanje hamba; nxa nginesikhathi esihle, ngizakubiza.
26 Yena wayethemba ukuthi uzanikwa imali nguPawuli ukuze amkhulule; ngakho wambiza kanengi ekhuluma laye.
27 Kwathi emva kweminyaka emibili kwangena uPorkiyu Festu esikhundleni sikaFeliksi;

ISAHLUKO 25

1 Kwathi uFestu esengenile esikhundleni, emva kwezinsuku ezintathu wenyukela eJerusalema esuka eKesariya.
2 Umpristi omkhulu nezikhulu zabaJuda base bemangalela uPawulu kuye, bamncenga.
3 bacela umusa ngaye ukuba ambize eJerusalema, beqamekele endleleni ukuba bambulale.
4 Kodwa uFestu waphendula wathi uPawuli ugcinwe eKesariya, lokuthi laye ngokwakhe usezasuka aye khona masinyane.
5 Wathi-ke labo abanamandla phakathi kwenu mabehle nami, bambeke icala lo muntu, uma kukhona okubi kuye.
6 Esehlale kubo izinsuku ezingaphezu kweziyishumi, wehlela eKesariya; ngangomuso ehlezi esihlalweni sokwahlulela, wayala ukuba uPawulu alethwe.
7 Esefikile, abaJuda abehla bevela eJerusalema bama bemhaqa, bamangalela uPawulu izimangalo eziningi ezimbi, abangenakuzifakazela.
8 Eziphendulela wathi: “Nangomthetho wabaJuda, nethempeli, nakuKesari angonanga lutho;
9 Kodwa uFestu ethanda ukwenza intando yamaJuda, waphendula uPawuli wathi: Uyathanda ukukhuphukela eJerusalema, wahlulelwe khona ngalezizinto phambi kwami?
10 UPawulu wayesethi: “Ngimi esihlalweni sokwahlulela sikaKesari, lapho kufanele ngahlulelwe khona;
11 Ngokuba uma ngingonile, noma ngenze utho olufanele ukufa, angifuni ukufa; ngidlulisela icala kuKesari.
12 UFestusi esekhulumile lomphakathi waphendula wathi: Ulidlulisele kuKesari? kuKesari uzakuya.
13 Kwathi emva kwezinsuku ezithile u-Agripha inkosi noBernike bafika eKesariya ukuyobingelela uFestu.
14 Sebehlale khona izinsuku eziningi, uFestu wayilandisa inkosi indaba kaPawulu, wathi: “Kukhona indoda ethile eshiywe nguFeliksi iboshiwe;
15 okwathi lapho ngiseJerusalema, abapristi abakhulu namalunga abaJuda bangibikela, befuna ukwahlulelwa ngaye.
16 Engabaphendula ngathi: Kakusiwo umkhuba wamaRoma ukunikela umuntu ukuthi afe, omangalelweyo engakahlanganisi abammangalelayo, abe lelungelo lokuziphendulela ngecala lakhe.
17 Ngakho-ke sebefikile lapha, angilibalanga ngangomuso ngahlala esihlalweni sokwahlulela, ngayala ukuba le ndoda ilethwe.
18 kwathi abamangaleli besukuma, abavezanga cala lazo ngalezo zinto mina ebengizicabanga;
19 kodwa babephikisana laye ngenkolo yabo, langoJesu othile owafayo, atshoyo uPawuli ukuthi uyaphila.
20 Mina-ke ngokuba ngangingabaza ngale mibuzo, ngambuza ukuthi angathanda yini ukuya eJerusalema, ahlulelwe khona ngalezi zindaba;
21 Kodwa kwathi uPawuli esedlulisele icala lokuthi agcinelwe ukuqulwa kwecala likaAwugustu, ngalaya ukuthi agcinwe ngize ngimthumele kuKesari.
22 U-Agripha wayesethi kuFestu: “Nami ngiyathanda ukumuzwa lowo muntu; Wathi, kusasa nizamuzwa.
23 Kwathi ngangomuso efikile u-Agripha noBernike ngokugabadela okukhulu, bangena endaweni yokulalela kanye nezinduna zenkulungwane nezikhulu zomuzi, ngomyalo kaFestu, uPawulu walethwa.
24 UFestu wathi: “Nkosi Agripha, nani nonke madoda enikhona lapha kanye nathi, niyayibona le ndoda lonke uquqaba lwabaJuda eyenze kimina ngaye eJerusalema nalapha, imemeza ithi akufanele phila isikhathi eside.
25 Kodwa lapho ngithola ukuthi akenzanga lutho olufanele ukufa, lokuthi yena ngokwakhe walidlulisela kuAwugustu, ngaquma ukumthuma.
26 Anginanto eqinisekile engingayilobela inkosi yami ngaye. Ngakho-ke ngimlethe phambi kwenu, ikakhulukazi phambi kwakho, nkosi Agripha, ukuze kuthi sekuhloliwe, ngibe nakho engingakuloba.
27 Ngokuba ngibona kungenangqondo ukuthumela isiboshwa, kungavezwa namacala aso.

ISAHLUKO 26

1 UAgripha wasesithi kuPawuli: Uvunyelwe ukuzikhulumela. UPawuli waseselula isandla, waziphendulela;
2 Ngiyajabula, nkosi Agripha, ngoba namuhla ngizoziphendulela phambi kwakho ngazo zonke izinto engimangalelwe ngazo ngamaJuda.
3 ikakhulukazi ngoba ngazi ukuthi unolwazi kuwo wonke amasiko nezingxabano zabaJuda; ngalokho ngiyakunxusa ukuba ungizwe ngesineke.
4 Indlela yami yokuphila kwasebusheni bami, eyayikhona ekuqaleni esizweni sakithi eJerusalema, ayazi bonke abaJuda;
5 ababengazi kwasekuqaleni, uma befuna ukufakaza, ukuthi ngokwehlelo eliqine kakhulu lenkonzo yethu ngahamba ngingumFarisi.
6 Manje ngimi futhi ngigwetshiwe ngenxa yethemba lesithembiso uNkulunkulu asenza kokhokho bethu;
7 ezithemba ukufika kuso izizwe zakithi ezilitshumi lambili, zikhonza uNkulunkulu ubusuku nemini. Ngenxa yalelithemba, nkosi Agripha, ngimangalelwa ngabaJuda.
8 Kungani kufanele kucatshangwe ukuthi kuyinto engakholeki kini, ukuthi uNkulunkulu uvusa abafileyo?
9 Mina-ke ngangizitshela ukuthi kufanele ngenze izinto eziningi eziphambene negama likaJesu waseNazaretha.
10 lokho nami ngakwenza eJerusalema; abaningi kwabangcwele ngabavalela etilongweni, ngithole amandla kubapristi abakhulu; kwathi lapho bebulawa, ngazwakalisa izwi lami ngokumelene nabo.
11 Nakuwo wonke amasinagoge ngabajezisa kaningi, ngibacindezela ukuba bahlambalaze; futhi njengoba ngibathukuthelele kakhulu, ngabazingela kwaze kwaba semizini yabezizwe.
12 Ngalokho ngiya eDamaseku nginegunya nokuthunywa kubapristi abakhulu,

13 Emini enkulu, nkosi, endleleni ngabona ukukhanya okuvela ezulwini okungaphezu kokukhanya kwelanga, kungikhanyisa nxazonke zami nababehamba nami.
14 Kwathi sesiwile phansi sonke emhlabathini, ngezwa izwi likhuluma kimi ngolimi lwesiHeberu, lithi: ‘ Sawulu, Sawulu, ungizingelelani na? kunzima kuwe ukukhahlela izinkandi.
15 Ngasengisithi: Ungubani, Nkosi? Wathi: Mina nginguJesu omzingelayo.
16 Kepha sukuma, ume ngezinyawo zakho, ngokuba ngibonakale kuwe ngalokho ukuba ngikwenze ube yisikhonzi nofakazi walezi zinto ozibonileyo nowalezo zinto engizakuzibonakalisa kuwe ngazo;
17 ngikukhulule kubantu nakwabezizwe, engikuthuma kubo manje;
18 ukuze uvule amehlo abo, futhi baphenduke ebumnyameni baye ekukhanyeni, futhi basuke emandleni kaSathane baye kuNkulunkulu, ukuze bathole ukuthethelelwa kwezono kanye nefa phakathi kwabangcwelisiwe ngokukholwa kimi.
19 Ngakho-ke, nkosi Agripha, angizange ngiwulalele umbono wasezulwini.
20 kodwa ngabika kuqala kwabaseDamaseku, naseJerusalema, nakuzo zonke izindawo zaseJudiya, nakwabezizwe, ukuba baphenduke, baphendukele kuNkulunkulu, benze imisebenzi efanele ukuphenduka.
21 Ngenxa yalokho abaJuda bangibamba ethempelini, bazama ukungibulala.
22 Ngakho-ke sengithole usizo lukaNkulunkulu, ngimi kuze kube yilolu suku, ngifakaza kwabancane nabakhulu, ngingakhulumi okunye ngaphandle kwalokho abakusho abaprofethi noMose ukuthi kuyakwenzeka;
23 ukuze uKristu ahlupheke, abe ngowokuqala oyakuvuka kwabafileyo, ashumayele ukukhanya kubantu nakwabezizwe.
24 Esazikhulumela lezizinto, uFestu wathi ngezwi elikhulu: “Uyahlanya wena Pawulu; ukufunda okuningi kuyakuhlanyisa.
25 Kodwa wathi: Kangihlanyi, Festu odumileyo; kodwa ngikhulume amazwi eqiniso nawokuhluzeka kwengqondo.
26 Ngokuba inkosi iyazi ngalezi zinto, engikhuluma kuyo futhi ngokukhululeka; ngoba le nto ayenziwanga engosini.
27 Nkosi Agripha, uyakholwa ngabaprofethi na? Ngiyazi ukuthi uyakholwa.
28 UAgripha wasesithi kuPawuli: Cishe usufuna ukungenza ngibe ngumKristu.
29 UPawuli wasesithi: Ngithanda kuNkulunkulu ukuthi kungabi nguwe wedwa, kodwa labo bonke abangizwayo lamuhla, kokubili ngokuseduze, nangokuphelele, babe njengami, ngaphandle kwalezizibopho.
30 Eseshilo lokho, yasukuma inkosi, nombusi, noBernike, nababehlezi nabo;
31 Sebesukile bakhuluma bodwa, bathi: “Lo akenzi lutho olufanele ukufa nokuboshwa.
32 UAgripha wasesithi kuFestusi: Lomuntu ngabe ukhululiwe, uba ubengalidluliselanga kuKesari.

ISAHLUKO 27

1 Kwathi sekunqunyiwe ukuthi siye eItaliya ngomkhumbi, banikela uPawulu nezinye iziboshwa ezithile enduneni yekhulu igama layo linguJuliyu, webutho lika-Awugustu.
2 Sangena emkhunjini wase-Adramitiyu owawusuzodabula ezindaweni zase-Asiya; kwakukhona u-Aristarku umMakedoniya waseThesalonika enathi.
3 Ngosuku olulandelayo safika eSidoni. UJuliyu waphatha uPawulu ngobubele, wamvumela ukuba aye kubangane bakhe, athole usizo.
4 Sasuka lapho, sagudla ngenzansi kweKhupro, ngokuba imimoya yayiphambene.
5 Sadabula ulwandle lwaseKhilikhiya nasePhamfiliya, safika eMira yaseLisiya.
6 Lapho induna yekhulu yathola umkhumbi weAleksandriya usiya eItaliya; wasifaka khona.
7 Sesihambe kancane izinsuku eziningi, safika kalukhuni ngaseKinidu, umoya ungasivumeli, sagudla iKrethe malungana neSalimone;
8 Sase sihamba kalukhuni safika endaweni ethiwa Amatheku Amahle; eduze kwalapho kwakukhona umuzi waseLaseya.
9 Kwathi isikhathi esiningi sesidlulile, nokuhamba ngomkhumbi kwase kuyingozi, ngokuba ukuzila kwase kudlulile, uPawulu wabayala;
10 Wathi kubo: “Madoda, ngiyabona ukuthi lolu hambo luyakuba nokulimala nokulimala okukhulu, kungesikho okomthwalo nomkhumbi kuphela, kodwa nokuphila kwethu.
11 Nokho induna yekhulu yakholwa umninimkhumbi nomnikazi womkhumbi kunalezo ezashiwo uPawulu.
12 Kodwa njengoba itheku lalingekufanelanga ukuthi kuhlale ubusika kulo, abanengi bacebisana ukuthi basuke lapho, ukuze mhlawumbe bafike eFenike, bahlale khona ebusika; eliyitheku laseKrethe, elibheke eningizimu-ntshonalanga nasenyakatho-ntshonalanga.
13 Kuthe umoya waseningizimu uphephetha kancane, bathi sebekuzuzile ababekuhlosile, basuka lapho, bagudla iKrethe.
14 Kodwa ngemva kwesikhatshana kwavuka umoya oyisiphepho othiwa iYurakilidoni.
15 Kwathi umkhumbi wabanjwa, wehluleka ukumelana nomoya, sawuyeka.
16 Sase sigijima ngaphansi kwesihlenge esithiwa iKlawuda, kwaba nomsebenzi omningi ukuwuhamba umkhumbi;
17 Sebewuphakamisile, basebenzisa izinsiza, bebopha umkhumbi ngaphansi; besaba ukuthi bangawela esihlabathini esimanzi, banqamula useyili, baqhutshwa kanjalo.
18 Kwathi sesipheshulwa kakhulu yisiphepho, ngangomuso bakhulula umkhumbi;
19 Kwathi ngosuku lwesithathu salahla izikhali zomkhumbi ngezandla zethu.
20 Kwathi lapho ilanga nezinkanyezi kungabonakali izinsuku eziningi, nesiphepho esingesincane sinamandla, lase laphela lonke ithemba lokuthi singasindiswa.
21 Ngemva kokuzila isikhathi eside uPhawuli wema phakathi kwabo wathi: “Madoda, ngabe langilalela, kasukanga eKrethe, lazuza lokhu kubi lokulahlekelwa.
22 Khathesi-ke ngiyalikhuthaza ukuthi libe lesibindi, ngoba kakuyikulahleka impilo yomuntu phakathi kwenu, ngaphandle komkhumbi.
23 Ngoba kulobubusuku bekumi kimi ingilosi kaNkulunkulu engingowakhe, lengimkhonzayo,

24 esithi: Ungesabi, Pawuli; umelwe ukumiswa phambi kukaKesari; bheka, uNkulunkulu ukunikile bonke abahamba nawe ngomkhumbi.
25 Ngakho yimani isibindi, madoda, ngokuba ngiyakholwa nguNkulunkulu ukuthi kuyakuba njengalokho engitsheliwe.
26 Nokho simelwe ukuphonswa esiqhingini esithile.
27 Kwathi sekufike ubusuku betshumi lane, sisazulazula senyuka e-Adriya, phakathi kobusuku abaqhubi bemikhumbi bacabanga ukuthi sebesondele elizweni elithile;
28 Basebephosa uphondo, bathola amafathome angamatshumi amabili;
29 Besaba ukuthi mhlawumbe singawela phezu kwamadwala, baphosela amahange amane ngemva komkhumbi, bafisa ukuthi kuse.
30 Kwathi abaqhubi bemikhumbi sebezabaleka emkhunjini, behlisela umkhumbi olwandle, kungathi baphonse amahange emkhunjini;
31 UPawuli wathi enduneni yekhulu nasemabuthweni: Uma laba bengahlali emkhunjini, aninakusindiswa.
32 Amasosha anqamula izintambo zomkhumbi, awuyeka wawa.
33 Kwathi sekuzakusa, uPawulu wabancenga bonke ukuba badle, wathi: “Namuhla kulusuku lweshumi nane nilindile, nizila ukudla, ningadli lutho.
34 Ngakho ngiyanincenga ukuba nidle, ngokuba lokhu kungenxa yempilo yenu;
35 Eseshilo lokho wathatha isinkwa, wabonga uNkulunkulu phambi kwabo bonke, wasihlephula, waqala ukudla.
36 Basebeqina isibindi bonke, basebethatha ukudla.
37 Sasisonke emkhunjini siyimiphefumulo engamakhulu amabili namashumi ayisikhombisa nesithupha.
38 Sebesuthi, bawenza lula umkhumbi, baphonsa ukolweni olwandle.
39 Kwathi sekusile, abalazanga ilizwe, kodwa bathola umfula othile ologu, abazimisela kuwo ukuthi bawuqhube umkhumbi, uba kungenzeka.
40 Sebekhuphulile amahange, bawayekela olwandle, bathukulula izibopho zokuqondisa amaphini, baphakamisela emoyeni useyili wangaphambili, baqonda ogwini.
41 Basebewela endaweni lapho okuhlangana khona ulwandle olubili, bawuqhubela umkhumbi emhlabathini; ingaphambili lanamathela, lahlala lingenakunyakaziswa, kepha ingemuva laphuka ngamandla amaza.
42 Icebo lamasosha laliwukubulala iziboshwa, funa zibhukude zibaleke.
43 Kodwa induna yekhulu, ithanda ukusindisa uPawuli, yabavimba enjongweni yabo; wayala ukuthi abakwazi ukubhukuda baziphonse kuqala olwandle, baye emhlabathini;
44 abaseleyo, abanye phezu kwamapulangwe, abanye phezu kwezicucu zomkhumbi. Kwasekusithi babaleka bonke, bafika emhlabathini.

ISAHLUKO 28

1 Kwathi sebesindile, basebekwazi ukuthi isiqhingi sithiwa iMelitha.
2 Amaqaba asibonisa umusa omkhulu, ngokuba aphemba umlilo, asamukela sonke ngenxa yemvula eyayisina nangenxa yamakhaza.
3 Kwathi uPawuli etheza inyanda lezinkuni, walibeka emlilweni, kwaphuma inyoka ekushiseni, yanamathela esandleni sakhe.
4 Abafokazi bebona isilo esinesihlungu silenga esandleni sakhe, bakhuluma bodwa, bathi: “Ngokuqinisekile lo muntu ungumbulali, okuthi noma esindile olwandle ukuphindisela akuvumi ukuba aphile.
5 Yasivuthululela isilo emlilweni, kasizwanga lutho.
6 Kodwa babelindele ukuthi uzavuvuka kumbe awe phansi masinyane afe;
7 Kuleyo ndawo kwakukhona amasimu endoda enkulu yesiqhingi, ogama layo linguPhubhiliyu; owasamukela, wasingenisa ngobubele izinsuku ezintathu.
8 Uyise kaPhubhiliyu wayelele ebanjwe umkhuhlane nomkhuhlane wegazi, uPawulu wangena kuye, wakhuleka, wabeka izandla phezu kwakhe, wamphulukisa.
9 Kwathi lokhu sekwenzekile, beza nabanye ababenezifo esiqhingini, baphulukiswa;
10 abasidumisa futhi ngokutusa okuningi; kwathi sesihamba, basithwalisa esikudingayo.
11 Emva kwezinyanga ezintathu samuka ngomkhumbi wase-Aleksandriya, owawudlulise ubusika esiqhingini, uphawu lwawo lwalungoKastor noPoluksi.
12 Safika eSirakhuse, sahlala khona izinsuku ezintathu.
13 Sasuka lapho sazungeza, safika eRegiyu;
14 lapho esafumana khona abazalwane, sancengwa ukuba sihlale nabo izinsuku eziyisikhombisa;
15 Basuka lapho, abazalwane sebezwile ngathi, beza ukusihlangabeza baze bafika enkundla ka-Aphiyi naseTresi Thaberne, uPawulu ebabona wabonga uNkulunkulu, wema isibindi.
16 Kwathi sesifikile eRoma, induna yekhulu yanikela izibotshwa enduneni yabalindi, kodwa uPawuli wavunyelwa ukuthi ahlale yedwa lebutho elimgadileyo.
17 Kwathi emva kwezinsuku ezintathu uPawuli wabizela ndawonye izikhulu zabaJuda; sebebuthene, wathi kubo: Madoda, bazalwane, nakuba ngingonanga lutho kubantu namasiko awobaba. , nokho nganikelwa eJerusalema ngiyisiboshwa ezandleni zamaRoma.
18 kwathi sebengihlolile, bathanda ukungikhulula, ngoba kwakungekho cala kimi lokufa.
19 Kepha abaJuda sebekuphikisa, ngacindezelwa ukuba ngilidlulisele kuKesari; kungeyisikho ukuthi bengifanele ukusola isizwe sakithi.
20 Ngakho ngenxa yalokhu nginibizele ukulibona, ngikhulume lani, ngoba ngenxa yethemba likaIsrayeli ngibotshiwe ngamaketane.
21 Base bethi kuye: “Thina asamukelanga ncwadi ngawe evela eJudiya, futhi akufikanga namunye wabazalwane owabika noma wakhuluma utho olubi ngawe.
22 Kodwa sifuna ukuzwa ngawe ukuthi yini oyicabangayo, ngoba mayelana naleli hlelo siyazi ukuthi liyaphikiswa ezindaweni zonke.
23 Kwathi sebemmisele usuku, kweza kuye abanengi endaweni ayehlala kuyo; wabachasisela, wafakaza ngombuso kaNkulunkulu, ebancenga ngoJesu, ethatha emthethweni kaMozisi lakubaprofethi, kusukela ekuseni kwaze kwahlwa.

24 Abanye bakholwa yilokho okwakhulunywayo, kodwa abanye kabakholwanga.
25 Kepha bengavumelananga bodwa, bamuka, uPawulu esekhulume izwi linye lokuthi: “Wakhuluma kahle uMoya oNgcwele ngo-Isaya umprofethi kokhokho bethu;
26 esithi: Hamba uye kulababantu uthi: Ukuzwa lizakuzwa, kodwa kaliyikuqedisisa; nokubona nizakubona, ningabonisi;
27 Ngoba inhliziyo yalababantu seyaba lukhuni, lendlebe zabo bezwa buthuntu, lamehlo abo bawacimezile; funa babone ngamehlo, bezwe ngezindlebe, baqonde ngenhliziyo, baphenduke, ngibaphilise.
28 Ngakho makwazeke kini ukuthi usindiso lukaNkulunkulu luthunyelwa kwabezizwe, futhi bayakuzwa.
29 Eseshilo lokho, abaJuda bamuka, benezimpikiswano ezinkulu phakathi kwabo.
30 UPawuli wasehlala iminyaka emibili epheleleyo endlini yakhe ayeyiqatshile, wemukela bonke ababeza kuye.
31 etshumayela umbuso kaNkulunkulu, efundisa izinto ezimayelana leNkosi uJesu Kristu ngesibindi esikhulu, engavinjelwa muntu.